

ॐ  
तमसो मा ज्योतिर्गमय

SANTINIKETAN  
VISWA BHARATI  
LIBRARY

2A1-23

K 481 E





# KESHUB CHUNDER SEN. IN ENGLAND

DIARY, SERMONS, ADDRESSES  
& EPISTLES



THIRD {Revised and Enlarged) EDITION  
November, 1938



NAVAVIDHAN PUBLICATION COMMITTEE  
95, KESHUB CHUNDER SEN STREET  
CALCUTTA

**First English Edition.**  
January, 1871.

**First Indian Edition.**  
Vol. I (1881) & Vol. II (1882).

**Second (Enlarged) Indian Edition.**  
Vol. I & II (1915).

**Third (Revised and Enlarged) Indian Edition.**  
November, 1938.

Published by Sati Kumar Chatterji, Secretary,  
Navavidhan Publication Committee, Calcutta.  
Printed by N. Mukherjee, B.A., at the Art Press,  
20, British Indian Street, Calcutta.





Staubhundez

## FOREWORD

“Never again has England heard from the East a voice like that of Keshub Chunder Sen,” so said the eminent scholar and divine J. Estlin Carpenter in 1907 ; and again in 1926, “Here was a voice of rare power, eloquence, and charm: His dignified presence in the fulness of his manhood, the glow of faith in his face, his courage, his passionate sincerity, his conviction of the reality of the presence of God, all made a deep impression. . . . When he bade England farewell he left behind in many hearts a clearer vision of the supporting power of the Everlasting Love.”

Love,—that is the one word that fully expresses all that was incident to Keshub’s visit to England ; Love—connoting the two ideas that constituted the mainspring of his life, the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man. Love to God and love to man were the two poles of the axis on which his whole life-work turned.

This love took Keshub to the West where he went in the three capacities of a learner, a missionary, an advocate. The realisation of God was the one constant aim of his life ; this, he maintained, was the destiny of every individual man. This realisation, never complete but ever becoming fuller, varied in its forms as age and country changed. Keshub wanted to see God’s manifestations “in my Father’s Western house.” His object was “to survey Christian life in all its aspects and bearings.” “I come here, my friends, to study

Christianity in living and spiritual forms.. I do not come to study the doctrines of Christianity, but truly Christian life as displayed and illustrated in England. I come to study the spirit of Christian philanthropy, of Christian charity, and honourable Christian self-denial.” And what lesson did he learn? “I am struck with astonishment at the amount of work which you have done for the education, enlightenment, and reformation of the poor. The stupendousness of the work of charity . . . . is amazing.” The purity, refinement, and sweetness of the English home also impressed him greatly.

Those who love most know best how to chasten and rebuke, and Keshub was not slow to admonish where he found it necessary to do so. “English Christianity is too sectarian ; it is not large enough, not broad enough.” “English Christian life, however, grand and glorious it may be, and it certainly is so in many of its aspects and features, is sadly deficient in devotional fervour and enthusiasm ; deficient in feelings such as those which a deep and trustful reliance upon a personal and loving God alone can inspire, support and sustain. Something like that is to be found in India. I do honestly believe in India there is such a thing as spirituality. In England there is too much materialism.” “England is not yet a Christian nation. You have Christian virtues, I freely acknowledge ; but, oh, look at that awful amount of pauperism which surrounds you still ; look at the vast amount of immorality and impurity that still rides rampant on all sides.”

## FOREWORD

India had her own remedy—an ancient heritage—for the manifold ills of life. "While other nations, that are now in a state of refinement and civilization were sunk in ignorance and barbarism, India possessed a very high order of civilization." That was at bottom a spiritual civilization reared on the basis of a direct communion with God practised and enjoyed by the Indian *rishis* of old. As an Eastern missionary to the West,—the first, to be followed by others after him—Keshub suggested this Oriental antidote. "The presence of God is really a great school of discipline," said Keshub ; and in sermon after sermon he preached to the thousands who assembled to hear him of the Living God, of loving God, of rejoicing in God. "Let His real spiritual presence be the great gospel of salvation unto all sinners in this world. Unite and co-operate harmoniously in order to bring unto yourselves, and to all those who are suffering from sin and iniquity, the blessings of true salvation which His felt presence can secure." "In England there is hardly anything like meditation or solitary contemplation. Englishmen seek their God in society ; why do they not now and then go up to the heights of the mountains in order to realize the sweetness of solitary communion with God?" By numberless repetitions, Keshub sought to bring home to his hearers "the spirit of Christ,—by which I mean that true and sweet communion with God which Christ himself so greatly enjoyed, and in order to enjoy which, he used now and then to go up to the hills and mountains." "If England and India were to unite and receive from each other the good things

they ought to receive from each other, we should be able to form a true Church where spiritual fervour and activity of material civilization would harmonize, and form the unity of religious life."

"Providence has for wise and benevolent purposes connected the destinies of the two countries." "If God, then, in the inscrutable designs of His providence, has knit together politically these great representatives of Asia and Europe—of the East and the West—namely, India and England—is there no moral significance in the fact?" "Their political relationship, though outwardly political alone, has not been in the present case entirely political. It has been moral and spiritual, and I feel that the countries cannot unite together unless their souls unite."

Unfortunately there was a great barrier to the establishment of this unity. There was want of fairness and justice and humanity in England's dealings with India. Here Keshub stood forth as an advocate for his country's cause. "I come to plead the cause of India before the British public." "I do not this evening represent any clique or sect, political or religious ; I stand here as an humble representative of the people of India." "I believe that the blind advocacy of the interests of any particular section of the Indian community must tend, in all cases, to jeopardize the interests of the great population of India."

"There are many serious defects in the administrative machinery which have to be rectified, many just grievances of the people to be redressed, many instances of injustice and oppression whose re-

currente should be prevented by more humane legislation, many scandals which have to be removed. For these you are responsible, and I trust you will not neglect to give India all she wants, and which she has a right to demand from you.” From city to city of Great Britain Keshub went pleading for the promotion of education in India far and wide—including that of the women and of the masses, for putting Indians in higher posts of responsibility and emolument, for the suppression of the liquor and opium traffic, for humane treatment of Indians by Englishmen, and for ruling India for India’s good. “You cannot hold India for the interest of Manchester, nor for the welfare of any other section of the community here. . . . If you desire to hold India, you can only do so for the good and welfare of India.” “I hope and trust that merciful God who has called you to govern that nation will give you wisdom and strength, faith and piety, enough to rule our race properly ; if not, India will no longer be in your hands. You will be forced to leave India to herself, and we shall do our business in the best way we can.” That ‘best way’ might not be a good enough way ; and Keshub was far from showing any arrogance on behalf of his country and nation. He was painfully conscious of the grave defects in the Indian character ; he never sought to hide them by shrewd silence or sophistic phraseology, as others have done. “I love my own country, and it was that love which actuated me to bid farewell to my fellow-countrymen for a time, and to visit this land. I now feel far more strongly than ever, that though sincerely interested

in the welfare of my own country, it is my duty to point out the defects and shortcomings in her character and institutions, and to take in all that is good, sacred, and noble in other nations."

"I am a firm believer in the doctrines of the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man, and I now feel more deeply convinced than ever that it is possible to realize these two great ideas in the world. . . . There is a great future before us, and England must join with us to realize it. . . . The true kingdom of God will not be realized, indeed can never be realized, unless the East and the West are joined together. . . . Just as in political, commercial, and worldly intercourse we always try, by mutual traffic, to exchange our commodities with those of other nations, so in the spiritual traffic going on in this world we are beginning to recognise that principle of exchange."

But did not India run the risk of an adverse balance of trade in this traffic? Was not there the danger of denationalisation? "I, for one, would not allow myself to be denationalised. Bring the influence of English education to bear upon the work of Indian reformation, but I would ask you to let the spirit of Indian nationality develop all that was good therein in a national way."

How should one appraise the result of Keshub's visit to England? Let some among the distinguished members of his audience reply. The Rev. Dr. Marks of the Jewish community said that "he had only to look round to see how their guest had been the means of bringing men honestly differing from each other to put aside all their differ-

ences.” Sir John Bowring said : “Mr. Sen had been received in a most cordial manner on every side, and the highest ecclesiastics had sought his acquaintance.” The Rev. Dr. James Drummond said : “His visit has brought strongly home to the minds of many in England the fact that our old feeling of separation is passing away, and that. . . . we are becoming more profoundly conscious of a common element of religion, which binds together true men all over the world.” The inhabitants of Glasgow, in their Address to Keshub, declared : “We welcome you, therefore, not only as a representative of others, but for yourself, as an earnest member of that great human family whose home is the world, whose work-field is as wide as humanity, and whose one Great Father is ‘God.’” According to Miss Carpenter, “The visit of Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen to this country has inspired multitudes in every part of the kingdom, not only with sympathy and admiration for himself, but also with respect for the courageous and dignified manner in which he has acknowledged with gratitude what England has done for India, but told her solemnly of her duties to that vast country confided to her guardianship. A desire to help India has thus been awakened in this country.” The Rev. Mr. Ierson said : “Mr. Sen had been able to greet face to face men of very different persuasions, who unhappily stood apart from one another when not in the presence of a man like himself, and he had been the means of bringing them together. . . . Of all who had visited this country from foreign lands and succeeded in interesting the people, none had

shown a career more simple-hearted, more direct, more straightforward, more perfectly open at all times, more ready to avow his own convictions, or more determined not to be misunderstood."

What was the effect of the visit on Keshub himself? "The result of my visit to England is that as I came here an Indian, I go back a confirmed Indian ; I came here a Theist, I return a confirmed Theist. I have learnt to love my own country more and more. . . . I came here a believer in the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man, and I shall return confirmed in this belief. I have not accepted one single new doctrine that God had not put into my mind before ; I have not accepted new dogmas or doctrines, but I have tried as far as possible to imbibe the blessed influence of Christian lives. . . . On the banks of the Thames, as on the banks of the Ganges, I have opened the secrets of my aspirations and prayers to the one loving and holy God, and He has heard me here as He did there. As on the heights of the Himalayas I have entered into sweet, undisturbed, and solitary communion with my Divine Master, so while gliding on the placid waters of Loch Lomond and Loch Katrine, I have looked devoutly at the hills which surrounded me, and seen the majesty of the Supreme God in the solemn stillness of those solitary heights. Whatever city I have visited, I have seen everywhere the same God, the same dear Father. . . . I am now, thank God, a man of the world, and can say that England is as much my Father's house as India. Often in the midst of my friends and companions in India I have glorified God with the most enthusiasm.

tic rejoicings, and I have done the same amid large congregations of fellow-worshippers in England. Wherever I have been I have met with cordial welcome. From Her Majesty down to the poorest peasant in the kingdom, I have received sympathy and kindness. People of all denominations, putting aside their doctrinal differences, have loved me as a brother. I have been in official circles, and from the authorities I have received emphatic assurances that earnest efforts will be made in order to do justice to India. . . . . From England I go away, but my heart will always be with you, and England will always be in my heart. Farewell, dear England ; ‘with all thy faults I love thee still.’ Farewell, country of Shakespeare and Newton, land of liberty and charity ! Farewell, temporary home where I realised, and tasted and enjoyed the sweet-ness of brothely and sisterly love ! Farewell, my Father’s Western house ! Farewell, my beloved brothers and sisters.”

PREM SUNDAR BASU



## KESHUB CHUNDER SEN'S PUBLIC ENGAGEMENTS IN ENGLAND†

10th April,	Sunday	... Sermon in Mr. Martineau's Chapel—"In Him we live, etc."
12th	Tuesday	... Hanover Square Rooms, Welcome Meeting.
17th	Sunday	... Sermon in Finsbury Chapel—"God is Love."
24th	Sunday	... In the Hackney Chapel—"Ask, and it shall be given you, etc."
28th	Thursday	... Stamford Street Chapel, Spring Meeting.
1st May,	Sunday	... Unity Church, "Thou shalt love the Lord thy God, etc."
"	Sunday	... Westbourne Hall, "God is no respector of Persons, etc."*
8th	Sunday	... Hampstead Chapel, "Take no thought. etc."*
9th	Monday	... Ragged School Union, Exeter Hall.
10th	Tuesday	... Congregational Union Dinner.
"	Tuesday	... The Society for the Promotion of Female Education in the East.*
18th	Friday	... East India Association, Speech on Female Education in India.
15th	Sunday	... Artillery Hall, Sermon—"Whom have I in heaven but Thee?"*
"	Sunday	... Beaumont Hall, "When I consider the heavens, etc."*
17th	Tuesday	... Peace Society.
19th	Thursday	... "United Kingdom Alliance."
22nd	Sunday	... Sermon in Brixton Chapel, "Rejoice in the Lord."
"	Sunday	... Address to the children, Islington Unity Church.
24th	Tuesday	... "England's Duties to India," Taber- nacle, London.
28th	Saturday	... "Christ and Christianity," St. James's Hall.
29th	Sunday	... Kentish town, Town Hall, "Know ye not that ye are the temple of God?"*
"	Sunday	... Shoreditch, Temperance Address.
2nd June,	Thursday	... Swedenborg Society.
5th	Sunday	... Sermon in Finsbury Chapel on "Theism."

† This comprehensive account of the sixty public engagements of Keshub Chunder Sen in England was published by him soon after his return from England, in the *Indian Mirror*, October 28, 1870.

Almost all the sermons and lectures mentioned in the list excepting a few marked\* which could not be traced appear in this volume.

Engagements of a private or semi-public character were not included in the above list. *Ed.*

7th	June, Tuesday	...	Union Chapel, Congregational, Address on "Hindu Theism".
8th	,, Wednesday	...	Unitarian Anniversary Gathering.
9th	,, Thursday	...	Ditto Dinner.
12th	,, Sunday	...	Bristol, Sermon.
13th	,, Monday	...	Bristol, Public Meeting.*
14th	,, Tuesday	...	Bristol, Soiree.*
15th	,, Wednesday	...	Public Meeting at Bath.
17th	,, Friday	...	Leicester.
19th	,, Sunday	...	Birmingham, Sermon:—Morning* and evening.*
20th	,, Monday	...	Birmingham, Public Meeting.
21st	,, Tuesday	...	Nottingham, Public Meeting.
24th	,, Friday	...	Manchester.
25th	,, Saturday	...	Trevelyan Hotel, "Temper- ance" Address.
26th	,, Sunday	...	Manchester, Sermon.*
,,	,, Sunday	...	Liverpool, Sermon in Mr. Brown's Chapel, Baptist.
27th	,, Monday	...	Liverpool, Public Meeting.*
28th	,, Tuesday	...	An Address.
20th July,	Wednesday	...	Inauguration of the "Theistic Society in London."
24th	,, Sunday	...	South Place Chapel, Sermon.*
31st	,, Sunday	...	Sermon.*
1st Aug.,	Monday	...	Victoria Discussion Society, Lecture.
3rd	,, Wednesday	...	Hunterian Medical Society, Speech.*
14th	,, Sunday	...	Stamford Street Chapel, Sermon.*
19th	,, Friday	...	Edinburgh Philosophical Institution, Lecture.
21st	,, Sunday	...	Glasgow, Sermon.*
22nd	,, Monday	...	City Hall, Glasgow, Public Meeting.
27th	,, Saturday	...	Leeds, Town Hall, Address.
28th	,, Sunday	...	Leeds Mill Hill Chapel, Sermon.
30th	,, Tuesday	...	London, Crystal Palace Temperance Fete.*
4th Sept.,	Sunday	...	U n i t y Chapel, Islington—Farewell Sermon.
,,	,, Sunday	...	Effra Road Chapel, Brixton, Farewell Sermon.*
5th	,, Monday	...	British and Foreign School, Borough Road, Short Address to the Teachers.*
6th	,, Tuesday	...	Shoreditch, Town Hall, Farewell Temper- ance Meeting.
9th	,, Friday	...	Bristol, Inauguration of the Bristol Indian Association.
12th	,, Monday	...	Hanover Square Rooms, Farewell Soiree.
17th	,, Saturday	...	Farewell Lecture at Southampton.

## CONTENTS

	PAGE
<b>Foreword</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>iii</b>
<b>Keshub Chunder Sen's Public Engagements in England</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>xiii</b>
<b>Diary in England</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>1</b>
<b>The Living God (April 10, 1870)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>61</b>
<b>Welcome Soiree (April 12)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>71</b>
<b>The Prodigal Son (April 17)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>109</b>
<b>The Efficacy of Prayer (April 24)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>122</b>
<b>The Book of Life (April 28)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>133</b>
<b>The Love of God (May 1)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>140</b>
<b>Words to Ragged Schools (May 9)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>152</b>
<b>The Brahmo Samaj and The Path of Universal Fellowship (May 10)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>156</b>
<b>Female Education in India (May 13)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>165</b>
<b>Words to the Peace Society: Protest Against War (May 17)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>173</b>
<b>The Liquor Traffic in India (May 19)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>179</b>
<b>Rejoicing in God (May 22)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>187</b>
<b>God Listens to Our Prayers (May 22)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>193</b>
<b>England's Duties to India (May 24)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>195</b>
<b>Christ and Christianity (May 28)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>227</b>
<b>Temperance (May 29)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>246</b>
<b>Spiritual Fellowship (June 2)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>252</b>
<b>The Brahmo Samaj of India (June 3)</b> ... ... ... ...	<b>270</b>

	PAGE
Hindu Theism (June 7) .....	271
Christian Unity (June 8) .....	276
Religious and Social Liberty (June 9) .....	285
At Bristol (First Visit) (June 11-15) .....	296
‘Sermon’	
Pilgrimage to the Raja’s Grave	
Visits Institutions in Bristol	
Address	
Soiree and Discussions	
At Bath (June 15) .....	300
‘England’s Duties towards India’	
At Leicester (June 17) .....	307
‘Indian Reforms’	
At Birmingham (June 20) .....	315
‘The Duties of Christian Missionaries in India’	
At Nottingham (June 20-21) .....	329
Address and Reply	
‘The Study of Pure English Institutions and Life and their Introduction in a National Form in India’	
At Manchester (June 24-26) .....	343
‘The Influence of British Contact on and their Duties to the Intellectual, Moral and Spiritual Awakening in India’	
‘The Temperance Question and the Duties of Governments’.	
‘Sermon’	

	PAGE
<b>At Liverpool (June 26—July 14) ...</b>	<b>359</b>
‘The True Regeneration of Heart’	
‘The Religious and Moral Position of India’	
‘British Co-operation in the National Regeneration of India’	
Illness	
‘Basis of the Unity of Religions’: Opening Ceremony of a Theistic Society in London (July 20) ...	376
Women in India (August 1) ...	386
Interview with Queen Victoria (August 13) ...	397
At Edinburgh (August 19) ...	399
‘The Religious and Social Condition of India’	
At Glasgow (August 21) ...	417
‘Sermon’	
‘India’s Advancement and the Duties of England’	
At Leeds (August 27-28) ...	427
‘The Present Condition of India’	
‘The Living God in England and India’	
Return to London (September 4) ...	448
‘Divine Unity’	
At Bristol (Second Visit) (September 9) ...	462
Inauguration Address at Bristol Indian Association.	
Farewell Soiree (September 12) ...	472
‘My Impressions of England’	
Parting Words (September 14) ...	497

		PAGE
<b>Three Epistles</b>	...	<b>506</b>
First Epistle (March 4, 1870)		
Second Epistle (June, 1870)		
Third Epistle (October, 1870)		
<b>Addenda</b>	...	<b>520</b>
‘Theism’ (June 5, 1870)		
Chairman’s Address at the Opening Meeting of the Theistic Society in London (July 20)		
The Address Presented by the Friends of Temperance in Leeds (August 27)		
National Temperance League Fete (August 30)		
‘Temperance’ (September 6)		
Mr. W. H. Channing’s Address at the Farewell Meeting (September 12)		
<b>Publisher’s Note</b>	...	<b>547</b>
<b>Index</b>	...	<b>553</b>

## DIARY IN ENGLAND

### INCLUDING THE VOYAGE

*Tuesday, 15th February, 1870*

LEAVE home early in the morning after bidding farewell to family and relatives. A large number of friends accompany us to the wharf at Garden Reach. A few minutes after 7 A.M. the steamer gently moves on from her moorings, all friends of passengers who came to see them off having been cleared off in due time; waving handkerchiefs and tearful eyes alone indicate in a most affecting manner the exchange of mutual sympathies and tender farewell; and we get further and further down the river and are at last lost sight of by the numerous concourse of friends standing on the wharf. May the Lord have mercy on those whom I leave behind, and keep them ever in the path of faith and purity! May He help me to fulfil the great mission with which He has entrusted me!

We have a most comfortable four-berth cabin; and our party being large and agreeable—we are six\* and all Brahmos—we do not feel much inconvenience, and the pains of separation from home are in a great measure alleviated. Unfortunately we cast anchor at about 2 P.M., as it is deemed unsafe to proceed further until the flood tide is in. Early departure from Calcutta had raised hopes in me of getting out to sea in the course of the day; and it is mortifying to find we are thus forced to stop within a few miles from the city. In the evening I carry on a long and

---

\* Prosonno Kumar Sen, Ananda Mohan Bose, Gopal Chandra Roy, Rakhal Das Roy, Krishna Dhan Ghosh and Keshub Chunder Sen.

pleasant conversation with the Hon'ble Mr. Wyndham, one of our fellow passengers, and to whom I was introduced the other day at Government House. We talk on a variety of subjects, chiefly the Irish Land Question. My fears about diet\* have happily proved unfounded; the bill of fare exceeds what even the most sanguine could anticipate. I am indeed rejoiced to find on the dinner table potatoes boiled and roast, brinjal, *shak†* and vegetable curries, and besides a great variety of Indian fruits.

*Wednesday, 16th February*

The colour of the river gradually changes into greenish green, bluish and deep blue as we draw nearer to the sea. We leave behind Saugar Light House, and then we gradually lose sight of land. We are now in the centre of a vast circle whose circumference meets the horizon. The heavens above and the ocean below are all that the eye could behold. The pilot leaves us at about 4 P.M., in a small jolly boat which carries him and Mr. Toogood to the pilot brig. We send our first batch of letters to Calcutta by this opportunity. The vessel in which we are begins to roll a little, and some of my friends feel uneasy. A little more rolling and the symptoms will develop themselves into seasickness. But we need not be afraid as the sea is remarkably smooth. We are beginning to make acquaintances amongst our fellow passengers. Some of them are very agreeable. A military officer apparently more kind than the rest, volunteers his services, and says he will be happy to do what he can for us.

---

\* He was a vegetarian.      † Pot herb.

*Thursday, 17th February*

According to calculations our situation this noon is  $18^{\circ}40'$  N. Lat. and  $85^{\circ}48'$  E. Long. We have run 200 miles since noon yesterday; there are 462 miles to Madras. Either the rolling of the vessel has abated or we have got used to it. None feels uneasy to-day. Plenty of flying fish are playing about. Among our fellowpassengers there is a fine man-eater. He offers his best wishes to everybody that goes to visit him by showing his beautiful set of teeth. Were he to dine *with us* in the saloon how cheerfully would he dine *on us*!

*Friday, 18th February*

We have made a rather quick passage to-day having run 228 miles during the last 12 hours. We hope to reach Madras to-morrow afternoon, as we have only 234 miles before us. At noon we are  $15^{\circ}59'$  N. Lat. and  $83^{\circ}E.$  Long. Many are speculating about the probable time of our arrival in Madras, and are going in for lotteries, two rupees per head. What would my countrymen say when they learn that we take five meals every day? Would they not think that our only business here is to serve the stomach and study gastronomy? But we do not eat more than we used to do at home; we only go to the table oftener, and the outward arrangements are grander. Civilization does not satisfy our belly so much as it makes outward *dhoom dham*.\* What do you think is that sound of the bugle for? Shudder not, it is no signal for war, it does not signify that an enemy is near. No, far from it. It is a call to dinner. You should prepare yourself to

---

\* Display.

wage war with appetite, and kill that troublesome foe with the knife in one hand and the fork in the other!

*Saturday, 19th February*

We begin to see land in the morning, and we reach Madras at about 9-15 A.M. Mr. Wyndham is the winner in the lottery affair, and gets about Rs. 80. That is fortunate. After making some purchases on board the steamer we proceed ashore in an "accommodation boat" which we engage for Rs. 2. We go to Messrs. Parry & Co.'s Office where we find my old friend, Mr. Vencataswamy Naidoo. He gives us a most cordial reception. After taking our tiffin there—bread and tea—we drive together in Mr. Naidoo's handsome carriage through some of the principal streets in the native part of the town. On our way we search out the house of Mr. Doraswamy Naidoo, Brahmo Missionary in Madras, of whom I had not heard for a long time. He comes up at once and is agreeably surprised to find us waiting for him in the carriage. We spend about a quarter of an hour in his house, where the Press and types and library of the Veda Somaj are located, and we converse chiefly on the present state of that Somaj. I am sorry to learn that the Somaj has only a nominal existence. It has no meetings, and none can say where the members are. Mr. Doraswamy is in fact the Veda Somaj. He does not seem satisfied with his work and complains of the apathy of the people. Immediate steps should be taken to strengthen our mission in this part of the country. We proceed to see the People's Park, originally Trevellyan's Park, which has considerably improved since I first saw\*

---

\* In 1864.

it. It is largely resorted to by the gentry and also people of the poorer classes every evening. We see here a very fine lion and lioness with "children and grand children" forming a noble royal family among a large collection of inferior animals. After walking about a little and enjoying the Band, we drive down to the Strand, and thence proceed to Mr. Vencataswamy's house where we enjoy a most delicious native dinner on plantain leaf. Since I left home I never had such an excellent dinner. We then go to Patcheappah's Hall to witness the performances of the Japanese Troupe. They display some very wonderful tricks of legerdemain and athletic sports. The Ladder, the Jar and the Rope Dance are marvellous indeed. At about midnight we reach our host's beautiful garden house, which is some miles from the busiest part of the town. It is a neat little villa built and furnished in the English style. We spend the night here.

*Sunday, 20th February*

Early in the morning we step into our host's splendid carriage after taking a little tea, and drive up to the pier accompanied by our friend Doraswamy. The sea is very calm. We reach the steamer in good time for breakfast. Leave Madras at 9-15 A.M., and gradually lose sight of land again. Towards evening the sea gets rough, there is a sudden rush of water into our cabin. Some of our companions get somewhat seasick. We chant a few hymns on the forecastle in the evening. At this time the Brahma Mandir in Calcutta is full; the name of the Most High is being chanted there by our assembled brethren. The same Lord is near unto us.

*Monday, 21st February*

The sea continues rough. At noon our position is  $18^{\circ} 19' N.$  Lat.  $81^{\circ} 47' E.$  Long. We have run 273 miles; Galle is 240 miles distant. There is a nice little menagerie on board the vessel, which affords fun to many of the passengers especially when they have little else to do. We have a young tiger remarkably tame, a couple of monkeys and some poultry.

*Tuesday, 22nd February*

Under the guidance of a pilot, we enter the Galle harbour a few minutes after 8 A.M. Amongst the crowd hurrying about on the deck there is a Telegraph Peon who has a number of telegrams in hand. On inquiry I find one of these is addressed to me, and contains the welcome news—"All Right." We land at noon, and drive down to the Post Office where we post our letters. We have to pay six pence postage for each letter. We then call over to the Telegraph Office and send our messages. In order to give my friends some idea of the place, we pass through some of the streets, bordering on the sea, and lined on both sides with wretched huts and native shops. We visit a small Buddhist temple. The central figure is Buddha in his usual meditative posture, on the two sides are two smaller figures, but none could tell whom they represent. I am struck with astonishment to see an image of *Vishnu* there. The walls of the temple are painted all over, and contain representations of various mythological incidents of Buddhistic theology. We then hasten back to the jetty, purchasing on our way a good number of pineapples and cocoanuts. As we go back to the steamer in a small boat, for which we pay Rs. 2, we see the gentle undulations

of the sea, and a large number of steamers and ships of various flags lying in the harbour. We see the "Orissa," the "Deccan" and the "Jhelong" bound for Bombay, Calcutta and Australia respectively. Galle is the great meeting place for the P. & O. Mail Steamers. In the evening one of our stewards jumps overboard, and swims on to the "Deccan," lying alongside of us, and comes back with great adroitness. He is a first-rate swimmer. The night is very warm.

*Wednesday, 23rd February*

One by one the other steamers leave us, the passengers and officers waving their handkerchiefs as usual. At about 11 A.M. we resume our course. We have hardly lost sight of Galle when the sea becomes awfully rough owing to a strong northwesterly breeze. The vessel rolls about most wantonly, and is dashed up and down the waves. Now and then the sea rises up roaring and splashing and makes a rush upon us in the forecastle and quarter-deck. Prosonno is laid up, and all others are more or less affected. The list of passengers receives numerous accessions; we muster now more than one hundred.

*Thursday, 24th February*

Fortunately the sea is calm again, and we feel better. The passengers are trying to get up a theatrical performance, the preliminary meeting takes place in the saloon at 10 o'clock. Our position at noon to-day may be thus stated— $7^{\circ} 15'$  N. Lat. and  $76^{\circ} 72'$  E. Long. Galle is 249 miles behind, Minicox Isle is 192 miles ahead.

*Friday, 25th February*

We passed by Minicox Isle in the morning; we did not see it. We are told the P. & O. steamer the

“Colombo” was wrecked here some time ago on a foggy day. A large number of big fishes are seen running ahead of us, perhaps frightened by the movements of our steamer. Up they throw themselves above the sea, and in a rapid curved motion they again plunge into it; again they rise and again they dash forward, thus running a race with us for some distance. Among the assistant engineers of the “Mooltan” there is one of very liberal theological views, we are glad to make his acquaintance; he sympathizes heartily with our church and my mission particularly. He furnished us with much valuable information on navigation and other subjects. We have run 250 miles. Our position at noon is  $8^{\circ} 2'$  N. Lat. and  $71^{\circ} 59'$  E. Long.

*Saturday, 26th February*

Run 269 miles—rather fast. Our position— $8^{\circ} 53'$  N. Lat. and  $67^{\circ} 32'$  E. Long. In the saloon we meet the late Director of Public Instruction of Ceylon, and make his acquaintance. He has left the service owing to misunderstanding with the authorities and is going home to “eat a few more dinners” in order to set up as a barrister. He speaks very encouragingly of my mission; says it is very “bold” and assures me I shall meet with great opposition. He advises me to join the Dialectical Society in London, whose object is free discussion; and to see such men as Mill, Huxley and Mr. Morrison M.P. He seems to belong to Mr. Mill’s School, and has too great respect for science to believe in orthodox Christianity.

*Sunday, 27th February*

In the morning the officers and crew, carpenters, engine-men, *khala sees* and all assemble on the deck, in

their uniform, for parade and drill. Their names are called out, and as the Captain and the first officer pass along the line each makes a respectful bow. At the first signal they rush in small companies to different parts of the vessel while some post themselves near the pumping machine from which pipes are laid on, the object of these arrangements being of course to put out fire. The second signal being given they return and form new groups at the "boat stations" the object being to take charge of the boats in case all efforts to extinguish the fire prove ineffectual. Divine Service is conducted by the Captain on the quarter-deck at 10.30. A.M. With the Captain's permission which he most readily and cheerfully accords, we hold service in the fore-saloon at 7.30. P.M. The purser makes the needful arrangements for lights and accommodation. The congregation is pretty large, numbering about fifty. My text is Psalm XL, "The Lord is our refuge and strength and a very present help in trouble." We should never think of God as absent, but must realize His holy presence and hold Him before us as an everpresent help. As we place our entire confidence in the Captain of our vessel, so must we, in navigating the sea of life, repose our firmest trust in the Great Captain, who will deliver us from all temptations and dangers. How interesting is the sight of this small floating congregation! How encouraging is it to think that the name of the Almighty One is chanted on the bosom of the Arabian Sea, and that in the midst of a small floating family, composed of diverse races, we are enabled to sing the glory of our common Father, and echo back the solemn and sacred chrous of "satyam"\*\* which

is being chanted at this moment by our Brahmo brethren in different parts of India! How kind is the Lord unto us! But oh! how forgetful we are of His mercies! May the True God be glorified in all lands and on the high seas!

*Monday, 28th February*

Among our fellowpassengers there is a company of gentlemen from Australia, who mostly sit in front of us at the table. The great object of their life seems to be fun. They may best be compared to the *yar logues* of Bagbazar in Calcutta, having hardly anything to do except to "eat and drink and be merry." The other day they got terribly irate because they were not supplied with grog, though they repeatedly called for it, till 9 P.M., which is grogging time in our steamer. In the evening they generally gamble. Their usual and favorite business is—pitching into each other. They do not seem to mix much with the other passengers, but try to move in their element.

*Tuesday, 1st March*

This evening on the quarter-deck the stewards enact the farce entitled "The Rifle and how to use it." The performance is indeed highly creditable. Some of the actors appear very intelligent. How different these stewards are from the big-bellied lazy and impudent *khan-sammahs* of Bengal! The farce is followed by negro songs which according to the language of the advertisement are sung by the "Mooltan Coloured Uproar Troupe." These are very humorous and keep the audience in a state of wild fit of amusement and laughter. While enjoying the

grand *tamasha*\* we almost forget that we are on board a ship! How great is the power of steam! You build a home on the waves of the sea, scorn its hissing and howling, and there make yourself merry!

*Wednesday, 2nd March*

At noon we pass Cape Guardafui; its range of wild, barren and dreary hills we see before us. One continent is out of sight, and for the first time I behold this new continent—Africa. There is hardly a single trace of vegetation in the rocky cape; nothing green to be seen; so far as the eye extends it is all dreary and sterile. Lo! a small boat is sailing up the cape! Whence does it come and whither is it bound? Who can say? As we are proceeding north-west, we gradually lose sight of land again and steer across the gulf of Aden.

*Thursday, 3rd March*

Pursuant to notice there is another theatrical performance to-night, got up by some of our fellow-passengers. A few songs, such as the “Bashful Man etc.” are sung, singly and in chorus, in the commencement, and then the well-known farce of “Going to Ball” is introduced on the stage which, it is needless to say, is devoid of scenic representations. At intervals, when the curtain falls, one of the stewards dressed as a poor old English woman steps in and strolls about the seats of the audience, crying out, Lemonade, Soda Water, etc. A police man follows with a lantern tied to his back and drives off that troublesome intruder. This is a burlesque on the practice too common in England of selling refreshments in the lower galleries of

---

\* Fun

theatres which often calls forth the interference of the police. The play is satisfactory and very amusing, but perhaps it is not so creditable as we expected it to be.

*Friday, 4th March*

The Lighthouse at Aden, built on high rocks, is observable from a great distance. As we draw nearer the harbour we see, at first dimly and then vividly, that gigantic steamer, the wonder of the age, the "Great Eastern." She is at present engaged in laying the Anglo-Indian telegraph cable, and will shortly leave Aden and enter the Red Sea to complete her work. It is said she can accommodate more than 1,000 first class passengers! As soon as we reach Aden the post office peon brings a batch of letters amongst which I am glad to find two addressed to me. We engage a boat for Re. 1-8 and land at the stone wharf which is very neat and beautiful and has a flight of stairs on each side. After throwing our letters\* in the Post Office box we drive down into the interior of the city, which is about 5 miles from the "Point." The cabman speaks Bengali, as he was born there and has left it recently. We proceed to see the Reservoirs after passing through the "ups and downs" which constitute the roads of hillstations. The reservoirs are simply the hollow places in the hills cut out by nature and beautifully plastered up by art, which are made to hold all the rain water which falls on those hills and gradually accumulates there. Some of them are very capacious and deep. There is a small garden on the hills, which is beautifully laid out with a variety of plants and trees, and stands in refreshing contrast to the dreary scene

\* "Epistle to the Theists in India" was posted from here. See Appendix.

around. It rains very seldom in this country; they say they had no rains for the last 16 months, and hence all the reservoirs are empty. Some men, we see, are drawing water from two or three deep wells with considerable difficulty. The water is a little tepid and brackish, and yet it is considered very good water by the people. The sun is very hot, and we feel somewhat tired. On our way back we halt near the bazar, and—is it not strange?—we purchase *jilapi* and *gaja* (Bengali sweetmeats) and betelnuts! Aden is an interesting small town. The neat range of small houses on the beach is a pretty sight indeed. The people have somewhat the African cut of face and possess woolly curling hair; they seem to be a mixture of negro and Arab. As there is very little else to see we return to the steamer in the afternoon. A number of poor half-naked natives are swimming about alongside of our vessel. You throw a piece of silver, down they go immediately, some with feet upward,—and behold! one of them raises his head with the prize in his mouth held between his teeth! Is not this very wonderful? I never saw anything like it in our country.

*Saturday, 5th March*

Early in the morning we see land through the port in our cabin, and we hasten to the deck to ascertain if it is the isle of Perim. Yes it is. We are now passing through the straits of Babelmandeb. On the east lies Arabia, on the west the isle of Perim with its lighthouse and fortifications, and further on beyond the larger channel of the straits, through which sailing ships generally pass, the smaller but deeper being reserved for steamers, the distant coast of Africa may be dimly seen. It is a grand

scene—two vast continents stretch forth on two sides of us and a small island divides the intervening straits into two channels. Now we have entered the Red Sea of such intense Biblical interest and importance. The sea is getting rough again. Huge waves on all sides sporting with our vessel.

*Sunday, 6th March*

As usual the crew go through their parade and drill at 10 A.M. Divine service at 10.30. A.M. The sea is rough again. Some of the passengers seem anxious to hear from me an account of our Church, and Lady Durand has already spoken to the Captain requesting permission for the use of the quarter-deck. He unhesitatingly gives his consent, and we put up a notice announcing a lecture to be delivered by me at 7-30 P.M. We have a large gathering. In the course of the lecture, which lasts a little more than an hour, I give a short sketch of the history and creed of the Brahmo Somaj, and exhort the congregation to give up sectarianism. This being Sunday, in how many parts of the world is the Lord's name being chanted! Let us join the chorus with our feeble voices.

*Monday, 7th March*

After dinner our fellowpassengers usually amuse themselves with a variety of games and sports. Besides  cards and chess there are two others which form the principal sources of attraction. The first of these called ringing of the board. A canvass board similar to the sketch in the margin is placed a few yards off, and two or three gentlemen by turns fling certain hard things like cakes in shape, and then count up the

number of marks touched by the cakes. He who completes a hundred first wins. In the other games a few *beerays\** are thrown in the direction of tubs placed at either end, and he who throws the greatest number into the tub comes off triumphant. We see a rocky island to-day.

*Tuesday, 8th March*

A splendid entertainment comes off this evening. It is “cock-fight.” Think not we have trained cocks on board the ship, or that the cruelties almost inseparable from the game are to be encouraged or promoted by us. No; the managers distinctly announce in sober seriousness that human beings will become cocks and that they will fight without being cruel. What may this mean? The mystery is solved. Two human birds appear on the field with hands tied, their legs bent with a rod tightly fixed between, and they press against each other’s feet. He who is shoved upside down is the loser. The victors then fight similarly with each other, till the laurel is fairly won by one individual. In the present case one of the officers of the ship gains the day. At last Mr. Clive, one of the Australian party, shabbily dressed in lady’s attire stands up as the “Queen of Beauty,” reads a few doggerel verses, and then presents the victor with a piece of broken plate! The whole thing is so stupid and absurd that it cannot fail to be amusing in the superlative degree. Perhaps we were never in such fits of good humour and laughter as on this occasion. We pass the Dædalus lighthouse at night. It is so called because the ship bearing that name was long ago wrecked on the spot.

---

\* Loops.

*Wednesday, 9th March*

Mr. Archer, one of the Assistant engineers of our ship a very liberal-minded man and a sincere friend of our Church, shows us the machinery of the vessel and explains its scientific principles and processes as we follow him through intricate passages, dark windings and fire rooms. We enter the gulf of Suez to-day. In the evening we see the island of Shadwan and note with melancholy interest the place where the "Carnatic" was wrecked, and a number of unfortunate men lost their lives. Oh how painful was their death! Poor souls, may the Lord have mercy on them. The heart is instinctively moved to pray that the Merciful Father may shower His blessings on them.

*Thursday, 10th March*

Gradually the gulf becomes narrower and on both sides we see barren rocks and sand. Yonder little bit of ground covered with palm trees lying just on the margin of the sea is sacred. There are two or three houses, and a number of fresh-water wells known as Moses' Wells. From here, rumour has it, the Israelites crossed the Red Sea pursued by Pharaoh. It is, I suppose, a place of pilgrimage now. As we enter the harbour we find ourselves surrounded by ships bearing the Turkish and various other flags. Here is a fine troop ship, the troops disembark, and afford a pleasant sight as they pass on to the wharf, in a boat tugged by a neat little steamer, with their band playing in a most lively manner. There are some boats with dredging machines which are engaged in cutting and removing the stones at the bottom of the sea and thereby making it deeper. The stones thus cut away are being used for extending the beautiful pavement of the wharf

alongside which vessels are moored. Our ship draws near to this wharf at 4 p.m., and we close our voyage over the Eastern waters. A few miles off stretches the great Suez Canal which is clearly perceptible from here. We learn from a notice just issued that the special train starts at 6 p.m., and we must get ready immediately. All our luggage we leave behind, of course duly labelled, and we hasten to the train which lies only a few yards from our ship. We start after offering our warmest thanks to Mr. Beasley, the excellent Captain of our ship, and paying *bukshish* to the stewards. The train is off. But oh it stops again; again it runs, again it stops for an hour or so. What does all this mean? It is the Egyptian railway, and we should have expected a little mismanagement. On reaching the city which is about 2 or 3 miles only from the port, we call at the Post Office and post our letters. After a long and unaccountable detention here we resume our journey and travel the whole night through wild and barren deserts, enjoying only two things on our way—sleeplessness and biting cold!

*Friday, 11th March*

Early in the morning the train arrives at the Nile Station. Here after a whole night's unrest we find dreadful "latrines" and a cup of tea for a shilling. The former I endure in Bengali style, the latter I enjoy and pay for in true Anglo-Saxon style. We then cross the splendid railway bridge over the Nile and are agreeably surprised to find how the landscape changes from that place downwards. The eyes wearied with unbroken arid plains and deserts are again refreshed with beautiful green luxuriant vegetation on both sides, which cannot fail to remind us

of similar scenes in our own country. At about 9 A.M. we reach the station at Alexandria, from where we are carried in a bus, supplied by the P. & O. Company to the Hotel d'Europe. The spacious airy and well-furnished rooms placed at our disposal strike us all with agreeable amazement, and some even begin to feel uneasy amidst too much ease. After a late breakfast at 12 A.M. we drive down to see the curiosities of this most ancient Egyptian city with the help of a guide whom we engage for two shillings. The first thing we see is "Cleopatra's Needle," said to be 80 feet high, and marked all over with hieroglyphics beyond the reach of our comprehension. Thence we proceed to see "Pompey's Pillar" which is said to measure 140 feet in height, and has a small hole at the foot. The relics of a most ancient building are next shown to us, where we have to descend by a flight of steps. We see there marks of obliterated painting on the walls, and a number of horizontal openings alongside each other where dead bodies or mummies, it is said, are deposited. Having seen the relics of the past we are led by our guide into the palace of the Pasha which is a splendid work of modern art. The Pasha's garden into which we are shown is not at all worthy of the owner of that place. The town Band is playing there; the instruments, I suppose, are all European, the air seems to be partly oriental and partly occidental. In the garden we see Paris fashion and a few fine African lions.

*Saturday, 12th March*

We are growing impatient to leave the hotel and go on board the Marseilles steamer, for, besides the exorbitant charges we have to meet—Rs. 6 daily per head or Rs. 36

daily for all, the hotel is not after all what I expected it to be. It appears that only the immovable in it are good, but the managers and waiters who are all moveable are not so. I have special cause of complaint as I do not get good things to eat although I have repeatedly instructed the waiter to give me good vegetable curries and the fellow as often with characteristic politeness readily said "All right" without fully understanding his errand. After scanty breakfast I go out shopping with two other friends, and purchase some photographs and other things. On our return we are happy to learn that the Bombay mail has been signalled at Suez and we shall have to embark this afternoon as the "Bangalore" starts to-morrow morning with the mails. We pack up at once and proceed to the wharf in an omnibus sent for the purpose by the P. & O. Company. A small steamboat commanded by a Turkish Captain carries us to the "Bangalore," after putting those of our fellow passengers who are bound for Southampton on board the "Messilia." Our steamer is a fine vessel, though very much smaller than the "Mooltan." We have got a small four-berth cabin, where all our luggage had been properly arranged before our arrival. It is getting colder day by day. At last we are on European waters—the Mediterranean sea. Asia and Africa we leave behind, Europe is before us.

*Sunday, 13th March*

We are every moment expecting the mails and passengers from Bombay. At last we hear it rumoured that they will not be in before 5 P.M., and the express train did not leave Suez last night in due time in consequence of its being a Mahomedan holiday perhaps the *Id*. But our

patience thus sorely tried is well nigh exhausted when we are assured that the steamer will not start before to-morrow morning, as the express train carrying the mails has been overtaken by a sand-storm on the way, and it will take time to disinter the mail bags. The passengers arrive at noon having been sent on by special train. A most unpleasant necessity thus detains us in the harbour for one whole day. However we enjoy a very fine view of Alexandria from the sea. The ships in the harbour mostly Turkish are decorated with flags, and the heavy roar of cannon is every now and then breaking the silence of the sea, in honour of the Mahomedan festival which continues to-day. We are exceedingly anxious to receive letters from home, which we are expecting every minute.

*Monday, 14th March*

At about 4 in the morning my sleep is disturbed by the uproar and clatter caused by the throwing in of cargo. I go on deck and am glad to find that the mail is in and our ship is off. We have an Arab pilot on board. At day-break we clearly see two ships coming behind us but gradually diverting further and further from our line. The one, we are told, is the "Messilia" bound for Southampton; the other is the "Hungaria" going to Trieste. We begin to realize the chill of the European climate, but it is far from disagreeable. I enjoy the cold breeze on deck.

*Tuesday, 15th March*

Exactly a month has elapsed since we left home; and we have not yet reached our destination. We are still going on and on. A dreadfully rough sea, a strong wind beating against it, and dark clouds in the sky above! The

rolling and pitching of the ship who can describe? Passenger after passenger goes to bed, and four of our companions are prostrated. The others feel somewhat uneasy, but somehow they manage to keep themselves and their spirits up. The more you lie down and give your enemy the advantage the worse you are. So we go on deck in the evening. And what do we see? The scene is awful. The surges are mercilessly beating against the ship in all directions, and pitching it up and down, forward and backward, this side and that side, making as it were a mere plaything of it. Now the vessel is up, several feet high, thrown up by some wanton wave;—but lo! it is down again, as if about to plunge headlong into the deep chasm thus created, and bury itself and its troubles in the sea. Oh, a most angry sea is yelling and howling around us, and is getting more and more desperate as it fails in its attempts to seize the prey. You can hardly stand for five minutes together on the deck; either you tumble down, or the sea is on your back. Every now and then the sea is rushing up on the deck, and gliding down the other side in streams. Yet withal the sight is worth seeing. We scramble up to the stern, and there, from a commanding position, we survey the dreadful frolics of Neptune. Behold the awful majesty of the Almighty Lord who holdeth the waters of the sea in the hollow of His hand. His dread power is visible here. Who can measure its height and depth, its length and breadth? He is great, His greatness is appalling. Can puny worm-like man approach the Infinite? The course of my reflections is suddenly turned. For lo! through dense masses of overhanging clouds that queen of beauty, the moon, sweetly shines forth. Her smiles rendered doubly amiable by contrast, shed a flood

of serene light on us, and spread on the waters below, as if by magic wand, one vast sheet of waving silvery lace. The kingdom of beauty is opened amidst a scene of confusion and chaos. Now nature shows us, instead of the majesty and awful greatness of the Supreme Ruler, the benignant loving kindness of the Merciful Father. How welcome is this unexpected revelation of our kind Father's mercy above, when all is cheerless and dismal below? So oft it happens in life. When misfortunes frowningly gather around us, and make us feel forlorn and helpless, the Lord, in His mercy, suddenly appeareth before us, rebuketh our unbelieving hearts and comforteth us by saying—I am with thee my son.

*Wednesday, 16th March*

The sea continues rough, and as a matter of course seasickness continues. Some of our friends are really in a pitiable condition; they can hardly keep anything in their stomach. I also feel very uneasy though I had my morning walk on deck. We all stay away from dinner except one who proves a pretty good sailor, and manages to remove the disagreeable sensation of seasickness as often as it comes by constantly walking about. There is hardly anything for us to do except to exchange our sobs and sighs and jeremiads with each other.

*Thursday, 17th March*

We are getting better as the sea is smooth. There is liveliness in every face, excepting those who are utterly cast down; and the deck is full again. It must be said here that there are some first-rate sailors among our European fellow-passengers who are so buoyant as to be above sea-

sickness,—they are ever merry and jolly. How refreshing is it after two days' uneasiness to see the beautiful scenery which greets our eyes in the afternoon! The great Continent of Europe, long-expected Europe, is before us. That is Italy which we now see,—Cape Spartivento jutting out into the sea like the pointed end of a boot. Yonder little monastery, perched on a rock lying on the very margin of the sea, looks pretty indeed;—and those verdant slopes extending far into the interior from its foot how charming! As we go further the beautiful town of Reggio rises to view. Far more beautiful is the city of Messina in Sicily which lies on the other side. Now we are entering the straits of Messina, and on both sides there is scenery on which the eye loves to expatiate. The neatlybuilt houses, the Church with its steeple, the railings on the beach, all nicely arranged op the hills—the whole looks like a masterpiece of painting, everything is so elegantly delineated. Such is the lovely town of Messina! As we pass the telegraph station a signal is hoisted up with a view that a message will be sent on to Marseilles announcing that our steamer is in sight. The channel becomes narrower and what do you see on the other side? A number of small towns and hamlets lie scattered in irregular beauty on the coast of Italy, and mark, there is the railway winding on through rocky elevations almost parallel to the course of the sea, with its inseparable companion, the telegraph wire. At the end of this succession of straggling towns and villages lies Scylla of classic importance with its castle, said to be as old as the time of Nero. Opposite to Scylla is Charybdis and between the two there is an awfully strong current which sometimes causes whirlpools. In navigating the sea of life we have often to avoid the dangerous extremes of

Scylla and Charybdis, and safely steer between the two. As soon as we make our exodus from the narrow straits we face the Lipari Isles, the biggest of which, Stromboli, may be seen sending forth smoke, as it is a volcanic island. It seems to be a monster of the sea grandly enjoying a pipe in the evening. We pass between this island and Panaria.

*Friday, 18th March*

Instead of passing through the straits of Bonifacio we turn round the island of Corsica leaving the little isle of Elba on the right, as we should otherwise find a very rough sea. At least so we understand the Captain thinks. The passengers are getting more and more impatient to see Marseilles and bring their long voyage to a close.

*Saturday, 19th March*

The southern coast of France presents varied and pleasant scenes. Cities and villages, verdant meadows, old castles, barracks, light houses, endless rocks stand forth before our view. We see the fine city of Toulon and the island of Rion. Those lights twinkling afar tell us that Marseilles is in sight. A signal rocket is let off from our ship; by way of response another is seen immediately flying off from the distant shores. Gradually and slowly we veer round under the guidance of a pilot and enter the harbour of Marseilles. The mail bags are off posthaste, as the express train starts shortly. We run into the Customs office where we find the baggages of all the passengers alphabetically arranged. The officers make a nominal search; it is a farce, and the worst of it is that we are delayed beyond the train time. We therefore drive down to the Hotel du Louvre in order to spend the night

and next morning. The brillance of the city, especially the shops, dazzles me. It is the first European city we pass through; I cannot help being struck with astonishment, everything is so unique, so peculiarly beautiful, so perfectly *bilaiti*.\* The hotel is a grand thing, being a six-storied richly furnished house with innumerable rooms and attendants. Of course we conduct ourselves in an imperial style.

*Sunday, 20th March*

The hotel omnibus carries us to the railway station in the morning after breakfast. We start at 10-50 A.M., dine in the evening in the refreshment rooms at the Lyons Station, and spend the whole night in the railway carriage. On our way we heartily enjoy the delightful scenery on both sides. Southern France, from Marseilles to Paris, is indeed a very beautiful country. The railway passes through romantic regions, hilly but fertile, and likewise through several large French towns and hamlets mostly lighted with gas, such as Avignon, Orange, Montelimar, Liveron, Chalons, Dijon.

*Monday, 21st March*

Early in the morning at 5 A.M. we reach Paris. An omnibus takes us from the "Chemin de fer de Paris a Lyon et a la Mediterrane" to the "Nord" or north railway station. We resume our journey after an interval of about two hours during which time I take a hasty public bath. We take our breakfast—bread, potatoes and tea, at Amiens. Leaving Boulogne behind, from where passengers by the tidal train cross over to Folkestone in England, we reach Calais

---

\* Foreign.

at about 1 P.M. Fortunately the English Channel is exceedingly calm and we cross it in a small but fast steam ferry commanded by a French Captain in two hours. It being of foggy day we are disappointed in our expectations of enjoying a distant sea view of England. However, as we draw near, Dover rises to view with its old castle. In a moment we are alongside the splendid wharf; in another moment we are led into a railway carriage which carries us in two hours to Charing Cross Station, London. *Welcome London! The Lord be glorified!* Directly we reach the station, I am glad to see two Bengalees standing on the platform, B—and R.—.\* Accompanied by the former we proceed in cabs to the lodgings of K—,\* in Albert Street. How great is my joy to find on my friend's table a batch of letters from home! The joy of safe arrival is tenfold aggravated by sweet news from home. We engage at once two rooms on the first and two on the second floor of the house where our friend is staying.

*Tuesday, 22nd March*

Engage a cab after breakfast to pay visits. I first call at Miss Collet's, St. John's Road, and have a long talk with her on a variety of subjects. Her mind is of an eminently historical or rather statistical type; she is ever gathering facts and eliciting information. Thence I proceed to Miss Cobbe's, Brompton, a long way off. But as she is not at home I go to Queen's Gate and pay my respects to Lord Lawrence. Both he and his kind-hearted lady give me a warm welcome. After a lengthy and interesting conversation I return to Brompton and am glad to find Miss Cobbe

---

\* Behari Lal Gupta, Romesh Chandra Dutta and Krishna Govind Gupta.

at home. She is, as I expected her to be, a most lively and earnest-minded person.

*Wednesday, 23rd March*

According to engagement Lord Lawrence calls at our place between 11 A.M. and 12 A.M. and spends a short time by our humble fireside. He takes me to the India Office, but unfortunately I see neither the Duke of Argyll nor Sir Robert Montgomery as both are said to be engaged.

*Thursday, 24th March*

In the evening I attend a small tea party at Miss Cobbe's, where I have the pleasure to meet several ladies and gentlemen interested in me and my work. Foremost among them is Miss Elizabeth Sharpe, whose charming verses containing the immortal line—"To me salvation comes from th' Eastern shore" appeared in the "Indian Mirror" and excited the deepest interest in our country. I am also introduced to Mr. Grant Duff, Mrs. Manning, Miss Manning, Miss Elliot, and the excellent Secretary of the Unitarian Association, Rev. Mr. Spears. After the party have dispersed Mr. Spears and Miss Cobbe make arrangements for the public meeting to be held to welcome me under the auspices of the Unitarian Association, and also for better lodgings for me.

*Friday, 25th March*

This being mail day I post my letters home, in which I record my first impressions of this great city.

*Saturday, 26th March*

After breakfast we drive out in a cab with Rev. Spears in order to engage lodgings in a more central part

of the city than Regent Square where we are at present staying and which lies at an inconvenient distance from the principal institutions and places of importance. After some search we succeed in securing very comfortable rooms in Norfolk Street, Strand, known as "Mrs. Sampson's Private Hotel." We then proceed to Hanover Square rooms where we attend a public meeting of the Female Suffrage Society and hear Mr. Mill, Mr. Jacob Bright, Lord Amberly; Mrs. Taylor, Chairman (beg your pardon—Chairwoman), Mrs. Fawcett, Miss Taylor and several other ladies and gentlemen. Instead of hearing their speeches, I should have said—we saw their speeches, for the distance at which we sat made them almost inaudible. However I am delighted to see there are so many lady speakers,—and some of them spoke beautiful with no less rhetoric than fluency—and that they are so earnestly fighting to get admission into Parliament. The movement is likely to succeed in this free country, but it will take some time. This day, for the first time in my life, I see snow falling in beautiful flakes. It is a shower of snow; within a short time everything becomes white—streets, housetops, trees and even the umbrella and dress of those who are going about. I am so highly delighted with this wonderful natural phenomenon that I cannot resist the temptation of going out into the veranda and receiving a good sprinkling of flakes on my overcoat.

*Sunday, 27th March*

We have a quiet service in Bengali, as usual, among ourselves, in the evening. The same holy name which is chanted in chorus in India has been glorified by a small

band in England. When will the two countries unite in the worship of their common Father?

*Monday, 28th March*

Glad to receive letters from India this morning. Sir Harry Verney, perhaps on the recommendation of Lord Lawrence, comes to pay me a visit, and after a brief conversation, in which he speaks highly of the late Lord William Bentinck, Governor of India, arranges for my interview with Her Majesty the Queen of Holland who is now on a visit here. In the afternoon we remove to our new lodging in the Strand which is situated on the banks of the Thames and commands a good view of the river. The rooms are far more commodious and decent than those we hitherto used. Unfortunately, Lady Verney who was to have taken me with her to the Queen fails to make out our new residence and returns disappointed. As soon as I learn this I hasten to Sir Harry's house and thence proceed with him to the Queen. She seems very intelligent and affable, and asks me several questions about India and our Church. On my way back I call at Lord Lawrence's and inform him of my new address. After dinner I stir out again and attend Mrs. Crawshay's "At Home." Here I make many friends. Amongst others I should mention Rev. Mr. Conway, who tells me that he is connected with two Theistic Chapels in London where he preaches pure Theism! I heartily rejoice to hear this.

*Tuesday, 29th March*

After breakfast I leave my residence accompanied by Lord Lawrence, who kindly calls for the purpose, to see

Lord Shaftesbury. Though far advanced in age His Lordship is full of earnestness; and though at the head of the most orthodox and narrow-minded section of the Christian Church he offers me cordial sympathy and greatly interests me by a long talk about the philanthropic movements in which he is engaged. Lord Lawrence then takes me to the India office and introduces me to Sir Robert Montgomery, Sir Frederick Currie, Sir Frederick Halliday, Mr. Mangles; I also see Mr. Grant Duff and accidentally meet Mr. Sumner Maine in his room. During our interview with Sir Frederick Currie, he introduces the subject of the Education Cess\* proposed to be levied on the Zemindars in Bengal, and a little quiet discussion ensues. We then walk together to the Elphinstone Club house where Lord Lawrence slips away and has a talk with one of the officers of the Club to get me admitted into its membership as an honorary visitor. He then takes me to Westminster Abbey where I see a few only of the countless tombs and monuments of England's eminent men and women. The house of Parliament being near, I take the opportunity to go and see it. The house is not sitting; in one room Sir Roundell Palmer is arguing an appeal case before the Lord Chancellor. I am shown into both houses, which lie on opposite sides of the same building, the library, the Queen's robing room and the Throne with two seats on the two sides for the Prince and Princess of Wales. In the evening I attend Mrs. Manning's "At Home," where I am delighted to meet Mr. Seely the author of *Ecce Homo*.

---

See Footnote Diary of 4th May.

*Wednesday, 30th March*

In the afternoon I call on Miss Catherine Winkworth, sister of Miss Susanna Winkworth. She is a remarkably intelligent and well-informed lady and carries on a long conversation with me about Indian affairs principally. I believe she is the author of "Lyra Germanica." Another "At Home" tonight—Lady Lyell's. Her husband Sir Charles Lyell is the great scientific man of the age. Invitations, I see, are getting very numerous, and it is very singular and striking that as while in India my earliest correspondents were chiefly ladies so my earliest guests here are the fair sex. Is it because ladies are more kind and hospitable towards strangers or are they more hearty in their sympathy with Theists?

*Thursday, 31st March*

Pursuant to engagement I dine with Lord and Lady Lawrence to-night. Amongst the party present I see Dr. Guthrie, the celebrated Scotch divine, Sir Charles Trevelyan and the Duke of Argyll's son. After dinner several other ladies and gentlemen enter appearance. I see Mr. Maine, Sir Robert Montgomery, Mr. Seton-Karr who, as usual with him, opens his conversation with a question in Bengali, and other retired Anglo-Indians.

*Friday, 1st April*

The Dean of Westminster invites me to lunch to-day. I am introduced to his excellent wife, Lady Augusta Stanley, Prince Christian and Professor Max Müller. It is a small quiet party, and though amongst strangers I get a very hearty meal. Is it not passing strange that I am supplied

with something very like *páish*\* to begin with? Mr. Max Müller of course introduces Indian subjects, the Vedas especially, in the course of conversation and discussion. The Dean also quite heartily takes part.

*Saturday, 2nd April*

Moulvie Syed Ahmed whom I met at Benares during my recent visit to that city pays me a visit to-day with his son who has come to study for the Bar. I converse with him in Hindi. Is not that strange? According to announcement in the papers the Indian mail ought to be in this evening. Hence we hasten in an omnibus towards our former lodging in Albert street, hoping our friend may have got some letters for us, addressed to his care. But unfortunately I return disappointed.

*Sunday, 3rd April*

It was arranged before that I should go with Lord Lawrence to St. James' Church to-day. Accordingly I call on him and proceed together in his carriage. After the usual service Mr. Liddon preaches a sermon on the text—“Ask and it shall be given you”. He treats the subject in a philosophical manner and also exhaustively even at the risk of being a little tedious. It is one of his Lenten lectures. It strikes me very much how an English congregation patiently bear a sermon about an hour long, without murmur.

*Monday, 4th April*

An American missionary of the Unitarian Church, Mr. W. G. Eliot calls in the morning to make my acquaint-

\* Rice pudding.

tance. Among other things we talk about the feasibility of my going over to his country and returning home across the Pacific. Rev. Mr. Spears accompanies us to the British museum to-day. There, after seeing the central library room, which contains a large number of high bookshelves arranged in a circle, we pass on from department to department and hurriedly glance over the various animal, mineral, and geological collections. The front of the building is very much like that of the Sanskrit College in Calcutta. On our way home we go into a photographer's shop and sit for a "group" of our whole party. In the evening I attend the tea party at Rev. Mr. Martineau's. There I am introduced to his whole family and to a good number of his pupils.

*Tuesday, 5th April*

After breakfast we walk over to the Ludgate Hill Station and thence proceed by train to the Crystal Palace with Mr. Spears and Mr. Taylor. It would be impossible to give a full and satisfactory account of all that we see there; it "beggars description." The vastness of the "Palace," with its towering glass vaults, strikes us at once with amazement. We are shewn into a large theatre where a band of first-rate musicians are playing. As we advance gradually into the interior of the "Palace" we pass between rows of imitation busts and statues most beautifully executed, and amidst arcades of variegated, lovely and odorous flowers. Shops of all kinds are too numerous to be counted, and present a tempting sight. We find ourselves now in the picture gallery, now in the world of sculpture; now in Egypt, now in India, now in Greece; now in the cold regions, now in hot Indian climate where the plantain tree extends

its large leaves. There is a most magnificent gallery for orchestra which with the space in front of it for the auditory might accommodate eight thousand persons. In one place we see the model of Shakespeare's house. This is as it should be; it shows that genius is truly respected in England. Here is a "Weighing chair;" I get weighed and find myself too heavy—about 162 lbs. There is a "Hand-press" which prints 100 cards in a minute, I get my cards printed here. How rapid, how cheap, how wonderful the printing. We purchase besides a few toys and fancy things here and there. The tower attached to the palace is very high; A staircase leads us to the top, from where we enjoy a fine view of the surrounding towns and villages. After knocking about for nearly five hours we feel quite fatigued; and yet we are told we have not yet seen half of the palace. On our way back we stop at an intermediate station and go over to the house of Mr. Spears for tea. We spend a most delightful evening there, the ladies are so kind and hospitable. At my request they sing a few hymns which are followed by two Bengali hymns chanted by us—*Adhama tanayai* and *Gayo tmare*.\* It is a most lively and pleasant meeting.

*Wednesday, 6th April*

This is a national festival day in England. All London is out to see the annual University Boat Race. Cabs and omnibuses, boats and small steamers are hurrying on. Ladies and gentlemen dressed in gay holiday attire with a piece

\*See ব্রহ্মসঙ্গীত ও সংকীর্তন (12th Edn.)

অধম তনয়ে নাথ by কৃষ্ণচন্দ্র রায়। গাও তারে গাও সদা by সত্যজিৎ নাথ ঠাকুর।

of either light or dark blue ribbon attached to it to indicate their sympathy with Cambridge or Oxford, are running in great crowds. Everything shows that the boat race is an established and favourite national institution. Anxious to study and enjoy it, I cast in my lot with the pressing throng, and with Mr. Keating as my guide proceed by rail to— where we secure a tolerably advantageous position on the deck of a small steam boat lying within a stone's throw from the winning post. The mass of spectators lining both banks of the Thames—which is very narrow up here—and the endless varieties of boats sporting and frolicking about constitute a splendid sight for a foreigner. Cambridge runs ahead and gains the day amidst enthusiastic cheers. Two large steamers follow, one containing the umpire. On our way back to the Railway Station I have to pass through an immense crowd whose by-no-means-gentle pressure wrings out a most painful scream from a lady close by.

*Thursday, 7th April*

Sir Harry and Lady Verney call on me in the afternoon. They seem to take very great interest in me, and are among my most active friends. I attend Mrs. Conway's "At Home" in the evening. Mr. Conway belongs to the ultra school of the Unitarians and has hardly any connection with the "Christian" Church. He is avowedly a Theist. He shows me a portrait of Ram Mohun Roy, and a photograph of Theodore Parker's study where he used to write those great and valuable discourses and essays which will immortalise his name.

*Friday, 8th April*

I go to the House of Commons to-day and take my seat in the Visitors' gallery, Sir Harry Verney having kindly

secured permission for me. The Irish Land Bill is under discussion. Among the speakers who address the House are Mr. Gladstone, Sir Roundell Palmer, Mr. Fortesque, Secretary for Ireland, Mr. Kavanagh and several others. The sight of this important assembly does not command that respect which we would fain give it from a distance and which we always associate with its name. The way in which business is done is not very solemn; some of the Hon'ble members have hats on their heads, others not; they go away and come in abruptly while business is being conducted, and are talking and whispering to each other constantly. Only a few make speeches and appear to take any interest; the others do very little beyond giving their votes when required. Perhaps I ought not to be too severe, for the Irish Land Bill is so uninteresting a subject that I should not wonder if the Prime Minister and a few leading men of the Government and the Opposition excepted the whole House were to sleep over it. There is one thing very curious which I ought to notice—the total exclusion of ladies from the visitors' gallery. They have a separate place for them on the opposite side which is hidden from the public view by a wooden partition with small openings in it, and which is thus a parliamentary *zenanah*! Why this meaningless exclusion in this land of female liberty? Lord Lawrence who came yesterday, calls this day also to arrange for a visit to the Duke of Argyll on Sunday next.

*Saturday, 9th April*

From Westminster station I proceed by rail to South Kensington and breakfast with Mr. Grant Duff. I see Mr. Geddes whom I met long ago at Krishnaghur. Mr.

Cooke, late Deputy Secretary of the Bank of Bengal, pays me an unexpected visit in the afternoon and expresses his great pleasure at seeing me here. I am also favoured with a visit from Sir Charles Trevelyan. I enjoy a long conversation with him, chiefly on the subject of the aristocracy in England and the feudal system which he says, is still kept up by them in spite of the conflict of public opinion.

*Sunday, 10th April*

I preach\* a sermon in Mr. Martineau's chapel, the usual service being conducted by him. I take the following text :—"In him we live and move and have our being," and explain God's reality and omnipresence. The congregation numbers about five hundred. This is the first time I preach from a pulpit in an English chapel, and I naturally feel a little awkwardness and as if I am not quite at home. In the afternoon I call on Lord Lawrence and proceed together in his carriage to the Argyll Lodge to see the Duke. He receives me kindly and introduces me to the Duchess who has just recovered from an illness; and then we talk on a variety of subjects relating to the Brahmo Somaj and India. His Grace seems to be a lively, active and well-informed man.

*Monday, 11th April*

Mr. Knowles calls on me and invites me to the next meeting of the Metaphysical Society which, he says, has for its chief object the discussion in a free and friendly style of all theological subjects. I also receive a visit from General Low who invites me to lunch.

*Tuesday, 12th April*

A host of big people call on me to-day. Mr. Hodgson

---

\* "The Living God". See contents.

Pratt introduces himself as a former president of the Bethune Society; being possessed of competence he devotes himself entirely to the good of the working classes. Then comes quite unexpectedly the leader of English thought, the greatest thinker of the age—Mr. John Stuart Mill. He puts to me a variety of questions, mostly political, regarding India, such as the education cess, income tax, administration of justice, character of Anglo-Indians etc. He is followed by Mr. Macleod Wyllie, late Under Secretary to the Foreign department of the Government of India and Sir Robert Montgomery, late Lieutenant Governor of the Punjab, who comes with his son. Sir Robert is an excellent man and is quite of Lord Lawrence's stamp of character. As previously arranged I meet the Unitarian Committee at their office. After dinner Mr. Taylor accompanies us to the Hanover Square Rooms, where in the Committee room I find Lord Lawrence, Dr. Mullens, Mr. Sharpe, the President, Sir Harry Verney, Sir James Lawrence and others. We then take our seats on the platform amidst cheers. Mr. Sharpe opens the meeting with a few words. Dean Stanley then in a remarkably liberal speech moves the resolution of welcome which is seconded by Lord Lawrence, Mr. Martineau, Mr. Marks, a Jewish professor and Dr. Mullens. After their speeches are over I address\* the meeting for an hour and am followed by Lord Houghton and Mr. Sanderson. The meeting is a great success inasmuch as it brings together on the same platform men of different views, and excites their common interest in India.

*Wednesday, 13th April*

Mr. Ranken, who was long in India, comes and says that India cannot be truly happy and prosperous unless

---

“Welcome Soiree”. See contents.

she throws off the foreign yoke of the British Government. He also says that he thinks with the author of the "Bible in India," which he has translated into English, that Christianity has been derived wholly from India! He asks my opinion on these points! In the evening I dine with the Hon'ble Mr. Kinnaird.

*Thursday, 14th April*

I received a letter the other day from a lady, Mrs. Bevan, a perfect stranger to me, saying she had something very important to communicate to me and that she would be glad to see me at lunch some day. With great curiosity I drive down to see her. But how bitter and sad is my disappointment when I find that after giving me a somewhat cold reception she begins to preach and catechises me as to what my difficulties are in accepting Christ in the orthodox way. It shows her warm and firm faith indeed, but to me it is anything but agreeable after the trouble and expense incurred in coming all this distance. At last she feels she is not a good preacher and recommends me to see her *guru*.\* It is refreshing to see Miss Susanah Winkworth after this unprofitable interview. She is really a very superior person gentle and pious. We talk about our spiritual experiences. I must say that since my arrival here I have not had such delightful spiritual conversation.

*Friday, 15th April*

Ritualism has always excited my interest and made me anxious to examine it carefully. I therefore gladly accept the offer of a relation of one of my fellow-lodgers to

---

\* Preceptor.

take me to a ritualist chapel, as there is to be extraordinary service owing to Good Friday. I like the music though it is so foreign, the tender voice of the little boys is charming. The preaching is also fervent, and I may say, enthusiastic. Mr. Mac—seems to feel what he says, and his words touch the hearts of his congregation. There is stillness and solemnity on all sides; and some are moved to tears by the Minister's touching appeals.

*Saturday, 16th April*

According to engagement I call on General Sir John Low and walk with him to an adjacent chapel to hear Mr. Mullinaux. He is wonderfully fluent and a most rapid speaker. But being of extremely Low Church principles he reiterates the usual dogmas and phrases of orthodox Christianity. After service I meet Lord Lawrence and Sir Harry Verney at the gate of the chapel. I spend a short time with Sir John Low and some of the ladies of his family, who are really very devout and fond of their Minister, in the Onslow Square garden, and then we go to his house to take lunch with Mr. Mullinaux. One thing strikes me very much—I mean the respect in which ministers are held by their congregation. This is as it should be. In the evening I go in an omnibus to see Miss Collet.

*Sunday, 17th April*

This morning I preach\* in the Finsbury Chapel. It is much larger than Mr. Martineau's and has a splendid gallery. I speak of the riches of God's love, my text being—"God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God and God in him." I. John iv. 16. In the course of

---

\* "The Prodigal Son". See contents.

my sermon I show that providence is not only general but special and I explain the excellent parable of the Prodigal Son as illustrating the manner in which divine love operates for the salvation of sinners. After service many amongst the congregation come forward to shake hands with me, and they do so with warmth and earnestness. A large crowd follow me to the cab. On behalf of the congregation Mr. Conway the Minister, and Mr. Hixon the treasurer quietly present me with a set of the "Collected Works of W. J. Fox." There is one distressing feature in the service as conducted in this chapel which I cannot pass over. I mean the total absence of *prayer*; there is adoration but not begging. This is theism minus its very life. In the afternoon we go to hear Dean Stanley in the Abbey Church. As might be expected his sermon breathes a very liberal spirit. Service being over we take tea at the Deanery; two amiable children, relations of the Dean, greatly interest us by their kind attention. The Dean then kindly shows us the different parts of the Abbey, giving full and elaborate explanations of their history. He deserves our best thanks for the trouble he takes. He evinces great interest in me.

*Monday, 18th April*

In consequence of some misunderstanding with our landlady, a woman of bad temper we remove this day to a more quiet and healthy place, 4 Woburn Square. Several small gardens are adjacent to us besides the one just facing our windows—Russel Square, Gordon Square, Euston Square, Torrington Square and Bedford Square. The Lord Mayor's Dinner comes off this evening at the Mansion House, known also as the Egyptian House. The building is a splendid specimen of architecture and is very richly

painted in an oriental style. Toasts are proposed and received, there are formal speeches, the goblet is passed round, the toast master announces every speech and toast in an imperious tone, at intervals there is music, the liveried attendants look like illustrious personages of a bygone period; the whole thing passes off in a most fashionable style. I of course respond to the various toasts with a glass of lemonade, and instead of drinking the Lord Mayor's health, I *snuff* it!

*Tuesday, 19th April*

Dinner at Mr. Goldingham's. He was formerly in Madras and is a retired Anglo-Indian. I meet there Mr. Lake who was in the Punjab and Sir Robert Montgomery who asks me what my opinion is about the Wards' Institution. After dinner some of the gentlemen present drive me to a corner and gradually lead me into a regular theological discussion, which is unpleasant being quite out of place. But this is not all. One of them expounds a chapter of the Bible, preaches a sort of sermon and winds up by offering a prayer, and all the while keeping his eye on me. Such things look well when they come on naturally. But to ask a man to dinner, and then to seize him unawares and discharge your proselytizing shots on him shows bad taste to say the least. Open and unreserved contest in proper time and place is desirable.

*Wednesday, 20th April*

Mr. Martineau being now our neighbour I pay him a visit in the evening and spend a short time with him. He is a very pious and venerable man, though somewhat reserved.

*Thursday, 21st April*

Miss Sharpe and her sister come up to take me in their carriage to their house in Highbury Terrace. I am introduced to their mother Mrs. Sharpe and her bed-ridden husband Mr. Sharpe and also to another Miss Sharpe. They are a very pleasant family, and in their company I spend a most pleasant evening. They are related to Mr. Samuel Sharpe, the president of the Unitarian Association, whom I also meet there. After tea we assemble in the drawing room, and carry on a most lively and interesting religious conversation. I enjoy it the more as I have not had such a treat since my arrival here. How I hate large dinners—how I love these small friendly gatherings! But alas! few there are with whom I can truly sympathize in religious opinion.

•  
*Friday, 22nd April*

Agreeably to previous engagement we meet Mrs. and Miss Manning on the Crystal Palace railway platform, and walk with them to their temporary country abode in Upper Norwood, St. Aubin's Road. After lunch we proceed to see the Crystal Palace; this being holiday time it is more largely crowded than it was when I first visited it. Leaving my friends there I drive down to Lower Norwood in a cab to see Mr. Cooke. He introduces me to his daughter and wife and shows me the various apartments of his house. I am extremely delighted to see photographs of my brother and other relations in his album. How very precious are such things to one in a distant country! In due time I return to the Mannings to take my dinner. In the evening a cup of tea closes our semi-rural excursion, and we depart in haste to catch the train. I must say I have spent the

day pleasantly with the Mannings. Miss Manning seems to be wholly a Theist, and she heartily approves of my project to have small friendly gatherings for prayer and religious conversation. She says she has been always looking forward to a Theistic union.

*Saturday, 23rd April*

At the request of Lady Edwardes I proceed to Harrow, where she is staying in her country house, by the London and N. W. Railway, escorted by Dr. Farquhar, formerly surgeon to the Governor-General of India. The country I pass through is mostly plain and flat and verdant, and reminds me of the rich plains of Bengal. Lady Edwardes is a very pious woman and seems to have learnt humility and faith from her bereavement, the death of her excellent husband Sir Herbert Edwardes. After lunch she and Mrs. Kinnaird enter into conversation verging on discussion with a view to elicit and if possible to remove those points on which we disagree. While strolling up and down the beautiful park attached to her house Lady Edwardes asks me with peculiar interest and touching solicitude what I think of Christ and the Gospel. We then take a drive through the city; on our return we take tea and taking leave of our kind hostess, I, Mrs. Kinnaird and Dr. Farquhar return to London in the evening. Harrow is a lively country place, and I enjoy it the more as it affords a charming contrast to the dreary civilization of the great metropolis. Farmers' houses, heaps of hay, variegated cattle grazing in the fields, ragged country boys and girls playing in the streets, trees and plants coming out in their vernal beauty —these are irresistible charms of nature which fill my heart with joy. I am told that Sir Herbert, when living,

had once remarked \*that should I come to England he would be most happy to see me. This circumstance made Lady Edwardes' invitation peculiarly interesting and acceptable to me.

*Sunday, 24th April*

The text of my sermon\* this morning in the Unitarian Chapel at Hackney is "Ask, and it shall be given you etc." Math. vii. 7-8. The chapel is rather small; it is crowded, and there are, I understand, about 500 persons present. I endeavour to show that the above text represents a spiritual law as immutable as physical laws. After service we proceed to Mr. Collier's house, and thence after taking a little refreshment, to Mr. Hickson's. We spend the latter part of the day in the company of the Hicksons, a very interesting and happy English family, lunching together, looking at the varieties of plants that grow in their hot-house, hearing and singing songs and enjoying most lively chitchats. The day is well spent and will leave agreeable impressions on the mind.

*Monday, 25th April*

Miss Cobbe having returned to town with renewed health I call on her in the evening. I am highly delighted with the conversation we have about our spiritual experiences. I give a sketch of the history of my conversion and point out the workings of God's providence, and as I narrate the incidents I see her eyes filled with tears, and her whole countenance impressed with devotional sympathy. She tells me how she has been brought to the Lord in the

---

\* "The Efficacy of Prayer". See contents.

same way, and how in different and remote places we have been moved by the same spirit. How wonderful and mysterious are God's ways of converting sinners! The East and the West must unite.

*Tuesday, 26th April*

Mr. Peebles, United States Consul in Asia Minor, calls on me with a friend of his who, it appears, is a spiritualist. They are both very liberal-minded, and they most warmly sympathize with me in my desire and efforts to promote theism. Mr. Peebles asks me to visit America where he will be going in next June. He is enthusiastic about it. I dine with Dean Stanley in the evening. There I meet during and after dinner several of the most eminent persons in the land—such as the Duke of Argyll, Mrs. Rothschild, Lord Lawrence, Sir Bartle Frere, Sir Charles Trevelyan, and several leading clergymen and bishops in their clerical dress.

*Wednesday, 27th April*

I dine with the "philosophers" this evening at Grosvenor Hotel, and then attend their meeting. The object of the Metaphysical Society is to discuss in a friendly spirit all questions of a metaphysical and theological character. One of the members reads a paper on the "Verification of Beliefs," which is followed by discussion. Those who take part in the discussion, especially Mr. Martineau, seem to be well up in metaphysical matters; but the remarks are in my humble opinion rather rambling and "not to the point." I meet Sir A. Grant.

*Thursday, 28th April*

I engage a cab and drive about paying or rather returning visits. Sir Charles Trevelyan is not at home, neither Sir

Fervel Buxton—so I am disappointed. Happily Sir Robert Montgomery is found in the India Office, and he evinces kind interest in me. I introduce the subject of the Native Marriage Bill, and ask him to put me in the way. He promises to do so, but he himself has unfortunately no hand in the matter, it belongs to a different committee. Mr. Pratt is not at home, but Mrs. Pratt, who accidentally meets me at the door, receives me cordially, and I spend some time in conversation with her. In the evening we go by rail to Blackfriar's Station and thence proceed to Mr. Spears' Spring Social Meeting in the Stamford Street Chapel. It is decorated, though scantily, with flowers and evergreens, and every one present seems lively. There are several speeches and music at intervals. I make a few statements\* regarding the history of my conversion to prayer and the direct action of God's spirit in my soul. My two native friends† are also obliged to make speeches, such is the pressure put upon them. Their maiden speeches are received with cheers. We return home immensely delighted with the proceedings of the Spring Meeting, and especially the fervor and cordiality with which a large number of ladies and gentlemen, chiefly the former, come forward to shake hands with me.

*Friday, 29th April*

I see a splendid collection of pictures this morning at the exhibition of Royal Academy of Arts in their new house at Piccadilly. Some of the pictures are so beautifully natural. I am ashamed to think how little our countrymen have done towards cultivating the noble art of paint-

---

\* "Address at Stamford Street Chapel". See contents.

† Prosonno Kumar Sen and Krishna Govind Gupta,

ing. The annual social meeting of the parents and guardians of Portland Schools under Mr. Martineau's superintendence takes place this evening. After tea he introduces me to the meeting, and at his request I say\* a few words on the true character of education and the necessity of co-operation between parents and teachers in the education of boys. They all look lively and seem very much to enjoy the thing; it is a pity that we have nothing similar to this in our country. I spend the remainder of the evening at Mrs. Russel Martineau's "At Home."

*Saturday, 30th April*

We attend an evening party at Mrs. Squire's where we meet the Hicksons. The evening is most delightfully spent in lively and interesting conversation, music and supper. In both these families there seems to be real heartiness of interest and attachment for me, and very little formality. May God bless them!

*Sunday, 1st May*

I preach† this morning in one of the finest Unitarian Chapels in London. Rev. Mr. Terson conducts service, and I expound the following text in St. Luke—"Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart etc." x. 27-28. The love of God must be intellectual (mind), practical (strength), devotional (soul) and emotional (heart): it ought to embrace all the departments of life. I lunch with Rev. Mr. Haweis, who is extremely "broad," though belonging to the established church. Professor Jowett and Sir Alexander Grant meet me there, and I have a few minutes'

\* Text of speech not known.

† "The Love of God". See contents.

interesting conversation with the former. In the evening we go by rail to Westbourne Hall. My text is—"Of a truth I perceive that God is no respector of persons: but in every nation he that feareth him and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him." Acts x. 34—35. I preach\* the spirit of catholicity and denounce sectarianism. The attendance is rather small, and is owing, I believe, to the sale of tickets which I in common with many of my friends think rather improper.

*Monday, 2nd May*

We attend a small tea party at Camberwell in the house of Mr. Taylor who has been doing so much to oblige us. Mrs. Taylor and other ladies treat us to a few English songs, and we too sing some of our hymns.

*\*Tuesday, 3rd May*

Lord Lawrence calls for me at about 10-30 A.M., and we drive together in his carriage to Exeter Hall. The hall is immensely crowded, numbering about 5,000 souls, and wears a most imposing aspect. The report of the operations of the Church Missionary Society is read, in which there is an allusion to my speech in the Hanover Square Rooms. The Bishop of Ripon addresses the meeting in a clear and powerful voice. I am obliged to slip away before the meeting is over in order to lunch with Mr. Flower of the Royal College of Surgeons. I have some interesting conversation on religion with Mrs. Flower. After lunch we all go to the next house where the museum is located and see the various things collected there. In the evening I attend Mrs. Evans Bell's evening party, where among

---

\* Full text of Sermon not known.

others I meet Mr. Goldstucker. He is a funny old man, and looks very much like a *Bhattacharjee*.\* Will it be believed I return home at 2 A.M. in the morning? This is really intolerable.

*Wednesday, 4th May*

Sir Robert Montgomery introduces me to Sir Erskine Perry, the President of the political committee of the Secretary of State's Council, and I have a long conversation with him chiefly on the education cess question in his rooms at the India Office. He reads to me portion of a letter addressed to him by Lord Mayo in which His Lordship speaks of me in kind terms, and asks him to see me and consult me about the education question.† I gladly take the opportunity to explain my views fully, in which Sir Erskine concurs. In the evening I dine with Mr. and Mrs. Smith. Around the table I see Lord Lawrence, Mr. Grant Duff and Mr. Martineau.

*Thursday, 5th May*

I breakfast with Mr. Gladstone, the worthy Prime Minister, this morning. There are some illustrious personages round the table or tables, for we divide in two companies, one is headed by Mr. Gladstone, the other by his

\* Brahmin priest.

† In Bengal, the grant-in-aid system being inadequate to supply education to all children of schoolgoing age, the problem of levying an education rate on other sources, especially land was being examined. Because of the existence of Permanent Settlement of Land Revenue in Bengal, it seemed unfair and a breach of trust on the part of the Government to have an additional rate on land. Besides that, there was another reason against it. About one-third of the children then attending the *Pathsalas* belonged to the non-agriculturist classes. But British Adviser Mr. James Wilson was of opinion that this did not exempt the landholder from liability to share the national expenditure. Finally the Duke of Argyll's despatch of 12th May, 1870 ended the controversy, who declared that the rating should be considered as taxation separate and distinct from the ordinary land revenue.

wife. I see Mr. Mortlan, the American minister, and the celebrated Mr. Dickens. Our host is a very genial and kind-hearted man though his very appearance shows he has the tremendous weight of the whole Government on his shoulders. I exchange only a few words with him.

*Friday, 6th May*

Accompanied by Miss Sharpe, her brother-in-law Mr. Courtauld and two other ladies I proceed by the morning train to Haywards Heath to visit the Sussex County Lunatic Asylum. It is a splendid institution and occupies an immense area. It was established in 1851 and now numbers 2,040 inmates, of whom 824 are males. How sad and painful is it to look at these miserable specimens of humanity! All honour to those who are trying to do good to them! One of the inmates presents us with his drawings, and we thank him for the same.

*Saturday, 7th May*

A grand musical entertainment takes place to-day in the Crystal Palace. We go there with Mr. Spears after breakfast, and take our seats in the upper balcony which commands a full view of the scene below. Upwards of sixteen thousand persons are present on the occasion—who can believe unless he sees with his own eyes this fabulous congregation of heads? And what is the number of singers? Three thousand they say! You see how they are all arranged on the splendid gallery. When three thousand voices unite in one harmonious chorus and gradually rise higher and higher with the aid of the grand organ playing in full vigour and two or three hundred musical instruments, you can easily imagine what wonderful effect they

must produce. The pieces sung are mostly religious. On the whole, the treat is grand if not sweet; I admire it though I do not enjoy it. Its scientific character is really astonishing. On our way home we spend a few hours at Mr. Spears's house in Camberwell.

*Sunday, 8th May*

The chapel where I preach this morning is situated on Rosslyn Hill and look very pretty—having an air of rural simplicity about it. Dr. Sadler, the estimable minister of the Chapel, conducts service and I preach a sermon\* on "Take no thought for your life etc." Math. vi. 25-35. After service I see Miss Carpenter in the vestry. I then lunch with Dr. and Mrs. Sadler; and in the afternoon drive down with Miss Sharpe through the beautiful scenery of Hampstead Heath to the house of her brother-in-law Mr. Courtauld. In the evening we go in a cab to Mr. Spurgeon's Metropolitan Tabernacle in Newington on the other side of the river. I have not seen anything surpassing in grandeur the spectacle I witness to-night in this Tabernacle. There are upwards of six thousand persons in the congregation who unite their voices in singing the hymns and form a telling chorus though unaccompanied by organ or harmonium. The preacher has a loud and powerful voice and the whole congregation listen with rapt attention to his earnest and fiery utterances. After service I am introduced to him and on my asking whether he could place his tabernacle—a tempting place indeed!—at my disposal for a secular lecture he gives his kind consent.

---

\* Full text of Sermon not known.

*Monday, 9th May*

After spending a few minutes at Miss Carpenter's I call on Sir Erskine Perry at the India House. As he has only a short time to spare I briefly state the leading features of the Native Marriage Bill\* and request his favourable consideration of the measure. He says the papers on the subject have not yet reached him. At 6 p.m., I attend the Ragged School Union meeting in Exeter Hall, presided over by Lord Shaftesbury. At his request I say a few words† supporting the views and objects of the Union.

*Tuesday, 10th May*

I attend the Congregational Union Dinner at the Cannon Street Hotel, where I find Dr. Mullens. After dinner he makes a speech, and at the request of the chairman I also make an "off-hand" kind of speech.‡ In the evening I attend a meeting of the "Society" for promoting education in the East in the house of Mr. Haldane. Lord Shaftesbury takes the chair. Among the speeches I am very much interested to hear one from the well-known "Rob Roy." As usual, I am obliged to make a speech§ on female education in India.

\* "The original "Brahmo Marriage Bill" introduced to the Council in September 1868 by Sir Henry Maine fell through. After much difficulty and much change it was introduced as the "Native Marriage Bill" and passed on the 19th March 1872 and is known as Act III of 1872. Thereby bigamy and polygamy were made impossible, infant marriage abolished (husband must be 18 and wife 14 years old), idolatry expunged, inter-marriage recognised by legislature and widow-marriage sanctioned as a matter of course". See *Life and Teachings of Keshub Chunder Sen* by P. C. Mozoomdar.

† "Speech at the Annual Meeting of the Ragged School Union". See contents.

‡ "Speech at the Annual Session of the Congregational Union of England and Wales." See contents.

§ Text of speech not known.

*Wednesday, 11th May*

I put on my new suit of dress and go to see the ceremony of the opening of the new building of the University of London. It is a small gallery where we assemble, and the length of time we have to wait tires our patience. At last the magnates of the realm enter appearance one after another, among others the astute and shrewd looking leader of the opposition and the noble Gladstone; and then after some interval the Queen, the Prince and Princess of Wales and Princess Louise with a large retinue enter the hall, and stand on the dais. Her Majesty—this is the first time I see her—is a plain-looking woman in plain dress, simple yet dignified. She makes a graceful bow to the assembly. The Vice Chancellor reads the speech to the Queen, she hands over her reply and in the most distinct manner declares the building to be “opened”. Thus ends the brief ceremony, and the royal family disappears amid the usual cheers. After a short time the Vice Chancellor reenters the hall with several others; the Registrar, Dr. Carpenter reads the University report, and degrees are conferred on the graduates with whom the Chancellor in every case cordially shakes his hands. This is sadly wanting in similar ceremonies in our country. He then makes a speech on the progress made by the London University, which is followed by a short speech by Mr. Low, Chancellor of the Exchequer and member for the University.

*Thursday, 12th May*

I lunch with Lord and Lady Houghton to-day. In the evening our first theistic meeting takes place in our lodgings. We have a pretty good number of our friends, foremost among them being Miss Sharpe, Miss Manning

and Mr. Shaen. Our object is to effect if possible a purely Theistic organization among those who stand outside the various established and dissenting Churches in the country. We do not come to any practical conclusion.

*Friday, 13th May*

Call on Miss Carpenter and proceed together to Mrs. Schwabe's house where we lunch with Miss Winkworth, Miss Sharpe, Mrs. Darbshire and others. At 8 p.m. I attend a meeting of the East India Association where Miss Carpenter delivers a lecture on her work in India. I then make a few remarks\* at the request of the Chairman. From there I proceed to Miss Preston's "At Home," where I meet a large number of our Unitarian friends.

*Saturday, 14th May*

Mr. Spears calls on us, and we go with him to visit the workhouse at Camberwell. The Doctor and the governess show us over the various wards and the nice little chapel upstairs. Thence we proceed to the Asylum for the Blind. Unfortunately, the school is closed, this being Saturday. We are however shown into some of the rooms where we see most wonderful things. Here are some blind men making baskets; there is one making carpets and going through all the complications of warp and woof; here is a boy who reads to us at our request a few passages from a religious book especially adapted to the blind, there is another who with astonishing adroitness solves a few arithmetical questions we put to him. Is this not a

---

\* "Speech at the East India Association, on Female Education in India". See contents.

miracle—giving eyes to the blind? May God bless the friends of the blind! I dine with the Hon'ble Mr. Wyndham, who introduces me to several members of Parliament. After dinner we have conversation about the religious condition of India.

*Sunday, 15th May*

I preach\* this morning at the Artillery Hall, Stratford, in the East End of London which is inhabited by the poorest classes of the people. Amongst my congregation, I am told, are many working men; but not so many as I wished to see. I take up the following text “Whom have I in heaven *but thee?* and there is none upon earth *that I desire beside thee*” Ps. LXXXIII. 25. In the evening I preach† to a crowded congregation in Beaumont Hall, at Mile End. We have about 1500 persons. I discourse on God’s infinite love whose price we can duly understand when we contrast it with our unworthiness. My text is, “When I consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained; What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?” Ps. VIII. 3.4.

*Monday, 16th May*

I breakfast with Mr. Allon and several other dissenting ministers whom he has invited to meet me. After breakfast we retire into the drawing room, and there, at my request and in answer to my questions, Dr. Mullens, our host, and others present enlighten me on the constitution

\* Full text of Sermon not known.

† Full text of Sermon not known.

of the Presbyterian and Congregational churches and the points on which they differ from the established church. The whole subject is deeply interesting to me. The assembly breaks up and we then lunch in a quiet and homely manner. This evening our second meeting takes place. There is interesting conversation, but without any definite conclusion.

*Tuesday, 17th May*

We set out with Mr. Taylor and proceed by the underground railway to Newgate Prison. After inspecting it for a few minutes we walk over to the *Times'* office which is very near. We are shewn into the various departments, and are struck with astonishment at the machinery at work, which, we are told, prints off 16,000 copies in an hour. They do not use the types at all for printing, but the whole thing is stereotyped, the plates being moulded in a few minutes; by this means they could have as many pages of types as they wish and vastly expedite the work of printing. On our way back to the station we see the Carter Lane Mission School for poor children supported by the Unitarians. The Peace Society's annual meeting comes off in the evening at Finsbury Chapel. There are some excellent and interesting speeches, especially one from the representative of the French association which, though mostly in French and therefore unintelligible to me, is earnest and effective. In supporting a resolution I make a short speech, in the course of which I repeat the following Sanskrit texts—

*Kshama Bashikritir Loke Kshamaya Kim Nasadhyate.*

*Shanti Kharga Kare Yasya Kim Karisyati Durjanah.\**

---

\* "Forgiveness conquers men. What is there which forgiveness cannot achieve? What can the wicked do to him who holds the sword of peace in his hand?"

*Wednesday, 18th May*

I call at the temple and visit Rev. Dr. Vaughan, Master of the Temple, and I lunch with him. The Dean of Westminster is away and also Lady Augusta Stanley; disappointed I drive down from the Deanery to the Atheneum where I spend a short time in reading and conversing with Sir John Bowring and several other members. In the evening I call on Rev. Mr. Milman, and walk with him to Lord Lawrence's to dine there. After dinner I meet Mr. Taylor, Miss Milman, sister of the Bishop of Calcutta, and old Mr. Marshman.

*Thursday, 19th May*

I have not seen a more enthusiastic meeting in London since my arrival than that which I witness this evening at St. Jame's Hall. It is a meeting of the United Kingdom Alliance, and is eminently demonstrative. Cheers, prolonged applause, waving of handkerchiefs and hats, all indicate the deep excitement and fervour of the meeting. They all rise and with deafening cheers welcome me, and every word I say in my speech\* is received with rapt attention and marked interest. When I talk of the sins of the British Government in this matter, they cry out 'shame' 'shame'. I am glad to see there is such widespread and strong interest in Temperance.

*Friday, 20th May*

At 10 A.M. we attend the Prayer meeting of the Quakers. They have no clergymen, no regular ritual or mode of worship. Prayers are offered by some and then

"Speech on the Liquor Traffic in India." See contents.

discourses, with a quietness and solemnity very striking. Several old ladies take part in the service. I lunch with Mr. Stephen, brother of Mr. Fitzjames Stephen. Among those who sit at table are Mr. Milman, Mr. Leckie and Miss Thackeray. I dine with Mrs. Schwafe. I see a large number of guests. After dinner a Swede plays on a harp. It is a magnificent instrument.

*Saturday, 21st May*

We form a small excursion party and proceed by rail to Hampton Court. This splendid court was erected by Cardinal Wolsey and has been used as residence by a succession of English Sovereigns. It has a large number of splendid pictures. We cross the Thames, which here is but a tiny canal, in a small boat. A beautiful park is attached to the court with fountains playing. I enjoy the breeze, stretched *a la Bengali* on the ground under a shady tree, and read the interesting messages received this day from home. For the first time in my life I see tapestry on the walls of the court.

---

Note.—Diary in England reproduced here is upto the 21st May 1870. But Keshub Chunder Sen stayed in England till the 17th September, 1870. He delivered speeches and sermons and was busy with important engagements till his departure. Unfortunately his diary from 22nd May to 17th September, 1870 could not be procured. However texts of speeches and sermons delivered during this period as far preserved will be found in the following pages. It is hoped they will make up for the loss to some extent.



## THE LIVING GOD

SERMON AT MR. MARTINEAU'S CHAPEL,

LITTLE PORTLAND STREET

*Sunday, April 10, 1870*

[A large congregation was drawn to Mr. Martineau's chapel in Little Portland Street, on Sunday morning, the 10th of April, by the announcement that Keshub Chunder Sen, the leader of the Brahmo Somaj, a society of Hindoo reformers, who have renounced idol-worship without embracing Christianity, would preach. Among the congregation were Members of both Houses of Parliament, and several men of eminence in science and literature. The devotional part of the service was conducted by Mr. Martineau, and at its close Keshub Chunder Sen ascended the pulpit, and preached the following sermon.]

“In Him we live, and move and have our being.”

It is of the utmost importance to us that we should realize the presence of that great and holy God whom we profess to worship, and the solemn relation in which we stand to Him. Without it, religion is almost powerless: it may satisfy the understanding and the intellect, but it cannot exercise any influence upon our life and conduct. There are thousands among nominal Theists who seem to entertain very accurate theological notions of the Divinity; they boast of their knowledge of God; they congratulate themselves upon having given up idolatry in all its forms, and complacently think they are very near the kingdom of heaven. But beneath their boasted theological scholarship there oftentimes lurks unbelief in its milder, but not less

insidious forms. They think of the Lord as one who is remote from them ; they think of Him as one who does very little in the direct administration of the affairs of the world. They have, it is true, very correct abstract conceptions of God, immortality, and duty ; in regard to doctrines and dogmas their ideas may be perfect ; but when they sit down to pray—when they try to open their hearts to their Lord—they seem to send their words, their prayers and thanksgivings, into empty space, where there is none to hear them—no Personal Divinity to respond to them. It is very necessary, if we are really anxious about our salvation, that we should not boast of mere intellectual ideas of God. It is one thing to say with the understanding that God exists ; it is quite a different thing to say with the whole heart and soul, my Lord is before me and behind me, and filleth all space. It is one thing to talk of God as the eternal, infinite, majestic Sovereign of the universe ; it is quite another thing to feel Him very near our hearts as our living and loving Father. Let us not, therefore, merely satisfy our understanding with proper ideas of God. Let us see that the heart, too, is satisfied. God created the universe, but He has not gone away from the universe. He liveth among us ; He dwelleth in our homes ; He is present with us in all the vast and varied concerns of life ; wherever we are He is with us. He does not stand in the same relation to the world as the watchmaker does to the watch. The Lord animates all the movements of the physical world—He quickens all the spiritual movements of mankind. He is in the midst of history. His merciful finger works beneath all those important transactions and affairs which give so much interest to history. When we look up and see the vast starry convex—when we see that the moon is bathing the

whole of nature in one flood of serene and sweet light, are we to think that the Lord is away, that it is through some mechanical law that all these vast planetary orbs move, and nature appears so beautiful? No; the Power of all powers is the Lord, the Beauty of all beauty. He pervadeth all space; He quickeneth the movements of the universe. So, when we enter our homes, and look into the affairs of our every-day life, we find that we are not alone; we feel that even in all the little details of our daily transactions, the Lord is present with us; He is moving matter and mind, so as to bring unto us spiritual blessings in the end. And when we enter into the arena of public life, even there we find that the Lord has not deserted us. Nations are governed by His supreme will, just in the same way as individuals are. There is no part of space where the Lord is not; there is no nation whom the Lord has deserted. He was present when He created the universe; He has been all along present in the universe; and even to-day we can speak of Him as the sublime I AM. Nominal Theists may be satisfied with an intellectual and abstract idea of God, but the true Theist cannot rest satisfied with that. Not until the very mention of the Living Being who is ever I AM causes a thrill of devotional fervour in his heart will he be satisfied. He desires to feel that he is ever surrounded and encompassed by One who is near and dear to him. That is the true Theistic notion of the Deity. Formularies of logic, dogmas, and doctrines, have their worth, and are good in their own way; but when we wish to reform and purify our character, when we are sincerely anxious to satisfy the hungering and thirsting of the soul we want One who will live with us as a real power; we want a Friend and a con-

stant Companion for time and for eternity,—One who will sympathise with us, so to say, in all the difficulties and trials of life,—One to whom we can open the depths of our hearts in prayer and earnest supplication,—One who will not only hear our prayers, but grant them. Such a God is the need of the world, and the sinner peculiarly feels the want of such a God. Unless and until he has such a God clearly before him, unless and until he succeeds in abiding in the constant presence of such a God, he cannot believe that he has entered the safe harbour of true faith. There are many who, when they attend church, seem anxious to realize the presence of God. But when they leave the church, and go about their business, they leave Him behind and forget Him. It is absolutely necessary that we should realize His presence, not only in the chapel, but even in the banking establishment, in the library, in the school, in the university, in all the fields of daily labour, that we may be able to hold communion with Him whensoever we like. When we see those whom we love we feel refreshed ; the countenance of a friend takes away from us a load of affliction and difficulty ; the very sight of a dear friend whom we have not seen for months chases away sorrow, and blunts the edge of adversity, and affords us peculiar delight. But do we feel such emotions when we see the Lord ? Do we care to realize such emotions when we are before Him ? When we offer our prayers, are we to congratulate ourselves on the mere fact that these prayers are not offered to false gods and goddesses ? If we do not believe in the millions of deities that fill the idolater's pantheon, are we to rest satisfied ? That is negative work. We have come out of the Egypt of idol-worship, it is true ; but have we gone far enough towards that land where alone we can find peace and

comfort in direct communion with the True God? Have we enabled ourselves to form positive ideals of the Real Divine Person, and draw near to Him in spirit? Now, in this church, who is it that stands before us? Who hears our words? Are we to look up and down, are we to look forwards and backwards, and then say it is all empty space, and nothing more? When we offer our prayers do we address them to an abstraction? Or is there a Person before us clothed in the attributes of infinite righteousness and mercy, power and wisdom? Do we feel certain in our hearts that the space we see before us is not empty space, but the abode of the Deity? Our outward eyes see Him not; our ears hear Him not; but still He is real. Because invisible, is He the less real? Is He less real than the false but visible gods and goddesses that are worshipped by the idolater? He is the Supreme Reality that gives reality to all men and things in the universe; and as such we ought always to regard Him. Ere we sit down to pray, let us feel satisfied that He is before us, about to hear all we have to say, and ready to grant the prayers of an earnest and sincere heart. Let us feel that now, in this church, He is present among us to give us the blessings of salvation—not as some ethereal, metaphysical abstraction, not as a dead, lifeless divinity, but as a Living Person, far more personal, far more living, than anything we could conceive or see in this world. We are apt to suppose that what we see with our eyes is the only reality in the universe—that beyond the region of the senses there is nothing but abstraction, nothing but ideal existence, nothing that is real. But no. The whole universe is full of that majestic and awful Reality which would stir the inmost depths of our hearts if we could once realize and feel it.

The presence of God is really a great school of discipline. Those who do not feel the Lord's presence often find that when temptations gather around them they have no power, no strength within them wherewith to oppose the assaults of these temptations. But those who feel that the Lord is near unto them, feel at the same time the power of the Lord entering into the depths of their heart in order to arm the soul for fighting the great battle of truth. Let temptations come around us, let penury hurl its darts upon us; if we feel that the Father is with us we shall not fear, we shall not faint, but open out our sorrows unto Him; we shall say unto Him "Lord, help Thou Thy poor and weak child." A word of prayer uttered in a spirit of sincerity and earnestness will be sufficient to bring down from the Father of Mercy strength enough to resist all the temptations that can come to us. When we lose riches, when we are visited with domestic affliction, we want strength—sometimes an extraordinary amount of strength, in order to overcome these peculiar calamities and reverses to which we are now and then exposed. And who can help us in these seasons of trial but the Lord God, plenteous in loving-kindness? And how can we realize His loving kindness unless we always place Him before us as our constant Companion and Friend? Our joy is increased a hundredfold, and all that is painful in life is removed altogether when we see the loving countenance of our Father. The presence of the Lord is thus not only a school of discipline where our characters can be purified and temptations guarded against, but it is also a source of happiness to us. An abstract God can never please us; mere conceptions of God cannot take our troubles away. When the heart is heavy, and all is dark around, when all earthly friends have given us up, when we are deserted

even by our parents, and all those who are near and dear to us—when we are in solitude, and see none on earth to wipe the tears of sorrow from our cheek, to whom shall we appeal? At whose feet shall we open out the thoughts and feelings of our hearts? The Lord is our only hope, the fountain of happiness and joy; and as soon as we offer our prayers unto Him, He wipeth off the tears of sorrow and removeth the heaviness of our hearts. He says unto His children,—“Blessed are ye, for all your sorrows and troubles have been taken away.” We are all in need of happiness. There are so many things in this world to distress and dishearten us that we every now and then feel the necessity of realizing the presence of that God who alone can bring unto us true peace and happiness. Such joy we can always have, not only while we are in the church, but while we are in our own houses, not only while we are engaged in the adoration and worship of God, but even when we are engaged in mercantile speculations, in the dry drudgery of daily business. The Lord is everywhere present; and His faithful servant, in whatever sphere of duty he may be engaged, finds happiness and peace in His service. There is no work on earth which is dry, uninteresting, or painful to him. There is no duty, however unpleasant it may be to other men, which is without religious significance to the true Theist. Everything comes to the Theist as the direct command of God, and willingly, faithfully, and cheerfully the son carries out the behests of the loving Father. And wheresoever the child may be, the Father is always there. As soon as the time for prayer comes, the Lord is there to hear prayers. As soon as the time for worldly avocations comes, the Master is there to give the reward of daily labour unto the servant.

In this way alone can we feel ourselves strong and safe in this world of trial, happy and joyful in this land of affliction and sorrow. Tell me, brethren, can you get on in this world without this soothing, this life-giving, and purifying presence of the Lord? Experience has taught us that mere theology cannot help us when we are in the midst of trial; earthly friends cannot save us when we are actually deluged with temptations and sins. In such moments we feel the presence of the Lord very much. When, therefore, you come into the house of worship you should try your best so to realise Gqd's presence that you may acquire faith, joy, strength and purity, by holy and quiet communion with the Lord; and carry those blessings always with you wheresoever you may go. Thus, the doctrine of Divine Presence becomes a mighty power of salvation with sinners. For when the Lord says, *I am*, all his children, servants, believers, and worshippers in all parts of the world feel stirred up, and as soon as the Master issues His commands, all the servants go forth to serve Him in His strength. If ever, through moral infatuation, we commit sin the great Judge and Saviour reveals Himself unto us as a tremendous and overpowering reality; and through fear of Him we depart from the path of evil. When the earthly teacher is present before the wicked pupil, when the father is just before the eyes of the guilty son, would not the son, would not the pupil feel instantaneously the pressure of an influence dissuading him from the path of wickedness, iniquity, and disobedience? In solitude man might do anything he chose; but when in the solemn presence of a teacher or father, the wayward child finds that there is an influence which cannot be easily set aside, and which is destined to rectify his habits. So is it with

us in our relations to God. If we were all assured that the Lord was near unto us, who could overcome the influence of His presence? It is because we are unmindful of Him that sin makes us captives, easy and willing captives often-times. Friends and brethren, realize the presence of the Lord whom you have learned to worship and obey. Carry Him about with you wheresoever you may go, and let Him speak unto you daily as your loving Father, as your Friend in times of trouble, as your Great Friend in time and in eternity. And when we die, on our death-bed the loving-kindness of the Father shall reveal itself; the darts of death shall become inoffensive, all the sorrows of death shall be taken away, and we shall go joyfully, carried by the hand of our Great Lord, our Merciful and Loving Father; we shall leave all our friends and the riches of this world behind, not with tears in our eyes, but with joyful hearts. We shall feel we are now going with the Father into the mansions of righteousness and peace, where there is no weeping, no sorrow, no sighs, but where we shall enjoy eternal peace and eternal happiness. Realize the Father in all His works. In the little flower behold Him. In all the beautiful things that our Father has scattered broadcast over the universe, see Him and feel Him. Do not think He is remote from any of the objects in this world. Wherever you go, see that there is a direct connection between every little thing and the Father; then you will find that the whole universe is the house of the true Theist, the great house where our Father doth ever dwell, the great cathedral where we may every moment pray unto Him. We shall find that there is very little difference between this church and the great cathedral of God outside, the vast universe, where every son of God

may pray every moment unto Him. We shall then find that there is nothing like a season for prayer or for worship; but wherever and whenever the child asketh, the Father is ready to give. Friends and brethren, ye shall have comfort everlasting if you realize the presence of the Lord in this way. I thank the Lord that He has brought me amongst you. I thank Him that I am enabled to mix with you this morning in His house, and to raise up our hearts in one swelling chorus, and offer our thanks, our prayers, and supplications unto Him. It gives me peculiar happiness, indeed, to be amongst you. I feel that, though a foreigner, I can mingle my feeble voice with yours in adoring and glorifying Him who is our common Father. I feel that He whose real presence is felt here in England dwells in India too. I feel that though my brethren in India are remote physically from their friends here, yet in spirit we are always near unto each other, and that the great Lord who dwells in this great church to-day is the Father of all nations. Therefore, brethren, let us sing forth His praise and glory all the days we live: let His real spiritual presence be the great gospel of salvation unto all sinners in this world. Unite and co-operate harmoniously in order to bring unto yourselves, and to all those who are suffering from sin and iniquity, the blessings of true salvation which His felt presence can secure. May the Lord hear us; may He be with us always here and hereafter; may He dispense unto us peace and righteousness!

## WELCOME SOIREE

AT THE HANOVER-SQUARE ROOMS

*Tuesday, April 12th, 1870*

### INTRODUCTION

On Tuesday evening, April 12th, 1870, a Soirée was held at the Hanover-square Rooms, on the invitation of the Committee of the British and Foreign Unitarian Association, for the purpose of giving a welcome to Babu Keshub Chunder Sen, the distinguished Indian reformer. An enthusiastic and brilliant auditory, comprising ministers and lay representatives of all religious denominations, crowded the Rooms and the platform. Amongst those present were Lord Lawrence (late Governor-General of India), Lord Houghton, the Very Rev. the Dean of Westminster, Sir James Lawrence, M.P., the Rev. Stopford Brooke, the Rev. Dr. Cappel, Sir Harry Verney, M.P., Arthur Russell, M.P., the Rev. James Martineau, the Rev. Dr. Marks, the Rev. Dr. Mullens, the Rev. Dr. Brock, the Rev. Dr. Trestrail, the Rev. Dr. Bayley, the Rev. Dr. Wardlaw, the Rev. Dr. Robins, the Rev. Dr. Davies, the Rev. Matthew Wilks, the Rev. H. Marten (Secretary of the Baptist Union), the Rev. Robert Littler, the Rev. Alexander Hannay, the Rev. J. Pillans, the Rev. C. Geikie, the Rev. J. W. Coombs, and Louis Blanc, and others. The chair was taken by SAMUEL SHARPE, Esq., President of the British and Foreign Unitarian Association.

The CHAIRMAN briefly explained the object of the meeting, and referred to their eminent guest's successful

efforts to recall his countrymen from idolatry and polytheism to the worship of the One undivided God. He had also been busy in promoting education, in raising the condition of women, in checking the too early marriages, which so much retarded the progress of the country, and in trying to break down caste.

The SECRETARY, the Rev. R. Spears said he had received letters from about forty of the most eminent ministers in London who were not able to be present. He had also received letters of sympathy from the Duke of Argyll, Sir J. Bowring, and Sir Charles Trevelyan, Mr. J. S. Mill, Mr. Grant Duff, Sir Bartle Frere, and Professor Max Müller. Amongst the ministers who had written, were the Rev. H. Allon of Islington, the Rev. S. H. Booth, the Rev. W. Roberts, Dr. Fisher, the Rev. Baldwin Brown, the Rev. Dr. Rigg, the Rev. T. Binney, the Very Rev. the Dean of St. Paul's and the Rev. F. Maurice. He stated that they had present on the platform ministers from ten different denominations.

#### WELCOME RESOLUTION AND INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

The DEAN OF WESTMINSTER, who was received with loud applause, moved the following resolution :—"That this meeting, composed of members of nearly all Protestant Churches, offers a hearty welcome to Keshub Chunder Sen, the distinguished religious reformer of India, and assures him and his fellow-labourers of its sympathy with them in their great and praiseworthy work of abolishing idolatry, breaking down caste, and diffusing a higher moral and intellectual life amongst the people of that vast empire." (Cheers). I feel less hesitation than I otherwise should have felt in undertaking so arduous a duty, because I am remind-

ed of one who was united by ties of common friendship with our distinguished guest and with myself—I mean the late lamented Bishop of Calcutta, Bishop Cotton. In introducing that name, I will venture to mention a circumstance which may serve as an introduction to the few remarks I am about to make. On the day on which Bishop Cotton was called to his office in India he did me the honour of consulting me as to whether he should accept it, and if I advised him to do so, why? I replied, “Accept it by all means, and for these two reasons—first, because I believe that you will act impartially by the various Christian Churches with which you will be brought into connection; and secondly, because you will be able to understand and to do justice to the old religions of India.” (Cheers.) Those hopes were more than fulfilled, and but for that deplorable catastrophe which cut short his beneficent career, he would have been in England this very year to discharge the duty which I am now endeavouring imperfectly to fulfil. I feel that I am now doing what he would have wished—I might also say, though here I can not speak from the same personal conviction, I believe I am doing what his successor would wish; at any rate, the two grounds on which I urged his entrance on that career may give the tone and framework to the few words I shall offer. First, as to the attitude of the various Christian Churches on this occasion. We, the members and ministers of widely divergent churches, are most anxious to impress upon Keshub Chunder Sen, that amidst and athwart all the divisions which he may find amongst us in England, there is still a common Christianity to which he would look with reverence. We feel that every Church, then, is great and noble only in proportion as it is able to recognise what is great and noble in other

Churches. (Cheers). We feel that we approach most nearly to the spirit of the Founder of our faith in proportion as we are enabled to recognise His traces in every form and shape of human excellence wherever it might be seen. I am tempted to quote on this occasion some words that fell, some years ago, from the eminent statesman, Mr. Gladstone, who now sways the fortunes of this country. (Loud cheers.) In a lecture which he delivered at Edinburgh, he impressed upon his hearers that "it is our duty, above all things, to avoid the error of seeking to cherish the Christianity of isolation. The Christianity which is now and hereafter to flourish, and through its power in the circles of inner thought to influence ultimately, in some manner more powerful than now, the mass of mankind, must be filled full with human and genial warmth, in close sympathy with every instinct and need of man, regardful of the just title of every faculty of his nature, apt to associate with and make its own all, under whatever name, which goes to enrich and enlarge the patrimony of our race." (Cheers). This is most true. One of the strongest claims put forward in the New Testament as a ground for the reverence due to the Founder of Christianity, was that "He was the light that lighteneth every man that cometh into the world." One of the highest aspirations breathed concerning this by the ancient Prophets was (almost in the very words with which our eminent guest has made us familiar), that He was to be the inheritance alike of Europe and of Asia. It was always said to be one of the most striking proofs of the heavenly origin of our religion, that, having sprung from the East, it was able to conquer and assimilate the West; and that proof would be redoubled if, having become European and Western, it is enabled to win back unto itself the higher intelligences of

the remoter East. This can only be by fixing our minds on that common element in the various Churches of Christendom which presents our faith at once in its most sublime and its most attractive aspect. The day, thank God, has gone by in which the idea of a common Christianity, independent of the differences which separate the various Churches from each other, was regarded as chimerical. It stands acknowledged in the most striking form in the practical field of national education. It has always been known to exist, both amongst the simplest and also amongst the most cultivated intelligences of Christendom. It has been known to exist amongst the very poor, and little children, who care for nothing beyond the grand and simple outlines which form the basis of all true religion. "Of such is the kingdom of Heaven :" for the kingdom of Heaven is the kingdom of the childlike, the genuine, and the truthful. It has also been long known to exist in the gifted spirits who soar above the narrow distinctions of sect and party, and who have been able to see the meaning of truths behind the forms in which they have often been shrouded. The Christianity of Bacon, of Shakespeare, and of Walter Scott needs no special decrees and no special confession of faith to recommend it. (Cheers.) It is this which goes to the minds and hearts of all ; and it is this which I venture to recommend as the Christianity of England to our distinguished guest. (Cheers.) And if I may speak for a moment of myself, I will add, that if there be any one ecclesiastic, who by virtue of his office is bound to take this view of Christianity, it is myself, because the great national sanctuary is committed to my care, which enshrines the virtues and the genius of every sect alike—that Temple of Silence and Reconciliation, as it has well been called, in

which the enmities of twenty generations lie buried and forgiven. (Cheers.) In turning to the second point, viz., the hopes for India and for England, excited by the presence of Keshub Chunder Sen, it is in strict conformity with those common principles of our faith, to which I have adverted, that we hail the rise of a new light in those regions in which it has hitherto been so difficult to find points of contact or communication. When the first preachers of Christianity set forth on their mission, they cast right and left in every direction to find such points between themselves and the unknown world on which they were entering. St. Paul, at Lystra, addressed himself to the natural conscience of the Lycaonian tribes, and at Athens to the Altar of the Unknown God, and to the verses of the heathen poets. St. John sought from the philosophical schools of Alexandria the metaphysical phrase in which he embodied the sublimest thought of Christianity. So, even in later times, the great Roman Pontiff, who sent the first missionaries to convert our Anglo-Saxon forefathers, entreated them not to proceed by precipitate leaps, but by gradual steps; and another Pontiff, still more eminent, when he sent his missionaries to found the Church of Northern Germany, implored them, in the words of their Master, not to pour new wine too hastily into old vessels. What we hope and desire for India is not that it should take without change or modification any purely European form of Christianity, whether Anglican, Presbyterian, Greek or Roman, but that, in the same way as Roman Christianity planted itself in the Latin race, and Teutonic Christianity in the race of England, Germany and America, so there should arise some native form of Indian Christianity. (Cheers). The first dawn of that native form is seen through

the religious reformers of whom the guest of the evening is the leading representative. In looking forward to the future we might gather hopes by reflecting on our own part how different would the fate of European Christendom have been if its religious teachers had always been confined to those of Jewish or Alexandrian lineage; or of English Christians, had its pastors continued to be drawn, as they were for the first hundred years, from the ranks of Italian and Greecian prelates. We see, admist whatever differences between ourselves and our guest, in his aspirations after moral excellence and Divine love, a pledge that he will receive more and more, for himself and his country, what we hold to be the best and purest light, and also that he will enable us, by witnessing the approach to that light from a point of view not our own, to comprehend more clearly those aspects of it which the fulness of time, from age to age, is evermore unfolding. And let us remember, that as our distinguished guest cannot but feel an interest in coming to this, the cradle of our race, the focus of our national life, so mysteriously interwoven with the fortunes of his own country, so we also can assure him that no serious Englishman can regard without peculiar emotion that distant country which is not only endeared to thousands of English households by the closest family ties, and the memory of noble lives spent in the varied labours of that boundless vineyard, but also which has, by a marvellous power of fascination, always attracted towards itself the speculations and studies of some of our profoundest thinkers—of Colebrooke, Sir W. Jones, and Dean Milman in philosophy and literature; of Macaulay and Burke, in the splendid oratory; of Southey, in his beautiful though now too much neglected poem, in which

was drawn almost a second Christian Pilgrim's Progress out of the heights and depths of Indian mythology. With these remarks I ask the audience to welcome in this week, dear to the large part of Christendom, the traveller from the shores of the Ganges to the shores of the Thames. (Cheers) What those thoughtful inquirers after truth, which he represents, have done or propose to do, I leave to be set before you by himself, or by that illustrious person (Lord Lawrence) who honours our meeting this evening, and whose profound acquaintance with India is only equalled by his deep interest in those great subjects which form the bond and basis of our mutual sympathy on this occasion.

Lord LAWRENCE, in seconding the resolution, said he was in some degree instrumental in inducing Keshub Chunder Sen to undertake what, to a Hindu gentleman, was a most serious, indeed a most tremendous, undertaking —a voyage across the sea to England. Their guest was a Hindu gentleman of respectable and well-known lineage. His grand-father\* was the associate and co-adjutor of one of the most profound Sanskrit scholars in this country, the late Mr. Wilson.† He belonged to the section of the Hindu community which represented the physician caste. Left an orphan in his youth, he was placed by his uncle in an English school, and afterwards graduated in the College at Calcutta, where he gained a thorough knowledge of the English language, literature, and history. It was impossible that with this knowledge he could remain an idolater. (Hear.) Early in his career he learned to despise the worship of idols, and by degrees, by thought,

\* Ram Comul Sen.

† Horace Hayman Wilson.

by reflection, and prayer, he learned to believe in one God. He then joined a party known in Lower Bengal as the Brahmo Somaj, who worship *Brahma*, the Creator. After a short time he became the head of a reforming party among those reformers, so that in Keshub Chunder Sen they saw the representative of the most advanced section of the great reforming party which was rising in Bengal. He could not well express the importance of this movement, even though it was now in its infancy. He believed it would have a leavening effect over whole masses of the Hindus. Already, in Calcutta and the adjacent country, a large number of the intelligent middle classes of the country had thoroughly imbibed a knowledge of the English language and literature. It was impossible that those men could any longer adhere to the tenets of their own religion. The tendency hitherto among them had been to split into two classes—one class believing rationalistic doctrines, and the other who had become a great body of Theists. But he believed it was equally impossible that these men should remain in their present belief. In the course of time, year by year, day by day, that class reinforced by large numbers of the educated youth of the country, would progress in divine knowledge, and at no very distant period a large number might be reckoned among their fellow Christians. It was very difficult for any one who had not resided in India and mixed largely among the different classes of that immense country, to appreciate the enormous difficulties which attend any man of the Hindu race and belief who secedes from the religion of his ancestors. (Here, hear.) In the eyes of those nearest and dearest to him he was considered a leper, an outcaste from their community. Individuals were only

resolute enough to break through such ties when allied to the strongest and most assured conviction that what they were doing was right and just in the eyes of God Almighty. (Hear, hear.)

The Rev. JAMES MARTINEAU said there was one circumstance which always struck him as characteristic of the religions of India, and which made the problem of religious reform, in one sense, more encouraging, and in another more difficult, than in any other country with which England stood in national relationship. Elsewhere, idolatries were the palpable manifestation of ignorance, prior to the life of civilization; in India they were rather the product of a very ancient and complex, though somewhat exhausted, civilization. It was well known to Indian scholars, that in the early period of their literature there existed philosophers who constructed systems of the utmost possible metaphysical refinement. The extreme subtlety with which they reduced theological truth to a species of impalpable essence, rendered a personifying reaction necessary to bring the religion within the grasp of popular apprehension. The rich imagination and the quick affections of the Indian race, unable to bear the cold solitude of the Infinite, let in the sunlight of fancy into this vast and impalpable abyss, dividing it with shadows and with colours, till images shaped themselves forth, and personal semblances appeared in the immensity, and the universe became populous with gods. Thus was India the victim, in spiritual things, of her keen intellect and flexible imagination; the one thinning away the substance of religion, the other repairing the wasted form with illusory creations. As her dramas were allegories in which abstract

qualities appeared upon the stage, made love, fought battles, and performed all the mimicry of life; so did her religion pass from poetry into mythology, crystallizing at last into idolatrous worship. The tendency thus originated became fixed through two causes, both operative only in civilized communities—*literature* and *caste*. When floating fancies were taken up by Language, and delivered into the hands of Tradition, they rose into positive agencies in life. Just as our dreams, when often told, define themselves upon the lips, and, in emerging from silence, pass from ghostly vestiges into acted dramas; so in a nation gifted with imaginative speech, do the pictures and parables of thought, invented to relieve the mystery of religion, slip into solid form in the stereoscope of popular faith, and cease to be distinguishable from realities. And so the people might inherit what most degrades them from the men of letters who should most guide them. And still more must this fixity be given by the fatal institution of caste, which abandoned the mythologies to the lower orders of the people and kept the interpretation to the higher; which cut off, in short, the acuter intellect of the Indian people from the popular worship, leaving the latter a faith without light: the former a light without faith. Might it not have been expected that this country, bringing the fruits of the Western civilization into the East, and making itself responsible for the government, and education, and future condition of the Indian race, would also have succeeded in imparting a higher gift—the religion which is the root of all that most ennobles the life of the West? Alas! what had England taught her Indian subjects about her religion!—not, indeed, through her missionaries, whose only weakness was

in their complex and divided doctrine, but through that which left the deepest impression—the spirit of her early rule. Who could say that the conquerors of India exhibited an embodied Christianity—the inflexible veracity, the sense of right, the considerate care of a dependent people, which were demanded of a Christian conscience?—that they borrowed no arts of intrigue, imitated no crimes of violence, familiar to the civilization on which they presumed to look down? No wonder that the Indians turned away from a religion so little able to conquer insolence and pride as the Christianity exemplified by the early occupiers of the land, and, accordingly, notwithstanding the unquestionable fact that the English State had long awakened to its responsibilities, and was anxious to do the fullest justice to the claims of India, it had been left for the spirit of religious reform to arise from the native mind itself, borrowing, apparently, but little from the religion of the rulers. And it merits especial remark, that the reform of which their distinguished guest was the representative was no restoration, appealing to recognized historical authority, but a movement creative of faith *de novo*. It did not derive itself from the ancient religion of the country, nor from the Christianity, but commenced afresh from the native resources of the human heart and soul. (Applause,) There were times when the religious sense, clogged with unrealities, had absolute need to clear itself of the tangle of traditional and inherited beliefs, and instead of struggling for the truth by merely thinning away the thicket of difficulty in which their minds had lost their way, to begin afresh, and to see what could be done with the native resources of humanity reverting to the Living God. Such crises, no doubt, severely tried the souls of

men. But as it was often ennobling, though painful, to individuals to be wrenched from their habits, stripped of external reliances, and flung into the deeps of some terrible experience—and never, perhaps, till then, did they know what Divine light may remain in reputed darkness, what strength be perfected in weakness; so might societies and churches be first brought, by the crumbling of customary faiths, to the real bases of spiritual life. Was it not so with the Brahmo Somaj? Here were a teacher and a people who had left their popular religion, and had not made themselves dependent on any other; but who yet so realized the life of man with God as to dedicate themselves to justice, purity, and piety towards men, and a tender piety and saintly trust towards God. The result had been what he believed it ever would be—that God and the human soul had found each other out. The experiment had shown what was left for humanity in loneliness and isolation; that, when the floods of doubt had spent their power, and the wrecks of tradition had been swept away, there abode beneath the foot the Eternal Rock against which the tempest beat in vain, and above the head, the glorious Heaven which survives every passing cloud. (Applause.) The noble lesson read to them by this Indian reformer was destined to react upon themselves. Many a time had the Divine interpretation of the world—many a time had successive religions come to the West from the East. He believed it was destined to be so again. The European mind had a certain hardness in it, in virtue of which intellectual force was gained at the expense of spiritual depth; and the larger the scientific universe became, the more did it shut us up in a materialist prison, and disqualify us for passing from

the laws of things to their Divine Cause of Life. It seemed in our own time as if there was to be again an apparent hostility between Science and Religion. With the Indian genius he believed it would be otherwise. While quick to absorb and appropriate all modern science, it would do so without sacrificing at the same time the Divine interpretation of the universe. It would put our hard and gross philosophy into the crucible under a more refining and intenser fire, and save many an element which we had lost. With subtler thought and gentler affections, it will go behind the phenomena which stop our way, and bring back the flood of Divine light upon the world. It was said in one of the Indian dramas that the external creation and God had been separated from one another in the human mind by the action of the demon Illusion, and that whenever that demon was destroyed they would again re-unite. That Illusion was a demon that had ever haunted the Western mind; and again and again had Eastern prophets set us free. So, perhaps, it would be now; and if their Eastern friends could restore to them something of that tender mind, and of that sweet affectionate humanity of which they had an example present that evening; if they could show the way to consecrate afresh the world without and the soul within, and renew Divine relations in both, they would be returning perpetual good for transitory ill; and, by redeeming their Western brethren from the European hardness, would give them the best form of forgiveness for the offences of a Clive and a Hastings, and the truest gratitude for the benevolent justice of a Bentinck and a Lawrence. (Loud cheers.)

The resolution was also supported by the Rev. Dr. MULLENS, Secretary to the London Missionary Society, and

the Rev. Dr. MARKS, a Hebrew clergyman.

The Rev. Dr. MULLENS said he had been requested to join in expressing the welcome of that meeting to their distinguished friend, because he had been a resident in Calcutta for more than twenty years, and had the pleasure of his acquaintance during the latter part of his work there. They welcomed him as a reformer. Those who had had a practical acquaintance with Indian life, and had seen the extent and depth to which idolatry in its lowest forms had taken hold of all the lower classes of the people, would understand what a great work any one had to do who took the position of a reformer. Within a mile of the city of Calcutta was one of the most sanguinary of the Hindu temples. Mr. Sen and his friends who were present would know the festivals, and the worship and the sacrifices of the temple of Kalighat. They knew the condition in which the women in the most respectable as well as the commoner families of Bengal had been kept down to a very recent period. They knew the small extent to which vernacular education had been carried among the people. They knew that the friends of the native race, those who wished to enlighten them and lead them onward in education and religious truth, had been comparatively few in number, and had a hard battle to fight. He had to say with pleasure that amongst those natives of India, gentlemen of education, who had always spoken gratefully and kindly of the work of evangelical missionaries, their friends of the Theistic school had always taken a prominent position. (Applause.) They had had their controversies, as the Baboo well knew, but they always treated each other with very great respect. The missionaries had never had to complain of any hard terms that he or any of his friends

had uttered against them, and it could also be said that the missionary body had always treated Mr. Sen and his colleagues with the same extreme respect. On many occasions during his life in India he had had the pleasure of meeting with him and his companions, and of sharing in their worship. Many an English visitor coming to Calcutta and asking for one of the sights of the city had been taken to see the hall in which they worshipped. Any one who had seen Kalighat and its worship of sacrifices, and had then gone to the building in which the Brahmoists worshipped, must have been astonished at the contrast; and it was because they knew the great difficulties that men of advanced opinions, practical men as Mr. Sen and his companions were, had to contend with, that they rejoiced greatly in their success; they saw their advance with the deepest interest, and earnestly wished that their numbers might increase, that the light of truth might come more completely into their hearts, and that the practical measures which they had been led to devise might meet with still warmer and more complete success than in the days gone by. (Applause.) Amongst those practical measures the question of female education had occupied a conspicuous place. The ladies of their household were permitted to take a special and particular share in the public worship at their religious meetings; they had a place in their assembly and joined in the worship. This was a thing which, he believed, the ladies themselves earnestly desired, and it was felt right that their wish should be attended to. And then again, great questions of morals, great questions of social life, the degree and extent to which caste had held them, and to which its rules should be broken through, these had all had a very practical share

in their attention, and not only so, but they were amongst the prominent native gentlemen who stood by the side of the missionaries when they sought to advance the education of the poor, and were anxious to see not only the progress of English institutions and schools, but vernacular education spread widely amongst the villages and the people at large. He thought that any one who came before Englishmen, who were reformers, and were always trying to improve the institutions of their own country, any man who came before them as a reformer in an empire the institutions of which had been settled and stereotyped for so many centuries, must always meet with a hearty welcome. He for one was rejoiced to see his old acquaintance and friend. He had been telling him how glad he should be to introduce him to the portion of the philanthropic work of England with which he was best acquainted, and was quite sure that all his brethren and the ministers and members of all Churches would only be too glad to do the same. (Applause.)

The Rev. Dr. MARKS said the only object he had in presenting himself that evening was to show by his bodily presence, and nothing more, how deep a sympathy and interest he had with the work which had been undertaken by their distinguished guest. He was not even sure that those who drew the resolution contemplated the possibility of a Jew taking part in the meeting. It is said "that this meeting, composed of members of nearly all Protestant Churches," etc. (Laughter.) He assured them he was not going to take exception to that; he should ill deserve the name of an Israelite, and would be a very unworthy representative of that race to which it was his distinguished honour to belong, if he and his race, whose mission lay in

the very fact that they were to know God and to make Him known, should hold back for a moment their sympathy and support from any brother whose object was to diffuse a knowledge of the One and Only God in any part of the world. (Loud applause.) What that distinguished gentleman had effected in India he knew but very partially; what he was intended to effect would no doubt be great, and he prayed Almighty God to crown his efforts. But he (Dr. Marks) was not indifferent to what he had effected here. (Hear, hear.) He had only to look round to see how their guest had been the means of bringing men honestly differing from each other to put aside all their differences, and seeing what had been done in that respect, he was almost inclined to throw himself back upon what his Jewish fathers, ages ago, set forth as an evidence of the advent of Messiah, when men should be more attracted by those things upon which they might agree in common, than they should be repulsed by those things on which they honestly differ. (Applause.) As a Jew, and on the part of Jews, he bade their guest God speed. He hoped that what the Bible records of the King Ahasuerus, who extended his kingly power over 127 provinces, from India to Cush, or Ethiopia—he hoped that the same influence would attend the moral and spiritual exertions of this distinguished gentleman, and that he would also carry his influence far and wide; and how glad should he be as an Israelite, when he learnt that his success tended to promote what he, in common with every Jew, loved, and taught their children to love—to bring about that glorious time when “the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the Lord as the waters cover the sea.” (Loud applause.)

## INDIAN AWAKENING AND BRITISH CONTACT

BABOO KESHUB CHUNDER SEN, upon rising at the call of the chairman, was received with prolonged cheering. He said :—

Ladies and Gentlemen, the cordial welcome accorded to me to-night excites in me profound feeling of gratitude which almost overpower me, and which I cannot sufficiently express. When I left India I did not in the least anticipate, and could not for one moment expect, that there would be such a gathering as this. The kind speeches which have been delivered, and the enthusiastic cheers with which I have been received make me feel as I never felt before, that England is deeply interested in me, my Church, and my great country. You are perhaps aware that I have not come to England for the sake of business or pleasure; it is not to satisfy idle curiosity, or make money, that I am amongst you. A most sacred duty brings me here: I have an important mission to fulfil. I come from India to tell you, English men and women, what you have done in my country. I bring to you the heartfelt thanks of one hundred and eighty millions of my countrymen for the great work which you have commenced there, and which you have carried on for some years past. What that great work is you can only appreciate when you see it with your own eyes. It is not the opening of railways, nor the conversion of forests into smiling fields, to which I allude. It is no partial reform to which I draw your attention. The great work which is going on in India, under the auspices of the British Government, is a work of revolutionary reform—of thorough-going radical reform. (Cheers.) You are not lopping off the

branches of corruption and evil; you have laid the axe at the root of the tree; you are carrying on a crusade against all the evils from which India has been suffering for many centuries. This is not man's work, but a work which God is doing with His own hand, using the British nation as His instruments. When India lay sunk in the mire of idolatry and superstition, when Mahometan oppression and misrule had almost extinguished the last spark of hope in the native Indian mind, when Hinduism, once a pure system of monotheism, had degenerated into a most horrid and abominable system of idolatry and polytheism, when the priests were exceedingly powerful, and were revelling in their triumphs over down-trodden humanity, the Lord in His mercy sent out the British nation to rescue India. (Cheers.) In obedience to God's injunction, England came and knocked at the doors of India, and said, "Noble sister, rise! thou hast slept too long." And India rose. The invitation was providential, and the response too. India rose from her lethargy of ages, and saw the degraded condition into which she had sunk, and asked England for help; and the help so much needed has been given. Certainly the earlier British rulers in Hindoostan were corrupt, certainly the means often employed by the early settlers were questionable, but I look not to the human agency that was employed, but dive beneath it, and see the finger of the all-wise Providence working for the redemption of my country. I forget and forgive all that individual Englishmen did to injure the cause of Indian redemption, and, standing upon the universal basis of humanity, see how in history God employed special agencies to elevate and exalt my countrymen. (Cheers.) England and India became thus connected by an overruling Providence. I

am one of those who have profound respect for the doctrine of God in History. As He takes care of individuals, so does He take care of the interests of nations; and when impoverished India, degraded spiritually and morally, looked with tears in her eyes towards the Omnipotent Father, He, out of the riches of His inexhaustible mercy, came forward to relieve her—even as in times gone by He had rescued other peoples. In the course of time England felt the responsibility of her position as the ruler of India, and became connected with her in the closest ties of political and moral relationship. A stream was opened which connected England and India, intellectually, socially, morally, and religiously, and all the refined and liberal ideas of the West came through this great channel into the East, into India. It is beginning to work wondrous changes. There are signs of new life on all sides in India, from the Himalayas to Cape Comorin. You see a new nation, rising up, as it were, with new aspirations, holier and loftier thoughts, pursuits, and speculations. When we came to receive English knowledge in our schools and colleges, we learned to respect your Shakespeare, Milton, and Newton, and now I may say that in some measure they have become our own. We can now sympathise with you in all your intellectual pursuits and speculations. Your philosophy and science are ours. Thus we are one in thought. It is not merely the same Government that rules us, it is not merely the same generous-hearted and noble sovereign whose sway we all acknowledge, but we are at the same time one in heart and thought;—politically united, we are also intellectually united. (Cheers.) When I say, “Long live Her Most Gracious Majesty Queen Victoria,” I feel that my words are reverberated throughout

the length and breadth of India, and that all my educated countrymen join with me in wishing prosperity and health to that great Queen from whom we have received so many and such rich blessings. (Applause.) England has already achieved wonders in correcting prejudices and dispelling the ignorance of my country. England's intellectual conquests in India are of a remarkable character. Just as on a fine morning the mists are gradually dispelled by the rising sun, so in India the mists of ignorance and prejudice are being scattered away by the dawning light of English knowledge, Western literature, and science. The work of material prosperity has also vastly advanced. The railway and the telegraph, those great pioneers of civilization, have already commenced their work, and are showering upon the people advantages and blessings of which they could form no idea a century ago. On all sides the inexhaustible physical resources of the country are being developed; and although India is rich, and has made many rich, there is a great future before her of vast material prosperity and aggrandisement. Nor has India been inactive in the matter of social reformation. Her great curse is caste; but English education has already proved a tremendous power in levelling the injurious distinctions of the system. The Indian who has received a liberal English education finds it morally impossible to retain his allegiance to caste, and although many, through fear of man, do not practically carry out their principles, their convictions are deep. The customs of premature marriage, and the practice of polygamy, had long been acting banefully in India; but the influence of English education has tended to operate most powerfully in turning away public opinion from these baneful customs. It is now beginning to be felt that if

India is to be reformed, early marriage and polygamy must be abolished, and the marriage customs must be improved and reformed. The material, social, and intellectual improvements already achieved by England in India are lasting monuments of her rule. "These are thy trophies, Queen of many Isles!"

The grandest achievement of all, however, is the moral and religious reformation of the country. When England embarked in the work, she, of course, went out with the Bible in her hand. (Cheers.) That wonderful book has been received and studied, and in many cases, I am happy to say, appreciated by the educated natives of India. Whatever their religious denominations may be, whatever their peculiar prejudices, I am certain, and can confidently say in this large public assembly, that if any of my countrymen feel a real hungering and thirsting after spiritual comfort, they must now and then open the pages of the Bible. However proud we may be of our own religious books, however great the value may be which we attach to those ancient books inculcating principles of pure Theism, bequeathed by our forefathers as a precious legacy, it is a fact which must be admitted by all candid men that India cannot do without the spirit of the Bible. (Cheers.) India must read the Bible, for there are certain things in the Gospel of Christ which are of great importance to my country in the present transition-stage through which it is passing. The spirit of that wonderful book must come into contact with the Indian mind. Honour, all honour, to that sacred band of energetic and self-sacrificing missionaries who went out to India on a sacred mission, in order to reform and regenerate that great country! (Loud cheers.) Honour,

all honour to them! for they did actually go through, in many cases, enormous self-denial for the purpose of bearing witness unto the truth. Their lives are still before the Indian public, and often has many an Indian heart lovingly looked on these great monuments of the past, in order to draw encouraging, cheering, and life-giving lessons therefrom. Thus, through that book, and through the examples of many honest, indefatigable, God-fearing missionaries, India has received a large amount of spiritual influence, which has helped her to go on and career nobly forward in the path of national religious reform. As soon as this spirit went to work into the very heart of the nation, India rose and said—"Railways and telegraphs will not satisfy me. Mere schools and colleges cannot supply all my wants, cannot meet all my requirements. I must satisfy the spirit; the immortal spirit within me must be satisfied—all the noble aspirations of the soul must be gratified." And it is very striking that pure English education and pure religious reformation commenced almost at the same time in Bengal, and have since gone on in parallel lines. Nearly half a century ago two remarkable men met together in Calcutta to consider the best means of reforming India. These men were David Hare, who proposed to reform the country by means of education, and Raja Ram Mohun Roy, who said that schools and colleges were not enough, but that the influence of a purer faith was also needful. The result of the conference was that while on the one hand was established the Hindu College, followed in time by other similar educational institutions, there arose on the other hand the Brahmo Somaj, or the Hindu Monotheistic Church. This reformed church has gradually extended its operations on all sides. The object of its

founder, Ram Mohun Roy, was to revive the primitive Hindu religion, and, in spite of persecution and threats of excommunication, he effected his noble purpose. He, however, shortly came to England, but was unfortunately prevented by death from returning to India to complete his work. The cause of reform suffered a temporary collapse, but it subsequently received fresh impetus, and prospered in worthy hands. At first this Brahmo Somaj, to which I belong, was simply a Church for the worship of the One True God, according to the doctrines and ritual inculcated in the earliest Hindu scriptures. The members of the Brahmo Somaj, in its infancy, were simply revivalists, if I may so say. Their object was to restore Hinduism to its primitive state of purity, to do away with idolatry and superstition, and caste, if possible, and to declare once more throughout the length and breadth of India the pure monotheistic worship prescribed in the Vedas, as opposed to the idolatrous teaching of the later Hindu scriptures. The founder of the Brahmo Somaj had for his sole object the restoration of the primitive form of Hindu monotheism. By numerous quotations from the Hindu scriptures he succeeded in convincing a large number of his misguided countrymen that true Hinduism was not to be found in the later Puranas, which taught idolatry and superstition, but in the earlier books which taught the worship of the One True God. Unfortunately, however, either as the result of his teachings or from their own independent judgment, his coadjutors and followers for some time maintained the doctrine of the infallibility of the Vedas. Twenty years elapsed, and the great mistake was exposed. It was ascertained after careful, honest, and dispassionate inquiries and researches, that the Vedas could not be accepted as

containing "all truth, and nothing but the truth," but that they contained, along with some very high truths, some of the worst forms of nature-worship, some absurd doctrines and ritual. And so the Brahmo Somaj, because it was the work of God, could not but break with the Vedas as soon as they were found to contain errors. (Applause.) In spite of the inevitable consequence of forfeiting the sympathy of a large number of their countrymen, the Brahmos eventually threw the Vedas into the background altogether, and took up the bolder position of pure Theists. Since that time the great tide of true Theistic reformation has been setting in in all directions. From that time we date the rise in India of the true Monotheistic Church. In the early days of the Brahmo Somaj we see nothing but the revival of old primitive Hindu monotheism, on the authority and basis of the Hindu books; but in later times we see a purer kind of theism, unfettered by the Vedas, unshackled by the authority of priests, undefiled by those absurd doctrines and speculations which lay mixed up with truth in the original books of the Hindus,—a pure theism which daily assumed a more noble and definite position in relation to surrounding Hinduism, to idolatry and caste,—a theism which would not, for that was impossible in the nature of things, remain long in the state of mere intellectual dogmas and doctrines, but was morally constrained to develop itself in all fields of speculation and practice,—a theism which was destined by the will of God to assume an aggressive attitude towards all manner of evil rampant in the land. (Applause.) That these are not mere words we have conclusive evidence to prove. Theism in India has already lived to accomplish that kind of work which I have already dilated upon, and I believe,

if you only look at facts, you will find that the Brahmo Somaj, not only in Bengal, but in Bombay, in the North-Western Provinces, and even in the Punjab, is the centre of moral, social and religious reformation. In the Brahmo Somaj we see concentrated all those great, urgent, and pressing reforms which India needs at the present moment. Is it the amelioration of the condition of woman that India wants? Look at the Brahmo Somaj, and you see already are gathered in some of its chapels, ladies who have discarded idolatry, superstition, and caste altogether, who have learned to pray in their own house unto the One True God, and have set their faces boldly against every form of polytheism and idol-worship, and some of whom have published most beautiful Theistic verses and hymns. Is it the distinctions of caste that are to be levelled? You see amongst the Brahmos a good number of valiant and brave men, who not only dine with men of all classes, irrespective of the distinctions of colour, caste, and creed, but who have promoted intermarriages between members of different castes. (Applause.) The high-caste Brahmin has accepted as his wife a low-caste Sudra, and *vice versa*. Through the exertions of the Brahmo Somaj and the agency of Government schools and colleges, caste is daily losing its power. Very few amongst the educated natives of India, very few, indeed, amongst the members of the Somaj attach any importance to caste distinctions, except for merely social purposes. Just as there is caste in all parts of the world, so there may be caste in India, a mere system of social distinctions—perhaps political distinctions—but as a system of *religious* distinctions no educated man in India, no Brahmo, would tolerate it for one moment. It is simply revolting to the ordinary feelings of human

nature to perpetuate a system of distinctions which run counter to the spirit of the great doctrines of the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man.

Perhaps you will ask me, "What is the attitude you assume towards Christianity—towards Christ? Do you accord an affectionate and brotherly welcome to the missionaries of Christ, or do you look upon them with feelings of abhorrence and hatred?" I for one must say that it is impossible for a true theist, whether Indian or European, to cherish in his mind feelings of antipathy or aversion towards Christ or his disciples. (Applause.) That is literally impossible. There are thousands in India, I know, and many of them I number amongst my own friends, who do not at all like to see Christ preached to the population of India. Christianity has come to India in a foreign and repulsive form. Christianity in its founder, in its earliest traditions, in its earliest labourers, was Oriental, Asiatic; and there is no reason why Christianity should in these days be presented to the Indian population in any other than an Oriental and Asiatic aspect. (Applause.) Leave us to ourselves, and let us study the Bible. (Loud Applause.) Do we not find there imageries and precepts of an Asiatic and Oriental stamp? Do we not find that there is much in these descriptions with which, as Indians, we cannot but sympathize? Do we not feel that the *spirit* of Christianity comes to us as something very natural, congenial to our hearts, something with which by the very peculiar constitution of our Indian mind, we are bound to sympathize? The true spirit of Christianity shall be accepted by India. There are thousands amongst my countrymen who deny that; but I for one, so long as I live, shall continue to say that the real spirit of Christ

India will one day receive. (Loud Applause.) But I cannot say the same thing in regard to the doctrines and dogmas which you have presented to India. (Applause.) There are so many Churches into which Christianity has been divided, there are so many different kinds of doctrines, and ceremonies, and rituals prescribed and followed by different religious denominations who call themselves Christians, that India is really confounded and perplexed when she is asked to solve the great problem—which of these is to be accepted, which is the true one? All these different sects which constitute the Church of Christ represent different principles, different doctrines, although they have something in common; but in India we are obliged to look to the matters of divergence more than to those matters in regard to which there is unity in Christ's Church. Each sect comes at a time to the Indian inquirer and exhibits its own doctrines and dogmas. For the time being these doctrines and dogmas engage the attention and interest of the Hindu, and perhaps he is partially satisfied. But then comes the missionary of another Church, and his mind gets unsettled; and thus, as he passes through various dogmas and teachings, he naturally becomes quite confounded and knows not what to do. But remember that all this time, though passing through a bewildering series of endless dogmas, he still cherishes in his heart respect and reverence for the central figure of Christ. (Hear, hear.) Thus is it that though we Indians have not been able to accept any particular form of Christianity, yet we are steadfast in our attachment to Jesus Christ, whom you so much respect and reverence. The peculiarly catholic feature of this meeting interests me deeply. I see gathered on this great platform ministers of ten different

sections of Christ's Church assembled together to honour India, to encourage India in her great work of self-reformation. I feel that though, in regard to doctrines and dogmas, there are differences among us, and must continue to be, yet still we are all one in spirit, one in soul and heart, so far as we recognize those vital and central truths which Jesus Christ promulgated,—Love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and mind, and soul, and strength, and love thy neighbour as thyself. These two. I believe, are the cardinal principles of true religion as taught by him. (Applause). Is there a single man in all India who would for one moment refuse his assent to doctrines such as these? (Hear, hear.) It may be urged that the very name of Christianity is repulsive to an Indian ear; yet I say that by the irresistible charm of spiritual influence, Christ comes and enters secretly into the Indian mind. The Indian mind is perhaps unconscious of his entrance for some time. The enlightened Hindu perhaps knows not that he has in his heart something which the spirit of Christ put there. Unconsciously, therefore, thousands,—hundreds perhaps consciously,—are being led into real and spiritual communion with Christ. I come here, my friends, to study Christianity in its living and spiritual forms. I do not come to study the doctrines of Christianity, but truly Christian life as displayed and illustrated in England. I come to study the spirit of Christian philanthropy, of Christian charity, and honourable Christian self-denial. It is my conviction that England has become a great nation, not merely through commerce and trade, but through the hallowing influence of a life-giving religion. Now, my friends, pardon me if I say that you have done great harm to our people in sending

into our country a large number of nominal Christians, who, though they have in their minds doctrines and dogmas in endless numbers, do not show strict and faithful allegiance to their master Jesus Christ in actual life. If there is one honest sincere Christian in India who exercises irresistible heavenly influence on those around him by his love of God, by his conscientious discharge of duty, there are around him ten who are every moment trying to neutralize this sacred influence. (Hear.) It greatly distresses me, and it is for this reason alone that I bring forth before you this unpleasant truth. For the good of India, for the sake of England, let us be spared such nominal Christians. You ask me—why Christian missions have proved a failure there? You ask me,—why do not your people receive our missionaries in a cordial spirit? You have yourselves to thank for that. (Hear) We Indians attach far greater importance to righteous life than to pure doctrines. (Hear.) If there is real Christian life in India it will make itself felt one day. Many a Christian man and woman laboured in the great Indian vineyard, of whom the memory has not passed away. The good things that lay in their lives have gone into the life of India. The spirit of truth like leaven leaveneth the mass, and although these men and women were not missionaries, although they did not preach from pulpits, yet the secret imperceptible Christian influence of their lives leaveneth the mass of humanity around them; and thus every true doctrine, every true practice, was treasured up in India. And if in future any one could open up the depths of the Indian heart, he would assuredly find there the living influence of all those truths which were communicated by truly Christian men and women. India is a grateful nation,

and India will continue to acknowledge with thankfulness all those blessings which she has received or may in future receive from England. But if good men and good Christians have benefited my country, a host of professing Christians have exerted a baneful influence which has told frightfully upon the destinies of my country. I wish from the depths of my heart that such men never went out to India; the fair name of England would then have remained undefiled. If, therefore, my brethren, you desire to give India the blessings of true religious reformation, send us good men, men whose lives will prove true to the spirit of the Gospel. Doctrines, in themselves, are not strong enough to shake men's convictions, which oftentimes appear to be deep-rooted. The Hindus are so peculiarly wedded to the traditions of the past, that it is hard, perhaps next to impossible, to overcome their prejudices entirely. But I say, if there is the power of truth in your life you will command the respect and gratitude of my countrymen, and make a lasting impression on them in spite of their conformity with ancient traditions and customs.

Ladies and Gentlemen, I have explained to you the great object which has brought me here. I dare say you sympathise with me. If I have in any way offended you, as a stranger I throw myself entirely upon your indulgence and sympathy. Though there are many points on which we differ, yet the great work of abolishing idolatry and caste in India must enlist the sympathy of every one here present. Let us, therefore, harmoniously cooperate to give India the knowledge of the pure and saving God. Let us give India true brotherhood, universal brotherhood, which shall not recognise the distinctions of caste at all.

Your destinies and the destinies of India are interwoven with each other ; your interests and our interests are identified ; and I hope, therefore, you will no longer withhold from us that active sympathy, that friendly co-operation which you have for a long time denied us—not because you were wanting in sympathy, but because you did not know enough of us. I have given you my warmest thanks for what England has already done for us ; but she has still a great many things to do. There are many serious defects in the administrative machinery which have to be rectified, many just grievances of the people to be redressed, many instances of injustice and oppression whose recurrence should be prevented by more humane legislation, many scandals which have to be removed. For these you are responsible, and I trust you will not neglect to give India all she wants, and which she has a right to demand from you. You must do justice to my country. You must prove true to the sacred trust Providence has reposed in you. I trust you will accept my humble pleadings in behalf of my dear country. I hope you will feel more and more the importance of that vast country which God has placed under your protection,—that country which has always been the prolific theme of philosophers, antiquarians, poets, theologians, and novelists, and has excited the admiration of all ages—the country of stupendous mountains and majestic rivers, the land of inexhaustible physical and mental resources, the country of countless races and tribes of endlessly diversified languages and creeds, manners and usages, the country where the most transcendental Pantheism, the purest Monotheism, and the most gigantic system of idolatry reign together,—the country which boasts a most ancient and exalted civilization, and is destined to

have a more glorious future. As an humble representative of such a country, I hope during my sojourn here to receive your kind sympathy and aid in all that is calculated to bring about a closer union between that country and England. I do not want the outward glitter of civilization, the formalities of external refinement; let me enter into the heart of the country, let me study its deep spiritual life. Give me something more substantial than advertisements, which to the stranger are such tormenting proofs of your outward prosperity. (Laughter.) Show me that you have something nobler than the hollow science of puffing, which seems to have been carried to perfection here. (Applause and laughter.) Bring me into contact and intercourse with truly Christian hearts; show me all that is great and pure in your national institutions. Above all, I reiterate my supplication, bring the best energies of your hearts and souls and your whole enthusiasm to bear on the great work of Indian regeneration. Let us all unite, for the glory of India and for the glory of England, to discharge the great duties we owe to those two countries, which an All-Wise and All-Merciful God has united together in the inscrutable economy of His providence. May we all thank the Lord, may we bless His great name! May India and England one day be found to kiss each other as dear and beloved sisters, and, taking the name of the True God on their lips, proceed hand-in-hand together into that far land, that distant Kingdom of Heaven, where there is eternal peace and everlasting happiness. (Loud and continued applause.)

#### VOTE OF THANKS AND CONCLUDING SPEECHES

Lord HOUGHTON : I am honoured by being selected out of this distinguished and varied audience to propose a vote

of thanks to our Indian guest for the address he has just delivered to us. We thank him politically, for the generous words in which he has expressed his convictions as to the effect of British rule over that vast portion of the Oriental world which Providence has entrusted to its care. I have long felt very deeply on this subject, and believe that to the future historians of our country it will be a source of legitimate pride to contrast the principles of our power in India with those that have characterized the conquest of other European nations over the East and West of the globe. Foreign domination bears with it inevitable evils, but it is difficult to see how without it the civilization of the world could have attained its present proportions; and if, in the main, our authority has been guided by justice, and tempered by humanity—if such men as our guest tell us that India not only accepts its destiny, but looks on us as benefactors—all we have now to do is to strive to the utmost to conciliate and deserve that esteem. We thank him socially, for the evidence which his remarkable individuality affords of the probability of such a development of the native intelligence and character in India as may relieve us from the monopoly of power, and enable us to associate the inhabitants of the country with ourselves in the administration of justice and in the duties of the executive. He has declaimed with just indignation against the destructive effect of the custom of caste on the mind and heart of his race; let us show him that that institution which, in its mitigated form, in connection with the feudal system, has inflicted so much injury on Europe, has not served to raise a barrier between us and members of the other human families; and that we can work with them, in all friendship and sympathy, for the common good. And lastly, we thank

him religiously, for the recognition of the influence of Christianity in India, even where its dogmatic truths have not been definitely accepted. An Eastern friend of mine—a Tamil gentleman of much cultivation—told me that his best consolation in contrasting the intellectual and material pride of the West with his own decayed civilization, was given him in the words of Monsieur Cousin, the French philosopher : “Remember that all the theosopies of the world came from the banks of the Ganges.” It was that same Oriental who, in answer to my remark that it always seemed to me a strange problem that Christianity, itself an Eastern religion, should have had so triumphant a progress over the Western world, while its advance in any part of the East was so tardy and uncertain, suggested that I did not take into account the pure Theism which lay at the bottom of all Eastern religions, however corrupted ; and that the first work of the Christian religion was to destroy the various forms of heathenism that were degrading the populations of Europe. In our guest we see an illustration of this principle ; he tells us he has come here to learn—may I add that he has something to teach ?

“So may we justly weigh the worth  
Of Truth, that shall be born  
From marriage of the Western Earth  
With Nations of the Morn.”

**Rev. DR. SANDERSON :** I have much pleasure in seconding the vote of thanks to Keshub Chunder Sen. Knowing the difficulty which a Hindu has in overcoming his dread of the sea, and in breaking the trammels of caste, so as to undertake a voyage, I am glad to welcome him to England, and hope it may lead to others following him. His visit will, I trust, give us a deeper interest in India, and enable

him to carry back ideas that will better fit him to serve his country. Having spent many years as a missionary in India, I can assure the meeting that India neither is, nor has been, the stereotyped immovable country it is generally supposed to be. India is not a stranger to reformers. The religion in which our guest was born owes its present form and extensive spread, some centuries ago, to the active itinerant zeal of one of those master minds that make epochs in history. My principal work as a missionary was preaching the Gospel to the people in their own language. This brought me into frequent and close contact with all classes of the people, and would, in the opinion of most persons, be likely to produce bitter opposition. I can testify, however, that in no other country is there more real toleration. With some exceptions the Hindus give perfect freedom to opinion, though disliking *proselytism*, and are always ready to afford a patient and impartial hearing. They are, as a rule, intelligent, polite, and gentlemanly in all their intercourse. Much as I have seen of the great and extensive good effected by the labours of foreign missionaries, I have always felt that the full regeneration of India must be accomplished by means of her own sons. And they are capable of doing it. Christianity must become naturalized. It has seemed to me that as, under God's providence, the English, at first a few humble traders, then establishing small fortresses for the defence of their trade, eventually subdued the whole country by discipline and employing the natives themselves as soldiers, so God will, as He ever does, use the people themselves to subdue them to His truth. We cannot tell how soon He may raise up reformers who, like Saul of Tarsus, will change the customs of the whole country.

With regard to the Brahmo Somaj, of which our guest is the chief present representative, every man will view and judge of it from his own standpoint. I have watched it with deep interest, because it cannot stop where it now is. Keshub Chunder Sen has told us its origin in dissatisfaction with modern Hinduism. Its promoters, convinced of present errors, hoped to find in their most ancient scriptures, the Vedas, a pure form of monotheism. That hope has been disappointed. The puerilities of the Vedas, he tells us, compel them to look further. In the Bible, he avows, their wants are met. They want the Bible. They must have the Bible. At present they are puzzled by the diversity of opinion and ritual in Christendom, and the inconsistent lives of professed Christians. Though this movement is as yet far from the point where I long to see it, I gladly hail it as a great step in response to the gracious invitation of Him whom we revere and love, "Come unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest."

A vote of thanks to the chairman, moved by Lord LAWRENCE and seconded by JAMES HEYWOOD, Esq., terminated the proceedings.

## THE PRODIGAL SON

SERMON AT SOUTH PLACE CHAPEL

*Sunday, April 17, 1870*

“God is love; and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him.”—1. JOHN iv. 16.

THE God whom we worship is not only the Living God, but also the Loving God. He is not only a majestic reality, He is also our loving Father; He is not only most real, but at the same time most dear. It is necessary, therefore, that while we try to realize His holy presence, and accept it as a solemn reality pervading all space, we should at the same time endeavour, as far as possible, to comprehend that supreme and infinite love which guides all the movements of the universe, and ministers to our physical and spiritual wants. He is really a loving Father, who always looketh after us. But how are we to understand His love? Are we to study all the physical laws, according to which the universe is governed, in order to know that He is really our Father? Is it necessary to take into account all those truths which science has in recent times revealed to us, in order to comprehend the perfection of the Father’s love? Or can we not by a simpler process reach His love directly, and place Him in the midst of our hearts as a most affectionate Father? Do we not see His merciful finger working in all the great movements recorded in history, and in all the petty details of our every-day life? On the one hand we see Him as the great King, governing the universe; on the other hand, we see Him as the Father feeding and protecting each of

His children. By His beneficent laws, it is true, He promotes the general happiness of mankind. Whether we dive with the aid of geology into the bowels of the earth beneath, or with the wings of astronomy we soar into the heavens above, we find that the real and ultimate end of the laws of God is to promote the happiness of His creatures;—that He has done nothing with a view to promote unhappiness or misery; but that, on the contrary, every law, so far as we have been able to understand its scope and meaning, tends in the long run to promote the physical and moral happiness of mankind. But we cannot rest satisfied with that. It is true that the general machinery of God's government subserves that object; but we feel, that in seeking God in a general manner we place Him at a great distance from our hearts; we make God accessible only to the astronomer and the man of science. He who from his throne gives out edicts and mandates for the guidance of nations, at the same time attends to the cries and supplications of every individual son. He who rules this vast universe as the Supreme and Almighty King, at the same time enters the doors of every house in this world, in order to inquire into our individual wants and remove them. He has not only a general providence, but He has also a special providence. He rules us not merely by general laws, but His grace comes to us through special channels in order to remove the peculiar wants of each individual. Thus we find that while we live in the atmosphere of general providence, where every law promotes our happiness, and every portion of the machinery of the divine government contributes to our enjoyment, at the same time we feel, and cannot but feel, that very near our hearts is the loving Father, whose arms are

outstretched to relieve the wants of every individual man and woman. All His dispensations, viewed from one stand-point, are general; while from another stand-point, they are special. His general and special dispensations are not opposed to each other, nor are they in themselves distinct; but everything that He does, while it promotes the general happiness of mankind, subserves the interests of every individual man. The very same Father who embraces all His children as a grand total, at the same time asks every individual man, by his name, as to what he wants. He, therefore, whose servants are the Sun, moon and stars, always showers blessings upon us; He from whom come the fire and the water,—He from whom flow all those physical and moral blessings which nations have treasured up,—He, I say, is to each of us a personal Father. The more we study science, the more we feel Him near to our hearts as our Father. When we realize God in this way, we cannot for one moment put by His holy and merciful presence. Wherever we go we find that the Father is round us. I should not be satisfied if I were merely to learn from science that God created the sun and the moon for the purpose of giving light to this world; I should go farther and realize the great fact that He created the sun and the moon for *me*—that He loveth me personally, though but a small being residing in one corner of His vast and immeasurable universe, and that He therefore created the sun and the moon for the purpose of giving *me* light. The flowers whose sweet odour is wafted by the breeze are meant, no doubt, for general good, and show God's love; but I must realize His special providence there; I should say that that fragrant rose was created to give *me* pleasure. And so everything which

God has created subserves my individual purposes. If every individual were to realize this great fact, and feel that God is near to him as *his* Father, while as the Universal Father He looks to the grand purpose of the universe as a whole,—then, but not till then, would religion be a source of comfort on the one hand, and of purity on the other.

But even then we have not exhausted the subject of Divine love. It is not merely by showering physical blessings upon us; it is not merely by supplying our general and individual wants that God reveals His special mercy to us. His highest mercy is shown in the way in which He saves us from sin, and responds to our prayers for spiritual progress and salvation. Even here we see His general providence and His special providence working together, in order to redeem nations from the bondage of iniquity and wickedness. In the general scheme of the world's redemption we behold special contrivances to meet the wants of each individual. While He looks after nations, He does not neglect the individual son. Though the cries of the whole universe suffering from sin, are daily ascending to heaven every day of the year, and every hour of the day; though thousands and millions of prayers are being wafted to His eternal throne, still He hears the prayer of each individual child and responds to it. We may feel lost in the immensity of such a transaction, in the vastness of God's providence; yet it is real; the Divine Being, while He rules the universe in a most mysterious manner, hears you and me. What is it that *I* want?—He asks me. What is it that *you* want?—He asks you. He loves each of us with supreme personal love, and therefore He can never leave a single child unprotected in this

world of trial and temptation; but continues to help us till each is saved. If we are depraved, if we are sunk in iniquity, what then? Is there any limit to God's mercy? Is He not infinitely good and merciful? Does He love and aid us only for a season? Is His patience exhausted,—as our patience is exhausted by seeing repeated acts of iniquity on the part of those who have offended us? No; He is a God of long-suffering and forbearance. Many a man has insulted His majesty and blasphemed His holy name; many a man, in spite of His attempts to lead him from the paths of evil, and from a course of ungodliness and iniquity, continues to rebel against Him, day after day corrupts himself, and wilfully and deliberately, disobeys the laws of the great Creator. He sees all this, and more,—the deeper depth of wickedness which lies in the heart and never finds expression, and yet He is always ready to forgive us and take us back, if we will lay our hearts open to Him, and with sincere repentance ask for reconciliation and forgiveness from Him. He is not a Father who would indignantly say to us, "You are doomed to eternal misery, for you have violated my laws!" No; if we have disobeyed Him ten thousand times, even then His mercy stands before us as a great reality, inviting us and asking us to come near to the Great Father. He has given us repeated assurances that we shall be saved if we humbly and earnestly pray unto Him. There is nothing in the whole domain of the literature of Divine mercy which comes up to the perfection of that beautiful parable in the Gospel of St. Luke—the parable of the "Prodigal Son." It contains an emphatic assurance of God's mercy; it embodies God's promise, in most beautiful and tender language, that He will take back all sinners if they will

only fall at His feet and pray for redeeming mercy. There we see how the Lord, plenteous in loving-kindness, is ready to take us back. Our wicked hearts have often spurned His kind offers of reconciliation; our iniquitous souls have often said in language profane and ungrateful,—"Though thou hast loved us and lovest us still, yet we will not obey thee; because it is injurious to our worldly interests to do so." Often have we said so, and yet the Lord is before us ready to take us back. Measure, if you can, the Lord's mercy, and say, does it not overpower the heart of even the most abandoned sinner? Is there not something in the riches of Divine mercy which is sufficient to melt the most obdurate and stony heart? Do we not feel that God is really a loving Father—that He every day of our life asks us to come and accept Him? Let me read this most beautiful and touching parable of the Prodigal Son.

"A certain man had two sons: and the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living. And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living. And when he had spent all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want. And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine. And he would fain have filled his belly with the husks that the swine did eat; and no man gave unto him. And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger! I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him,

Father, I have sinned against Heaven, and before thee, and am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. And he arose and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him. And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against Heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hands, and shoes on his feet; and bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat and be merry: for this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost and is found. And they began to be merry. Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and dancing. And he called one of the servants and asked what these things meant. And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound. And he was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and entreated him. And he, answering, said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends: but as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf. And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine. It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found."

There are, I am afraid, many who are disposed to treat this parable as nothing but beautiful imagery—as a

sublime allegory. They seem to believe that there is much in this parable which is exaggeration, and which ought to be put aside as chaff, before we can apprehend the small fraction of truth that lies beneath. Is it so? Is God's love as delineated in this parable a mere deception and a delusion? Then religion is a lie, God a deceiver, and Divine Providence the greatest phantasmagoria which has ever deceived man. No; let us not cherish such sceptical sentiments in our hearts, let us believe that everything stated in the parable before us is truth, and that far from over-stating, it represents only a fraction of God's inexhaustible mercy. The father of this prodigal child treated him when he came back in a most merciful manner. But what is this mercy compared to the infinite mercy of the Divine Father? Let us look into this parable, and gather those deep truths which it embodies. When the disobedient son felt inclined to run riot in the path of wickedness, he asked his father to give him all the things to which he thought he was entitled. Now, strictly considered, we are not entitled to any of those blessings which God has given us. All the blessings which He has showered upon us are free voluntary gifts of His love. We cannot claim them, we have no right to demand them. But when the heart and the will become wicked, we fancy that we have a right to insist upon His rendering to us that which in His mercy alone He can give to man. However, when the son asked the father to give him his portion of the property, he readily gave what was asked for. And our Divine Father does the same, because He deals with us as voluntary agents. He freely gives us all that we want, and holds us responsible for the gifts. The means of doing good or evil are always open to us. Well, this man got

all that he wanted, and he took his journey into a far country, and there wasted his substance in riotous living. We try to go beyond the reach of all moral control, for we find that so long as we are under paternal authority we cannot fully carry out the wishes of our hearts. We want to be free, that we may act as we like. So this man went into a far country, away from his father; there he wasted his substance, and reduced himself to starvation and beggary; and he was obliged to adopt the meanest of occupations, in order to meet his wants. But at last he came to himself; and return to self is always the precursor of return to God. He came to his senses, he saw the depth of degradation to which he had sunk, and he began to think, "How many hired servants of my father have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!" While they were in the midst of plenty, why should he suffer and starve? Therefore he plucked up courage and said, "I will arise and go to my father," for the recollections of his father's mercy had not faded away from his memory. He recalled to his mind the happy days he had spent under his father's roof, and he could not but feel that his kind father would receive him back. But, as he went on, there were misgivings in his heart,—he advanced and he receded, his heart throbbed with anxiety, he felt the stings of conscience, and thought that there was, perhaps, no acceptance, perhaps the doors of reconciliation had been closed. All the worst fears and conjectures of a sinner's heart came upon him; but still he went on and persevered; and, lo! what was the scene that awaited him? Not an angry father about to turn him away, saying—"Away! you did not receive mercy when it was offered, but, on the contrary, you disobeyed, and disobeyed

ten thousand times; you are past redemption, there is no reconciliation with the father, the doors of heaven are for ever closed against the wicked." Such a treatment he may have expected; but how agreeably surprised was this prodigal son, how joyfully bewildered and confounded, when he saw that, "when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran and fell upon his neck and kissed him!" Tell me, brethren, what would you do in such a position? After years of iniquity, if we placed ourselves before the eyes of our Father, should we not tremble and shudder at His Divine holiness? Will sinners venture to approach the God of infinite holiness? Are not our eyes defiled with corruption? How can we with such eyes venture to look at Him whom we have deliberately and repeatedly wronged? Is He not infinitely just? Will He not wield the thunders of retributive justice to crush us to atoms? Will He not visit us with that punishment which is due to our sins and iniquities? Will He treat us indulgently and mercifully after all the indignity we have heaped upon Him? What man is there on earth that would not tremble at the thought of God's holiness and justice? We dare not approach Him. But, brethren, read this parable, and hope shall be infused into your hearts. You find there the great God, clothed in all the attributes of infinite mercy, ready to receive and embrace you. Is not that thought too much for the sinner's narrow and contracted heart to comprehend? Is it not something incredible that the Father, who is just and holy, is willing to receive this prodigal son? Yes so it is. When a sinner feels hungry and thirsty, who is it that satisfies his wants? Who is it that comes to me when I go to sleep every night, and watches over me all the hours of the night when

I lie unprotected? When I am poor or distressed, or on the bed of sickness, whom do I see near me? The great God of mercy; He never deserts me, but daily feeds me with His own hand, knowing me to be a sinner. He who has patience and mercy enough for a man who has sinned against Him, in all matters of earthly interest, will He not look to his greater wants? If He meets the wants of our flesh, will He leave us alone when we are suffering from the excruciating torments of a guilty conscience? That cannot be; on the contrary, we see that He has already left His own house and come out, in order to receive the prodigal son; He meets him halfway; He does not wait for the son: His mercy follows him as it were; He is ready to hug that penitent sinner to His embrace. So He treats us all every day of our life; He is ready to receive every one of His prodigal sons. Have we wasted our substance in riotous living in a far country? Have we brought ourselves to the very brink of destruction? Do we feel that the very next moment we die of starvation? Then it is high time for us to return to God. Return to whom? An angry vengeful God? No; return to the God who is ready to take us back—to a Father who, we are sure, will take us back, if we show tears of sincere penitence in our eyes. Then delay not! “Procrastination is the thief of time.” To-morrow we may find ourselves in “that country from whose bourne no traveller returns.” Therefore, I say, hasten to avail yourselves of the mercy of God. Feel it as a great reality; not a parable, or a story, or an allegory, but real, majestic love, placed before you in the shape of a Divine Person—that Great Spirit who rules the universe with His hand. His mercy we see everywhere; turn to the right and to the left, and you see His mercy. His arms encompass us every day. We rise with His mercy, and we go to sleep with

His mercy over our heads. His mercy is far superior to that of all others. His goodness is not an affectation of goodness, but real goodness. He is really ready to come and receive any prodigal son or daughter who comes and says,—“Extend unto me thy mercy, Father—thy right-hand of protection and reconciliation. I have sinned long, and have degraded myself to the worst and most miserable position; Father, save me.” Our Father is rich; and shall we, His children, starve like so many beggars in the streets of London—shall we go about crying like helpless orphans and destitute children? No; if our Father has priceless treasures in His mansions, and if He is prepared to take away this moment our rags, and clothe us in the vestments of righteousness—if He is ready to wipe away the tears of our eyes, and make us rich, why should we grieve and despair? Is not this sweet, this beautiful parable a cheering and invigorating Gospel of human redemption? We have here Divine mercy presented in the most charming and encouraging form. Is it not comforting and encouraging to us to think, that in the midst of the world’s trials and temptations, the Father of the prodigal son is with us, declaring that the doors of heaven are open to receive all sinners? God leaves the ninety-nine that are pure in order to find out the one that is wicked. If there is one wicked sinner among us, God is ready to receive him at this very moment. He is with us now, and asks if there is a sinner who wants pardon and reconciliation. When we have such a Father, how delightful is life! With such a doctrine, religion is a priceless treasure, it is a source of infinite gratification to us; for if we are sinners we can at this very moment run to the Father’s arms and ask him to pardon us, and accept us; and He will do so not for any merit on our part—not because we have built and endowed

churches, and dispensaries and hospitals—not because we have proved charitable to the poor, but because of His mercy. It would be an insult to the majesty of God's throne—it would be a blasphemy against Divine mercy to say that He will wrathfully condemn any sinner to eternal perdition. Let us uphold His mercy; let us trust in Him whose mercy is ever chanted forth in language true and sweet by the sun and moon and stars, and by every beautiful thing in this world. How sweet is our Father's love! Come unto Him, my brothers and sisters, and let us in our hearts and with our lips praise Him who made the nations and the earth, and whose mercy is our only gospel of salvation. May the Father's name be chanted by all of us! Brothers and sisters, unite and say—"Our Father is our Saviour; His love is our wisdom; His love is our power; His love is our purity; His love is our salvation."

## THE EFFICACY OF PRAYER

SERMON AT HACKNEY UNITARIAN CHURCH

*Sunday, April 24, 1870*

“Ask and it shall be given you, seek and ye shall find, knock and it shall be opened unto you. For every one that asketh receiveth, and he that seeketh findeth, and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.”—MATT vii 7, 8.

THE text I have just read to you embodies an important spiritual law, as fixed and unchangeable as the laws which govern the physical world. It must be remembered that with God there is no variableness nor shadow of turning. As He governs the physical world with immutable laws, so does He govern the spiritual world with immutable laws. He is not a capricious governor, He is not a fickle king. All His operations, all the modes of His action are unchangeable, and His administration of the world is according to fixed laws. This is seen clearly, not only by men of science and philosophers, but also by the most uneducated people. We all see—our daily experience tells us—that God does not act according to certain whims, but always, in all circumstances, in all places and ages, according to immutable laws. In fact, law, whether in regard to the physical or spiritual world, means nothing more than the immutable modes of action which we see in all parts of the universe,—modes in which God’s will acts. If we are sure that there can be no deviation from God’s law in the physical world, let us be equally sure that deviation from God’s law is absolutely impossible in the spiritual world.

"Ask and it shall be given you, seek and ye shall find, knock and it shall be opened unto you,"—this is a spiritual law of great interest and importance to us all. Let there not be the slightest doubt about this. Let it be believed by us all that this applies to all mankind in all circumstances; for we are assured that every one that asketh receiveth, whoever seeketh findeth, whoever knocketh, to him it shall be opened. This makes no distinction of person or clime; but we are assured, in language at once emphatic and consoling, that God does always respond to the sincere and earnest prayers of His children. If we pray in a truly humble spirit, if we kneel down and open up the depths of our hearts, our longings, our sorrows, our afflictions unto the One Living God, He who is plenteous in mercy will hear us, and grant our prayers. Let us take comfort from this lesson, and let us accept it without any doubt or questioning.

But what is this prayer—what is it to pray? Prayer does not mean the words which are generally accepted as prayer, but the spirit in which those words are used. Prayer simply means a longing of the heart, it is the wish felt,—it may be expressed, or not expressed. It may take the form of human language, or it may never be uttered at all; still, it is prayer, if God only hears it in the secret recesses of the heart. It is for God to hear our prayers, not for man. When we sit together in chapels, and in one harmonious chorus offer up our prayers and thanksgivings unto the Lord, do we believe that He takes into consideration the words we use, our posture, the external manner in which we offer up our prayers? No; He looks into the depths of the heart, He sees the spirit in which we offer our prayers. Whether expressed or unexpressed,

a prayer is alike real and sincere if God hears it, and accepts it, and responds to it. Prayer means, therefore, simply a wish of the heart. Do we really feel a thirsting for emancipation from the bonds of sin and iniquity? As the body feels hunger, does the soul feel spiritual hunger? It will not do simply to say, "Oh Lord, deliver me from sin;" that is not the form of prayer that God demands from us, nor is He ever likely to answer such prayers. The question always is, whether we feel in the inmost depths of the heart a real hungering and thirsting after righteousness. We know what it is to feel hungry, what it is to smart under appetite; we know how intensely we feel our physical wants. They are pressing, they are urgent; sometimes they are inexpressible. So are the wants and necessities of the heart. When we feel that there is something which we need very much, some spiritual food, for the purpose of giving health and strength to the soul, then is it, and then only, that we offer our sincere prayers unto God—prayers which must be accepted because they are sincere. It is, therefore, necessary before we commence our prayers, that we should always feel that what we are about to say we realize in our hearts. Whether it is knowledge that we want, or strength, or purity, or deliverance from particular immoral habits,—whether it is for our own welfare or for the welfare of others that we pray, let us be sure that our prayers are not hypocrites' prayers,—not a mere repetition of stereotyped phrases and words, but that they are the outpourings of a truly sincere heart, smarting under a sense of sin and wickedness:—such prayers God hears. Whether we offer them in congregations or in solitude, whether we realize God's presence alone or with friends and relations, God is always near unto us to answer

our prayers, whether expressed or not. Such prayers are granted, not by the violation of God's laws, but by fulfilling the laws which govern the spiritual world. God has said unto us all, "If ye pray I shall hear your prayers." That is the law to which we always look. He therefore fulfils the law when He hears our prayers. When we come unto Him we do not ask Him to break His laws; we do not ask Him to set at nought all those laws according to which He has governed the universe, and the destinies of individuals and nations for ages. No; we humbly come unto Him, and make our prayers known unto Him, in the belief and hope that by granting our prayers He will only fulfil His own laws. When the body feels hunger, we are obliged to conform to certain laws in order to satisfy our hunger. When the soul feels hunger and thirst, we conform to certain spiritual laws for the purpose of satisfying these wants; and the mode of action which we employ, is to pray unto God. Prayer, therefore, is a means whereby our wants may be removed. Some may say, why not endeavour to live righteously, why not be charitable, patriotic, and philanthropic?—do all those deeds of the law which God has commanded, and without which there can be no salvation; lead pious and holy lives, do good to the poor, be honest, gracious, and truthful, be candid, be simple and innocent as little children; it is not by prayer, it is not by kneeling down before God that you can expect to have salvation,—no, but by fulfilling the will of God, by obeying His commandments. This hollow morality is not the royal road to salvation which many represent it to be. Without prayer it is impossible to attain to the blessings of salvation. Man's strength, man's wisdom, man's profound philosophy, man's purest affection must always fail to

secure the blessings of salvation fully. Labour as we may, it is impossible for us to realize that amount of strength wherewith we can hope to overcome all manner of temptation, and chase away all manner of sin. We may become honest and philanthropic; we may feed the hungry and clothe the naked; but, after all, when we return home from our gigantic field of philanthropy, from our sublime actions of benevolence, we find there is still something within us that defiles and contaminates our hearts, which has not yet been purged away. In vain do we look to those outward actions of philanthropy and benevolence of which men are so apt to boast; in vain do we try to gather up comfort and strength from our hollow morality; we find there are wants within us which require to be supplied, we feel that we are weak and cast down, we feel that some power is needed to lift us up from the mire of iniquity into which we have fallen; we feel that some heavenly voice must speak to us, in order to stir up the drooping energies, the dormant powers of our souls; we feel that the Almighty must come to our rescue. Nothing short of Almighty aid can elevate us from sin, can rescue us from evil. Naturally, therefore, we run to our Father's embrace, we fall at His feet and say, "Helpless we are, it is for Thee to help us." We pray unto Him, not because philosophy has taught us to pray, not because our parents are in the habit of offering prayer, not because the ministers of our churches have taught us to pray, but because the soul feels a natural longing for that salvation which, without God's aid, it is impossible to secure.

When, therefore, we pray, we simply respond to a natural longing of the heart; we come before the Father, and tell Him what those wants are which we feel very

much, and we throw ourselves entirely upon His mercy, His loving kindness, in order that He may help us. It will not do, therefore, to approach God and try to propitiate Him with all our deeds of philanthropy and benevolence as a passport to heaven. He will not accept these; He wants of us something more, and that is prayer. Prayer is the beggar's attitude, which the soul must assume before it can expect to be heard by God. It is not the words which are indispensable, it is not the outward posture that is necessary; it is the feeling, the longing within, that God demands. Without it we cannot make our most righteous lives acceptable to God; we cannot make our hearts pure and holy, as they ought to be pure and holy, unless we assume that attitude of prayer and devotion. When the heart, conscious of sin, brings itself into the position of a little child, and looks tenderly towards the Father of Infinite Mercy, then, whether the language of prayer is used or not, whether the inward longings are expressed or not, that childlike heart has already commenced to realize the blessings of true communion with the Lord. Look at that childlike heart, and already you see heaven opened up there.

The importance which belongs to prayer belongs to that childlike posture, that humble attitude of the soul which the worshipper realizes in prayer. If you have that, you fulfil all the conditions of acceptance with God, and you find purity and righteousness. Similarly in regard to the great wants which we feel in our physical relations with the world, as soon as we conform to the external conditions of life we find health, prosperity, and strength. There are always certain conditions under which we receive physical blessings; and so there are conditions under which we

receive spiritual blessings. Prayer is the sum and substance of all those conditions under which the soul can expect to receive the blessings of communion with God. Give up the attitude of prayer,—stand before God as an arrogant and conceited soul,—bring before Him all your outward rites and ceremonies, and you will feel, I assure you most emphatically, that there is something in you which repels God, which casts you away from His presence. But assume the humble position of a child, you may speak or not, already the Lord is in your embrace—already you find that the Lord has vouchsafed unto you His merciful interposition; He is ready to remove the load of iniquity under which you are groaning.

Prayer, in order to be successful, must, therefore, be always earnest and genuine. Let us tell God what we feel. Let us always avoid unnecessary repetitions and the use of vague words and phrases. Let your words be simple and sincere, earnest and brief. Let the Lord be convinced that you speak not from a hollow heart, but from a heart full of emotions, full of consciousness of sin, full of a sincere desire to cast away instantaneously the trammels of sin and wickedness. You should feel as if you are in a diseased state of mind, and that you do not like any longer to abide in wickedness. You should not only say, "Lord, save me from sin," but feel the enormity of your wickedness, and seek to be emancipated from sin at this very moment. You must not wait till to-morrow; you must not say, "Father, allow me to stretch myself now in indolence on the couch of intemperance and iniquity, and to-morrow I will think of reformation." No; if the sinner wishes to have his prayers heard by the Lord of Mercy, he must show that

at that moment he is sincerely anxious to cast away the evil from which he asks deliverance.

We should not only be earnest and sincere in our prayers, but we must always pray for the right thing—the one thing needful. What is it we should pray for? Not for rain, not for pleasant breezes, not for outward prosperity, not for the luxuries of this world, not for bodily gratifications, not for riches or fame. For one thing only shall we pray unto the Lord, that we may always abide in His temple and see His holy and loving countenance, that we may always enjoy quiet and sweet communion with the Lord. We desire that wherever we may be we shall have the Lord with us, that even in moments of activity and worldly occupation we may now and then turn to the Lord, in order to enjoy silent communion with Him. That is the object of life. We may pray to the Lord for physical blessings; but, my brethren, are we sure that those are conducive to our real welfare? May they not turn us away from the Lord; may they not make us worldly-minded if we obtain them? Let us leave all these issues in the hands of Providence. Let us simply say, in regard to temporal matters, in regard to the things of the body and the things of the world,—“Whatever is good in Thy sight dispense unto me.” In regard to spiritual blessings there need be no wavering; we have one course clear and open before us. Pray for spiritual strength, spiritual wisdom, the light of God’s countenance, for purity, righteousness, peace, and truth. For all these pray, and pray with unwavering and steadfast hearts; pray without any doubt or any wavering; for we are sure it is the wish of the Lord that we should have those blessings. While we pray unto Him for feeding, strengthening, and purifying the spirit, we are sure that

our prayers are consonant to the Divine will. We do not want anything which the Lord does not like to give us, but our prayers are in unison with His will—the human will harmonizing with the Lord's will, when we pray earnestly and sincerely for spiritual blessings. We therefore need not be afraid of disappointment. Whenever we open our hearts in prayer and devotion unto the Lord for purity, truth, wisdom, and righteousness, let us be absolutely certain that our prayers will be heard. Do not, then, pray for the things of this world, but seek one thing only which you are sure to have. Say, with the Psalmist,—"One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after: that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord." If that be your only object, you may rest assured you will day by day grow in purity and righteousness, through prayer.

No man ought to be allowed to pass an opinion, or has any right to pass an opinion, on the doctrine of the efficacy of prayer, who has not tested its merits on the ground of experience. I myself remember that when the Lord first taught me the doctrine of the efficacy of prayer, He taught it not through the pages of philosophy, not through doctrines or dogmas, not in an intellectual manner, but he opened my eyes to the necessity of prayer in a practical way. I felt that I must pray, for I found that all my unaided endeavours after true spiritual life were unavailing and ineffectual; I found that unless the Lord's arms were outstretched to save me,—unless I had Omnipotence on my side, I could not hope to enjoy the blessings of salvation. And so I went to Him, sat at His feet in an humble attitude, and opened my heart unto Him, and

He heard me; and since that time He has always heard me. Lay aside all the philosophy and logic of the world; let the dreamy scientific man try to point out to us that prayer is not necessary, or that it is unreasonable and foolish; experience tells us a different tale. Whoever has felt in his own heart and life that God does hear and has heard earnest and humble prayer, will continue steadfast in the path of prayer and devotion, and will never swerve from that path. It is a matter, therefore, on which experience alone can throw light. Let us ask our own lives. When we felt that the shades of darkness were gathering round us, the heart perhaps only lisped in prayer; but the Father was there and He heard, and He responded to our prayers. Have we not found that since that time we have seen something like a new course of life altogether,—something like regeneration? What is regeneration—what is new life? When the Lord hears us He effects a radical change in our life. From that time we see the dawn of a new day. There we see a turning-point,—a point of departure from our past life; there we see life turning into new,—into holier, nobler, purer channels. If we have seen that with our own eyes in our own lives, we shall always pray.

My brothers and my sisters, do always persevere in true and earnest prayer, and the Lord will hear you. Believe that the highest revelations of science are conformable to the doctrine of the efficacy of prayer; that in this doctrine the highest philosophy harmonizes with the purest devotion. Believe that you do not depart from philosophy, but that you obey and act under the spirit of true philosophy, in offering your prayer unto God. Be certain and confident about the fruits of prayer. Sincerely and humbly and hopefully, therefore, “ask and it shall be given, seek

and ye shall find, knock and it shall be opened unto you.' And let all our friends and brethren here assembled bear unanimous and emphatic testimony that every one that has asked has received, he that has sought has found, and to him that has knocked the doors of the mansions of righteousness have been opened.

## THE BOOK OF LIFE

AN ADDRESS AT THE UNITARIAN SPRING SOCIAL  
MEETING, AT STAMFORD STREET CHAPEL.

*Thursday, April 28, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

THE spring Social Meeting of this Unitarian Congregation was held on Thursday, April 28. The opportunity was taken to welcome Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen and two of his companions to a more informal gathering than the recent meeting at the Hanover-square Rooms. The chapel was beautifully decorated with flowers, and was well filled by an audience of from three to four hundred persons. No public notification was given of the meeting, and the attendance was composed almost exclusively of the members of the congregation and their friends, including the Rev. J. Hunt, one of the contributors to the *Contemporary Review*.

After tea the Rev. R. Spears took the chair, and, in an appropriate manner, gave a hearty welcome to the members of other congregations and denominations present that evening, and especially to their distinguished friends from the East, worshippers of the One True God.

After a few remarks from several visitors, the Chairman, with a brief reference to the new religious reform movement in India, introduced Mr. Sen to the meeting, by which he was most cordially received. He then delivered the following address.

### THE BOOK OF LIFE

There are many in England who are in the habit of looking upon India as a sort of dream-land. India is a

real land, and a great country. We all must acknowledge that the East ought to feel interested in the West, and the West in the East. Asia has something to do for Europe, and Europe for Asia. Unless the two continents unite, through their best representatives, England and India, their true welfare cannot be accomplished. Each has a mission to fulfil towards the other. He (Mr. Sen) hoped that in his humble mission he should be able to excite a truer, deeper, and more abiding interest in the affairs of India, not only in England, but in Europe generally, and if possible, in America. He hoped that the East and the West would unite in acknowledging the great doctrines of Absolute Religion—the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man.

The true interest of the English public in the people of India was, to be shown, not by teaching them the various sectarian creeds here promulgated, but by throwing away all dogmas, and teaching the true spirit of Christian life. When we contemplate the future of our great country, we cannot look with anything like unfriendliness towards any section of the Christian Church, but would ask them all to come and work in the vast field of India. There is fair play there for every sect, and no favour. Truth is not monopolized by any particular section of the Church. Like the free air of heaven, it extends over all the earth; and wherever we are, if we repose our absolute faith in God, we shall be led by Him into the paths of truth and righteousness. He would heartily and sincerely rejoice to see all Christian sects in India. India had had enough of superstition and sectarianism. He wished to take from each of the Christian sects the good things it had to teach. In a free, liberal, and eclectic spirit he wished to get all the truth that Christ

preached to the world, which was fitted for all men in every country. To acknowledge Christ as master is not to believe in all the dogmas taught by Christian sects, but to reverence him as our teacher and our elder brother. And we best show our reverence for him by living unto Christ, not by believing in the letter that killeth; by putting the spirit of Christ into our hearts, and feeding upon it, and allowing it to grow with our souls. If they had Christ's love of God, his reverence for truth, and his readiness to lay down his life for human welfare, they might not believe in what this or that Church propounds, but their life would be acceptable to God and man, and they would have secured to themselves seats in the kingdom of heaven. (Much applause.)

He was always of opinion that the best book a man could have was the book of his own life. The only living book is our own biography. He had always learned great lessons from the study of his own life.\* He was a Hindu, and as such believed in his early days in all the superstitions and idolatries of his unfortunate motherland. He not only believed in idolatry, but went through all the superstitious observances it enjoined. When† he received an English education his faith in idolatry died, without effort on his part, a natural death. He found that the darkness of idolatry was altogether gone, not because he had come into contact with Christian missionaries, but because he had placed himself under the influence of a liberal English education, which taught him that idolatry and caste were false,

\* Refer *Jeevan Veda* or the scripture of life, a collection of Sermons in Bengali by Keshub Chunder Sen. This is the spiritual autobiography of the author. English translations of this book have been published.

† 1854 to 1858, between the age of 16 to 20, he deeply studied Mental and Moral Philosophy.

and that he must discountenance both, not only theoretically, but practically. But English education unsettled his mind, and left a void; he had given up idolatry, but had received no positive system of faith to replace it. And how could one live on earth without a system of positive religion? At last it pleased Providence to reveal Himself unto him. He had not a single friend to speak to him of religion, God, and immortality. He was passing from idolatry into utter worldliness. Through Divine grace, however, he felt\* a longing for something higher; the consciousness of sin was awakened within him; sin was realized in the depth of his heart in all its enormity and blackness. And was there no remedy? Should he continue to bear life as a burden? Heaven said, "No! Sinner, thou hast hope;" and he looked upward, and there was a clear revelation to him. He felt that he was not groping in the dark as a helpless child, cast away by his parents in some dreary wilderness. He felt that he had a Heavenly Friend always near to succour him. God Himself told him this; no book, no teacher but God Himself, in the secret recesses of his heart. God spoke to him in unmistakable language, and gave him the secret of spiritual life, and that was prayer, to which he owed his conversion. He at once§ composed forms of prayer for every morning and evening, and used them daily, although he was still a member of no Church on earth, and had no clear apprehension of God's character and attributes. He felt profoundly the efficacy of prayer in his own experience. He grew in wisdom, purity, and love. But after this he felt the need of the communion of friends, from whom he might be

\* In 1855-1856.

§ In 1856, when 18 years old. Refer *Jeevan Veda*.

enabled, in times of difficulty and doubt, to receive spiritual assistance and comfort. So he felt that not only belief in God was necessary, but he wanted a real brotherhood on earth. Where was this true Church to be found? He did not know. Well, he established in his earlier days\* a small fraternity, in his own house, to which he gave the somewhat singular but significant name of "The Goodwill Fraternity." He did not allow himself for one moment to harbour sectarianism, but preached to his friends these two doctrines—God our Father, every man our brother. When he felt that he wanted a Church, he found that the existing sects and Churches would not answer his purpose. A small publication of the Calcutta Brahmo Somaj fell into his hands, and as he read the chapter on "What is Brahmoism?"† he found that it corresponded exactly with the inner conviction of his heart, the voice of God in the soul. He always felt that every outward book must be subordinated to the teachings of the Inner Spirit,—that where God speaks through the Spirit in man all earthly teachers must be silent, and every man must bow down and accept in reverence what God thus revealed in the soul. He at once‡ determined that he would join the Brahmo Somaj, or Indian Theistic Church. From his own personal experience, therefore, he attached the highest importance to the direct agency of God in the conversion of the soul. Mr. Sen then referred to the fact that every Hindu family has a priest, a spiritual friend, and it was customary to

\* In 1857.

† Rajnarain Bose's lecture in Bengali on "ବ୍ରାହ୍ମଧର୍ମର ଲକ୍ଷ୍ମଣ"! Refer Autobiography of Rajnarain Bose in Bengali.

‡ In 1857.

accept his offices in certain initiatory rites. When the period§ for such ceremony came in his life he had a great trial. There were his friends and relatives on one side trying to persuade him to submit to these old traditionaly customs, and God within saying, 'No'. He prayed, and the response was refreshing and sanctifying. He was enabled to overcome all the influences of his relatives, and he succeeded in bearing witness unto the truth. There came another great trial,\* which eventuated in his exclusion from his family house, with his wife, almost penniless, simply because he had taken a practical step in violation of the rules of caste. Spiritually and physically he was then under a load of suffering, and when he called to mind those days of difficulty and darkness, he felt that only God saved him. Six months elapsed, full of spiritual uneasiness and difficulty, his spirits gradually sinking and his health declining. He again found in prayer great strength and comfort, and ultimately reconciliation with his family; and his own beloved mother now attends his chapel at Calcutta, and delights in their hymns and prayers, although still a member of the Hindu community. Many of his countrymen were acting up to the spirit of his faith, although they outwardly differed from him. The Theistic movement was secretly spreading all over the country.

Mr. Sen concluded with hearty thanks to the meeting for listening to him so kindly and attentively, and hoped that they would enjoy many more cordial congregational meetings of this kind. And with a happy allusion to the beautiful flowers around them, he expressed a hope that their hearts would have similar freshness, sweetness and purity.

---

§ In 1858.

\* In 1862.

## CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The Rev. John Hunt, in response to a call from the chairman, next gave a very interesting speech. As one who had taken a great interest for many years in the religions and philosophies of India, he united with the preceding speakers in offering a hearty welcome to Mr. Sen. He was a student of the religions of the world, and it was through his reading that he first became acquainted with Unitarianism, although it must be understood that his presence there that evening did not imply in any way that he shared their distinctive views. He should like to hear from Mr. Sen something about the religions of the East, and especially that remarkable Buddhist faith respecting which writers and scholars give such conflicting accounts, some asserting and others denying that Buddhists believe in God and Immortality. Mr. Hunt briefly unfolded a chapter of his own experience as one who had groped his way out of the rigid Scotch Calvinism in which he had been educated, and concluded by expressing a hope that Mr. Sen would have the opportunity of seeing religious life among all sections of the Christian community.

The meeting which was full of interest and animation from the beginning to the end was brought to a close with prayer and the benediction. Three or four appropriate hymns were sung at intervals during the evening with unwonted fervour.

## THE LOVE OF GOD

SERMON AT UNITY CHURCH, ISLINGTON

*Sunday, May 1, 1870*

“And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, ‘Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?’ He said unto him, ‘What is written in the law? How readest thou?’ And he answering said, ‘Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.’ And he said unto him, ‘Thou hast answered right: this do and thou shalt live.’”—LUKE x., 25—28.

ACCORDING to this answer, which Jesus Christ gave to some of his disciples, and which we now see embodied in the text I have just read to you, the way to eternal life is the love of God. Jesus in reply said, “This do, and thou shalt live.” The only way to inherit everlasting life is to love the Lord with all our heart, with all our soul, and with all our strength, and with all our mind. This is “the whole law and prophets.” This is God’s first and highest commandment. The whole law, religious and ethical, is concentrated in this precept. If we fulfil this precept, if we love the Lord with our whole heart, mind, strength, and soul, we shall certainly inherit everlasting life.

But what is it to love God? There are many who suppose that the love of God consists in simply accepting a few dogmas and doctrines. Others there are who think that the love of God does not at all lie in the intellect or the understanding, but simply in the performance of

righteous deeds, which are acceptable to the Lord. Others indulge in a sort of mystic sentimentalism, and think they thereby love God. There are, again, others who spend several hours of the day in mere contemplation, in abstract conceptions, in reveries and ecstacies, and they think the love of God consists in these things. Such views of the love of God, if not absolutely incorrect, only partially represent the truth. The love of God embraces all the departments of our life. The sweetening and purifying and strengthening influence of the love of God must be cherished in all the details of our daily life, as well as in the grandest aspirations and pursuits of men; and unless that is done, unless we find that there is the love of God in our whole life, we ought not to administer to ourselves a sort of perfidious solace, and suppose that we have loved God as we ought to have loved Him. Then only ought we to congratulate ourselves on having learnt to love God, when we have found that we love Him with the intellect, with the heart, with the soul, and with the will. Let us take these various elements of the love of God one after the other.

Our love of God must, in the first instance, be intellectual. We must love God with our whole understanding, with all our intellectual powers. Our reason, our intellectual faculties, must all love God by loving truth. He cannot love God who does not love truth. He who is wedded to error, falsehood, fancy, delusion, cannot be said to love God, for all truth is in God, and whoso loveth God must love truth; and in proportion to our love of truth is our love of God. If we love errors and falsehoods we cast away our hearts from God, because God is perfect truth. There are some people who are afraid of the

advance of scientific knowledge and enlightenment, simply because they feel that the progress of science will endanger the Church, will upset men's faith, and take away from them the power of loving God. No; all truth harmonizes with all truth, whether it is physical or metaphysical truth—whether it is mathematical or religious truth. Every truth is welcome to us if we are lovers of God. We must welcome every form and species of truth. Let us open all the windows of our mind, and take in truth of all kinds and on all matters, as we take in the light and air of God. Let us freely and dispassionately and fearlessly welcome all kinds of scientific truth. Let us love science in all its varieties, in all its departments; let us love every form of truth; and let us be certain that truth can never upset truth. On the contrary, the more scientific we are, the more religious we shall be; the more we love scientific truths, the more we love God. That is what I mean by intellectual love of God. By loving truth we love God. Our understanding and reasoning powers shall all be in unison with the spirit of God's truth in the worlds of matter and mind; and when we go to worship God, let us be sure that our love of God is founded upon the rock of everlasting and enduring truth, that there is not a particle of error or falsehood in our creed and in our conceptions of God. When love is well grounded upon the firm rock of truth, that love will stand firm through everlasting ages.

Our love of God must be not only intellectual, but also practical. We must love God with all our strength, not merely with all our mind. If we love God we must carry out His precepts into practice. That is hollow, hypocritical, worldly love, which shows itself merely in

intellectual exercises, in dogmas and doctrines, but does not seek to exhibit itself in deeds of righteousness. Our doctrine may be correct; we may be very punctual and regular in attending our churches and chapels; but if we are not honest men, if we are not straightforward, if we are not pure in our characters, pure in words and in actions, how can we say we love the Deity? Can men love God, and yet at the same time love impurity and sin? Can men love holiness and light, and at the same time abide in unholiness and darkness? If our hearts are wedded to the world and its fascinations, how can we love the Lord, who is pure and holy? Our character must be holy; our hands must be very active in the discharge of those momentous duties which we owe to ourselves and to others, which we owe to those who are near and dear to us, and to all mankind. We must always be found diligent, industrious, active and unwearied in our efforts to promote the welfare of others. We must never be idle; we must never enter into the paths of wickedness, deceit, and fraud; but whatsoever the Lord commandeth, that we should do. Purity of character, cleanliness of conscience, is one of the highest treasures on earth, and we must try to gather up such treasures in our sojourn in this world. We must be assured that our hearts are pure in the sight of the Lord, else our devotions and prayers cannot be accepted by the Lord. He looketh into the depths of our hearts, and whoso kneeleth before Him, must satisfy Him that he desires to be pure. We must be righteous, we must practically discharge our duties to society. Go and feed the hungry and clothe the naked, and quench the thirst of the thirsty, and bring riches unto those who are poor, and divide your substance with those who are in need.

Go to the helpless, the poor, the miserable children of God in various parts of the world, and try to befriend them and assist them according to your means and circumstances. Let God see that every one of His children is engaged all hours of the day in promoting the welfare of society; let us satisfy Him that we are ready and willing servants, ready to do all that He commands us to do, and to do it willingly with all our heart. If a man, therefore, wishes to love God, he must try to be at the same time a faithful servant of God. His love of God must be intellectual, and at the same time practical. We must love Him with all our activities and energies—with our whole strength.

Our love of God must, in the third place, be devotional. We must not rest satisfied with hollow deeds of righteousness, with empty morality. We must worship God, we must bring before Him the offerings of our souls,—our thanksgivings, our hymns and prayers. The soul must be at work as much as the hands ought to be at work. If the intellect has made itself acceptable unto God, and if the hands have been found ready to give offerings unto the Lord, the soul must not be idle. Let the soul send forth all its best and noblest aspirations, its warmest prayers unto God. Let us be found unceasing in our prayers. God wishes to see all His children assembled in churches and chapels to glorify His name, and also round the family altar in order to render thanksgivings in the domestic circle. Nay, He demands from us prayers in solitude when no man is near to hear our prayers, when no earthly eyes are near to see what we do, no earthly ears to hear what we are about to say. In solitude let us open our hearts in the best manner

possible unto our God, for our best prayers, our best devotional offerings are those which we give unto the Lord in solitude. When we are alone we feel His thrilling presence as we never felt before, as we never can do, perhaps, in large gatherings. We then open our hearts freely and unreservedly, and tell Him, as the child tells its parents, what we need. Let our devotions be warm; let us not go through cold ritual, cold forms of prayer, but let our hearts be warm; let our souls give out fresh devotions and fresh prayers every day of our life. We must love God with the soul. If we do not worship God, how can we be said to love God? If He is the Highest and the Mightiest, should we not think it a privilege to approach Him and offer our prayers and thanksgivings before His great and majestic throne? He who is above us all, who filleth all space, does He not demand from us devotion, homage and worship and heartfelt adoration? Who can think of the Lord and let his heart and soul remain idle? No; the very conception of the Deity naturally and spontaneously touches the chords of our soul, and instinctively we offer Him praise and glory, and we desire to do so time without end. The very idea of the Majestic and Supreme God presiding over the destinies of individuals and nations, the very conception of a God full of heavenly majesty, purity, and glory, calls forth our homage. We kneel down almost without an effort, and the soul sends forth its best and warmest devotions and its sweetest prayers.

But, above all, our love of God must be emotional; we must love God with the heart. That is the great thing needed in modern times. We have perhaps learnt to love God with the intellect, with the will, and with

the soul. There are places for worship, there are hospitals and houses of charity, and there are also vast theological libraries. All these things prove most conclusively that our intellect is busily employed in seeking God, that our hands are active in serving Him, and that our souls are engaged in praising and adoring Him. But what of the heart? Do we not see that there is something like heartlessness, if I may so say, in the theology of the present day? Do we feel it comforting to our hearts? Are our hearts cheered and refreshed when we draw near to the Lord? I admit that there are many whose understanding and reason find satisfaction in correct conceptions of the Deity and the next world. I do admit that there are many men, truly Christian men and women, in Christendom, whose hands are ever ready to serve God practically, who are faithful servants of their Master. I do admit that many are engaged regularly and punctually in worshipping God, and that in doing so they rigidly conform to the prescribed ritual. But the heart perhaps does not find that amount of comfort which it has a right to demand. We cannot ignore the heart. Stiff, heartless religion is no religion at all. We cannot mutilate any department of life. Our whole lives must be made acceptable to God. The love of God ought to leaven the whole of our lives. If our hands, and if the mind and soul have been brought as willing offerings before the Deity, why should not the heart also be present there? When we enter our churches, shall we leave our hearts behind in the domestic circle, in the place of business, in our offices and where our wealth is? Shall we allow the world to devour and swallow up our hearts completely, so as to leave no residue for our God, our dear and beloved

Father? Shall we allow the interests of the world to consume and exhaust our affections, and will not a little be left for the Lord, who is or ought to be dearer to us than all things else in this world? But, alas, our hearts do not feel, as they ought to feel, the Lord. We know the Lord, we serve the Lord, and we worship the Lord, but the question is, "Do we love the Lord?" The very mention of God's name ought to enkindle the best and purest affections of our heart. We ought to feel a thrill running through the inmost depths of our heart as soon as we are reminded that a God, a Living and Loving Father, is present before us. Dry theology can never be interesting. Perhaps Christendom has for a long time passed through heartless systems of theology, and lifeless ritual. Perhaps the heart has been smothered under the crushing weight of too much intellectualism. Now the devotional feelings, the sentiments of the heart, must have due recognition; you must not do injustice to them. They must have their due. Let all our feelings, then, be called forth; let us summon up all the warm sentiments of the heart, and let us bring our best feelings before the feet of the Deity. If we wish to love God, shall we venture to please Him with hollow professions of our moral life? What are all these great deeds of patriotism and philanthropy? If we have paid our debts and given alms to those who are weak and hungry, are we satisfied? Let our hearts be catechized. We must confess that we have neglected our hearts, that we have done them injustice, that we have not taken care of them properly. Many a person will say,—"Talk to me of father and mother, and brother and sister, and wife and children; talk to me of riches and fame; talk to me of the beauties and fascina-

tions of the world,—you please me, you interest me immensely, you call forth my emotions. But talk to me of God, the heart does not feel Him; my heart is benumbed; there is a sort of chill; my heart is cold, my heart is dry.” There is theology, there are vast and varied works of philanthropy of which I am apt to boast; there are hymns and prayers long and numberless,—but after all the heart does not feel. Such a state of mind is indeed sad and painful. Oh, I wish I could hug my God to my heart! Oh, I wish I could love Him as my Father, my loving and beloved Father! I wish I could ever keep Him in the midst of my heart. I wish I could love Him as the son ought to love the Father, as one ought to love his dearest and everlasting Friend. You have not given God your entire love if you have not yet loved Him with your heart. If you wish to inherit eternal life, love Him not only with your mind, with your will, with your soul, but also with your heart. Let your love of God be intellectual, practical, devotional, and at the same time emotional. Let there be warm love present in our hearts always, and let us, try to cultivate it with mutual aid. When we see each other, let us now and then talk about the riches of God’s love; and the more we converse about God’s love, the more we shall enable each other, with the aid of mutual experience, to love Him as our dear and Common Father. In all spiritual and religious assemblies let us make this the grand topic of our conversation. Let us communicate to each other our experiences of Divine love, and soften each other’s heart. Let the name of Christ, who taught the world the riches of God’s love in the best and most impressive manner possible, not merely by loving Him during his lifetime, but by exhibit-

ing his grandest love of his Father by offering his life,—let his name be heard by all Christian men and women with warm feelings of love; and, as he loved his Father with his whole heart, and mind, and soul, and strength, let us also try to imitate him, and render our whole lives unto the Lord. Let not a single department in our life be estranged from God. Let us feel that the spirit of our life is in unison with the spirit of God,—that what He wishes, we wish too; what He asks of us, that we give Him; what He commands us to do, that we do as faithful servants; whatsoever He loves, that we love too. In that way we shall be enabled to constitute a loving family on earth, with a Loving Father above. Feel your Father. My brothers and my sisters, I, as an Indian, do humbly beseech you to feel the great God, who is your Father and and my Father. Coming from a distant country, I am anxiously looking forward to the day when we shall all be united in the love of God. After all those dreary systems of theology through which Christendom has passed, the lifeless, heartless, cheerless dogmas of cold intellectualism, men's hearts have become dry, and we cannot but feel the deep necessity of a shower of genial moral emotions and affections over the hearts of all men. I desire that Heaven should be opened wide, and there shall come from above a flood of the pure waters of life, which shall make us cool, and give comfort unto our dry and dreary souls. Do you not feel the necessity of such a shower? Do you not feel that men's hearts have become dry? If the Living God is present this morning in this large church, He certainly hears our prayers, and He shall answer our prayers. Let us look unto Him and say—"Our hearts are dry. Lord, we know that Thou art our Father, but our

hearts are sunk in worldliness, and we cannot feel Thee. We are lost amidst the charms and allurements of the world. The world draws us away. Our hearts cannot love Thee. Though we know Thee, yet we cannot love Thee.” If the Lord is present here, and if He sees with His own eyes to what a dreary condition we have reduced our souls, and hearts, and minds, He will certainly satisfy the thirsty soul. He alone is the abode of happiness; He alone is the everlasting fountain of peace and comfort. I know it is possible to have the highest and best kind of enjoyment in the Lord. There are some who think that if you do not perceive God with the senses,—that if you do not find in Him something to please your senses, you cannot love Him; that none can love the spirit. Such a thing I can hardly believe. My own experiences tell me, and what I have seen in others confirms my conviction, that it is quite possible to approach an absolutely spiritual, unseen, and invisible God, yet spiritually clad, if I may so say, in all the attributes of infinite loving-kindness and mercy,—it is possible to feel the warmest kind of love for such a loving Father. It is because we do not feel His mercy that therefore we do not feel ourselves able to love Him. If the Lord is a Spirit, do we not see His mercy and loving-kindness in our daily life? Do we not feel that His arms encompass us, and that, wherever we may happen to be, our great and merciful Father feeds us, that we do not feed ourselves, that He saves us, and that we do not save ourselves. If such is the Lord’s loving-kindness unto us—unto us, great and miserable sinners, why shall we not love Him with our whole heart? If He is spiritual, is His spirituality an argument that we ought not to love Him? Is that an excuse and pretext which we should put forth

in order to justify ourselves for not loving Him as we love the world? If we can love our father and mother, surely we can love Him who is the Mother of mothers and the Father of fathers. If we can give our entire hearts to those we love on earth, can we not, shall we not, give up our entire heart with the whole warmth of our emotional nature unto Him who is our best, and our truest, and our Everlasting Friend! That is what I am anxious to see amongst you. Show me that sort of love of God which alone can give you true life, and give the whole world true life. The world expects that from a nation which calls itself Christian. Give your whole love to God, and you will enkindle similar love in others, and thus a vast and irresistible stream of pure love, going forth from this Christian country will fertilize the various countries around, and thus we shall see opened on all sides of the earth living fountains of pure love. We shall not then drink of the wells which are now dry, but we shall drink at the feet of the Lord, we shall drink at the everlasting fountain of purity, and love, and wisdom, and strength, which can never be dry. Let us dig wells of living faith in our own hearts, and there shall come a perennial stream of purity and peace, which shall flow on everlasting. Brethren, love your God with your whole heart, with your whole mind, with your whole will, and with your whole soul, and you shall inherit everlasting life.

## WORDS TO RAGGED SCHOOLS

AN ADDRESS AT THE ANNUAL MEETING OF THE  
RAGGED SCHOOL UNION, AT EXETER HALL.

*Monday, May 9, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

THE annual meeting of this institution was held on Monday evening at Exeter Hall; the President, the Earl of Shaftesbury, K. G., in the Chair. The attendance was as large as on any previous occasion, the vast hall being crowded throughout. On the platform were the following gentlemen :—Lord Lawrence, Lord Polworth, Hon. A. Kinnaird, M. P., Sir R. W. Carden, Mr. T. Chambers, M. P., Dr. Adair Crawford, Colonel Becher, and the Revs. W. Cadman, S. Lees, R. H. Killick, F. Tucker, G. H. Stanton, M. C. Osborne, G. Starey and J. H. Wilson.

The Annual Report having been read by the Secretary, the Chairman made an address, after which two gentlemen spoke to the first resolution, moving the adoption of the Report.

Lord Shaftesbury then said : We are honoured this evening by the presence of a very distinguished gentleman from India, who takes the deepest interest in everything that concerns the welfare of England, and in all classes of our population ; and I have, therefore, requested him to address a few words to this assembly. I now, therefore, call upon Keshub Chunder Sen to give us his opinions on this subject. Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen said,

## WORDS TO RAGGED SCHOOLS

My lord, I came to this meeting simply to see and hear, not to speak ; and, therefore, when I was invited to take part in the proceedings, I felt quite unprepared to accept so kind an invitation. But, my lord, the object which has gathered us together this evening is a noble one, and is calculated to enlist the sympathy and interest of all classes of mankind ; and I therefore feel that I ought to say one or two words to express my appreciation of that object. Coming from India, where true education spreads among the higher and middle classes of society, but does not descend to the masses ; where pure literature, and science, history, and mathematics, float almost on the surface of society, and are hardly to be found amongst the poorest and lowest classes of the population,—coming from that country, I must say that I am struck with astonishment at the amount of work which you have done for the education, enlightenment, and reformation of the poor. The stupendousness of the work of charity which this Ragged School Union has incessantly carried on for the last quarter of a century is indeed amazing. That more than 300,000 persons of the poorest class have been saved from ignorance and poverty ; that there are 3,200 voluntary teachers, who are at present engaged in the work of educating the poor, and who have accepted that duty as a labour of love ; that more than 200 persons who formerly belonged to the poorest and most destitute class are now engaged in the honourable avocation of teaching persons who now belong to that class ; that there are scores of young accomplished ladies who are engaged day after day in the work of giving instruction to the helpless young children, very rude and rough, who surround them,—these are facts whose

eloquence tells us, as no mere theory could tell us, that those who are engaged as teachers, or conductors, or supporters of these Ragged Schools, are really entitled to the gratitude of all those who have hearts to feel. My beloved friends, teachers, and conductors of Ragged Schools, persevere in the great and noble work in which you have embarked. Persevere "heart within and God overhead." Be not very anxious about the results of your work; for in these matters, results cannot always be tangible and visible, but must be more negative than positive. If you are sure that you have prevented a large amount of crime, that you have saved many men belonging to the poorest and lowest class of the population, the very dregs of society, from leading criminal and immoral lives; if you have reclaimed thousands of men from material and intellectual poverty; if you have prevented hundreds of men from repeating the painful list of crimes recorded in the papers, whose exhibition by his lordship to this meeting cast a gloom over our hearts,—if you have done all that, you have done enough to make your lives acceptable unto God. You have within you the smiles of conscience to cheer you; you have around you, beloved teachers, the smiling faces of those little children who gather round you day after day, and look up to you fondly as if you were their parents—smiling looks that cannot fail to comfort and cheer you. And, above all, there is the approbation of that Divine Being who superintends all works of charity, and sustains everything that is truly benevolent and generous. Is He not always at hand to help you, and will He not abundantly reward you? I hope and trust, my lord, that these humble words of an Indian friend to Ragged Schools will be acceptable.

## CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The Chairman : I am sure I may be allowed to express on behalf of all here assembled our gratitude to our Indian friend ; and for the welfare of India, God grant many such now, and for generations to come !

The meeting then sung the hymns, "From all that dwell below the skies."

## THE BRAHMO SOMAJ AND THE PATH OF UNIVERSAL FELLOWSHIP

AN ADDRESS AT THE ANNUAL SESSION OF THE  
CONGREGATIONAL UNION OF ENGLAND AND  
WALES, CANNON STREET HOTEL

*Tuesday, May 10, 1870.*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

The Business Meeting took place in the morning at Finsbury Chapel, and in the afternoon the members of the Union met for luncheon at the Cannon Street Hotel. The Rev. Joshua Harrison, Chairman of the Union, presided.

After the customary loyal toast and the National Anthem,

The President said: We are favoured this afternoon with the presence of a guest whom I am sure you will all welcome, and from whom you will wish to hear a few words. (Applause.) In consequence of changes made within the last few years we may welcome him as a fellow-subject, though he comes from the other side of the world. Dr. Mullens, who is well acquainted with him, will introduce to you Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, from India. (Applause).

Dr. Mullens: Mr. Chairman and Christian brethren, the committee of the Congregational Union have invited my friend Mr. Sen, who has recently arrived from India, to dine with them to-day. They have done so for this reason. They are aware of the position which Mr. Sen occupies in the religious world of India, and they know also that he

is one of those who are seeking to promote a great reform in the religious thought of the empire, and especially in the Presidency of Bengal, in which he was born. They are also aware that of late years great progress has been made amongst the educated gentlemen of Bengal and other parts of India, and it is a matter of common report that the Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, the leader of this new school of religious thought, has not only been a distinguished teacher in the city of Calcutta, but that he has visited the upper provinces of India, and the cities of Madras and Bombay, in order to promote the same great reform. I had the pleasure of knowing him in Calcutta. I have often seen the body of religionists of which he is the principal teacher, and I have attended their worship. In recent years the promotion of education in India, both secular and religious, has done a great deal to break down the belief in the old idols of Hinduism; and it has been the lot of Mr. Sen, and those working with him, to gather round them as a nucleus a body of laymen, who have cast away the old idols, and with them some of the institutions that their fathers thought wise and right. They repudiate caste, and seek to have their women enlightened by education, and to abolish polygamy. They have taken up a Theistic position. Mr. Sen will speak of this matter presently; but we can regard him and his friends as practical reformers of that great system of Hinduism which has now ruled over the thought and life of Hindoostan and the Hindu population for something like 3,000 or 4,000 years. Mr. Sen has been distinguished among the Theists of Bengal for the thoroughness of his proceedings. There was a notable gentleman in Calcutta, Baboo Debendro Nath Tagore, who

was the leader of this school; but he, although a most excellent man, and one whom Christian missionaries who knew him have always regarded for his personal character with very great respect, was in our judgment far too ready to compromise his views because of the customs that prevailed around him; and the consequence was, Theist as he professed to be in recent years, he submitted far too closely to the institutions of caste. Mr. Sen, a few years ago, when he came to the front of the Theistic school as one of their most eloquent teachers, discerned the inconsistency of that position, and he said—"If we are true Theists, and recognise all men as of one blood, we cannot compromise ourselves with caste;" and the consequence was, he led a secession from the original school. He is thus the leader of the reformed school amongst the Theistic religionists of India. Now, I am sure that the descendants of the Puritans will give such a man a welcome to-day. (Loud applause.) If our Puritan fathers were esteemed and beloved for anything it was for their thorough principle. They were prepared to give up everything for principle. They admitted no compromises, and the consequence was they went forward to imprisonment, to chains, and even to death. Such a man as Mr. Sen may be assured on the part of the Congregationalists of England of the most hearty sympathy. Let any man submit himself to a teaching which he believes to be sound and right, and follow his conscience to the last degree, and, whatever be the consequence, amongst us at least he will always be honoured for the thoroughness of his principles (Applause).

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, who on rising was greeted with great applause, said,

**THE BRAHMO SOMAJ AND THE PATH OF UNIVERSAL FELLOWSHIP**

Mr. Chairman and friends, I thank you heartily for the kind words that have just been said about myself and the great movement in which I have been humbly engaged for the last twelve years. I am glad to say that wherever I go I carry with me the wishes of all liberal-minded Chirstians. They all sympathize with me, and say God-speed; they all sympathize with me in the great Theistic movement which has been carried on in India, and on which I believe the future welfare of my country depends.

You have asked me to say a few words about this movement; I gladly respond to your call. I have always felt that the Brahmo Somaj, or the Reformed National Church of India, to which I belong, is God's work in the fulness of time. It is a great thing to emancipate a large number of human beings from the thraldom of idolatry and caste, and it is just that work in which we are engaged. Those who have never been in India will hardly be able to realize the stupendous difficulties\* which lie in our way. They know that the work is great, but they are not alive to the amount of difficulty which is to be overcome, and the amount of opposition and persecution which has to be met. Many of my young friends have oftentimes been excommunicated by their caste people, and driven away from their homes; some have been asked to leave their wives, and children, and parents, their brothers and sisters, and all who are dear and near to them; many have been deprived of their means of livelihood; some have been obliged to leave those villages in which they were born; and all this has been submitted to for the sake of truth and God. (Applause.) They felt

---

\* Refer: "Life and Teachings of Keshub Chunder Sen" and "The Faith and Progress of the Brahmo Somaj" by P. C. Mozoomdar.

that it was their duty to themselves, to their country, and to their God, to glorify Him and magnify truth in the face of the direst persecution and opposition. Hundreds of their antagonists gathered round them, and, by persuasion and entreaty on the one hand, and threatening on the other, tried to drive them back, as it were, into Hinduism; but their conscientious convictions stood firm, and through prayer and with the strength of God they eventually succeeded in overcoming opposition, and now they stand before the whole world,—a small band of faithful, earnest, and honest men; and I hope wherever their names are mentioned, wherever their movement is known, they will have the best prayers and the best wishes of all who are interested in the welfare of mankind. (Applause.) We are engaged in a great work, and every day and every hour of our life we feel that we are not equal to the task, and unless we have the Almighty on our side we shall fail, most decidedly fail to rescue the millions of our countrymen from idolatry. But oh, it is a grand work, and if all that is near and dear to us be taken away from us, and we are deprived of all the blessings of life, if all manner of destitution and want were to stare us in the face, yet if we could thereby glorify God and save our countrymen, we would think it a work worth dying for. (Loud applause.)

Great sacrifices must be gone through, whether in India or in England, if you want to magnify truth; you must sacrifice riches, and fame, and the pleasures of your life. I am glad that though we differ in matters of opinion on some points, yet still there is a common platform on which we all stand. It has been said, and I heard it remarked just now, that I have fallen into the hands of the Unitarians in England. This is not the case. I have been endeavour-

ing to fraternize with all Christian sects and denominations, and I say most emphatically and frankly that it is my hearty and sincere desire to accept truth wherever I find it. (Applause.) If there is anything grand, or ennobling, or purifying in the Nonconformist movement in England, I hope you will not find me slow to accept it. (Applause.) I know that you have set examples of strict conscientiousness; you have shown that you are ready to rely upon yourselves and upon your independent exertions for the maintenance of your Church and for the propagation of your views. With that spirit of independence and liberty I fully sympathise, and I hope and trust that the time will come when we shall no longer have to depend upon Government aid. (Applause.) I hope the time is coming when every individual will have to depend upon himself, and will live in the way consistent with the dictates of conscience, and will discharge his duties, placing his own Maker before him as his only guide and his only friend. If God is with us, we need not look to man for aid. Organized co-operation is certainly a great instrument of success, but in all these matters we have mainly and principally to look to God for His aid and assistance, for we find that the best earthly resources are as nothing compared with the gigantic work which lies before us. Therefore I say, depend upon God, and wherever you go truth will prevail. If there are differences of opinion, let us discuss them with candour, dispassionately and calmly. (Applause.) We may be wedded to our own doctrines; we are apt to think that beyond the pales of our own denomination there is no truth; and oftentimes people, under the impulses of their weak nature, begin to feel that all truth is monopolized by their own sects; but I believe, that in spite of our natural

partiality, in spite of our fondness for our own denominations, there is still a large, broad ground of truth outside, and that in some matters, if not in all, we may associate with others who do not belong to our denomination. (Applause.)

I am glad that there are liberal-minded Christians, not only here, but in India, who thus associate with us and extend to us the hand of fellowship. I thank them for their good wishes and their warm prayers, and I hope and trust that as time rolls on, sects and denominations will harmonize with each other, and instead of looking at points of difference, will try to stand upon a common platform,—when all sects into which Christ's Church has been divided will form one universal brotherhood, and when men in all countries, and members of all races and communities will see that God is their Father, and that they are bound for the sake of conscience, and for the sake of their own welfare and the welfare of mankind, to fraternize. We shall then realize the great truth that there is but one true Church as there is only one true God. As it is impossible to believe, recognise, or worship two Gods, so it is impossible for us to believe any two churches or sects to be both true, both infallible. There can be but one true God and one true Church.

Let us, therefore, promote free discussion and free inquiry; let us spread education amongst the upper classes, the middle classes, and the poorer classes of mankind; let us scatter the blessings of a liberal, useful education, both general and technical, far and wide. It is education that has revolutionized all India throughout its length and breadth, and caused a sort of social, moral, and spiritual fermentation all over that vast peninsula, and I hope, therefore,

that wherever there is a liberal, true, useful education, there will be a similar revolution effected, and as soon as men's old systems get exploded, as soon as their old faith is unsettled, as soon as the influence of education reaches the heart, all nations will, under the guidance of God begin to feel a hungering and thirsting after the true light unto salvation, and in the fulness of time in every country you will find the true Church coming on. In India we are hopefully looking forward to the time when a grand national organization will be effected amongst the 180,000,000 of the population, when all distinctions of caste will be destroyed, and the Church of the One Supreme Lord established throughout the length and breadth of the country.

Then I hope and trust England and India will look upon each other with cordial affection and mutual confidence and with true spiritual tenderness; then there will be no more bickerings, as unfortunately we see nowadays between members of the ruling race and the subject population; the European residents will not look down upon the natives, as is unfortunately the case too often, nor will the natives become disloyal and hostile to the members of the ruling race, as is also unfortunately the case too often; but the people will understand their rulers and the rulers will understand their people;—the rulers will know that India is not a country to be trifled with, but that the destiny of so many millions of human beings constitutes a stupendous trust reposed by God Himself in the hands of the British nation—(loud applause)—and the people of India will come to find that God sent the British nation to help them, and that if they prove faithful and loyal, they will receive from the hand of the British rulers

all those great blessings which they are designed by Providence to confer on them. Thus will all misunderstanding be removed, and there will be good feeling and fraternal intercourse established between Englishmen and the population of India.

I have made these few rambling remarks in compliance with your request, and I hope and trust you will accept them in the spirit in which they are offered. (Long continued applause.)

## FEMALE EDUCATION IN INDIA

AN ADDRESS AT THE EAST INDIA ASSOCIATION,  
AT THE SOCIETY OF ARTS

*Friday, May 13, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

A crowded meeting, called by the Council of the East India Association, was held on May 13th at the Society of Arts, to hear an address by Miss Mary Carpenter on her work for the promotion of female education in India. C. Wren Hoskyns, Esq. M. P., was in the chair. In her address, Miss Carpenter referred to her three journeys to India, taken with the object of showing sympathy with, and learning the wants of, female education in India. Acknowledging that the British Government desired to do all it could for the welfare of India, she pointed out that there was also wanting sympathy springing from an individual and mutual knowledge of each other's social habits and manners. Her object had not been to found institutions, but to learn what could be done to help native gentlemen in the great work which until recently they could not promote, but upon which they were now disposed earnestly to enter. There was no want of knowledge of our language in India, but one great obstacle to the improvement of female education was the want of female teachers. She determined from the first to avoid any interference with the social customs or religious belief of the natives; and her reception by the native gentlemen was most gratifying. At present girls were taken from school at eleven years of age, partly because it was not considered proper for them to remain under male teachers after that

age, and this was naturally a great drawback. The young men of India could come to England and get a high-class education, but no such advantage was enjoyed by the female population. Having referred to several native-gentlemen who had suffered religious persecution for their efforts to emancipate their ladies from the social customs of India. Miss Carpenter detailed the mode which she adopted to bring about an improved system of instruction by native female teachers, and the valuable assistance which had been rendered by English ladies. In conclusion, she pointed out the necessity of Government finding some respectable house of lodgement for English female teachers going to India, such provision not being made at present. She had money for present use, and did not fear any failure on that head. What was chiefly wanted was Government recognition of female teachers as essential, and Government aid to female as well as to male schools in India. (Cheers.)

In the course of Miss Carpenter's address, after reviewing the state of female education in the Bombay and Madras Presidencies, she gave the following account of her observations in Calcutta.

In Calcutta the benevolent Mr. Bethune, in order to promote female education among the higher classes of Hindus, erected for it a magnificent building; and he himself supported the school during his life. Dr. Duff also established a large Girls' school, and his name is held in the highest reverence in Calcutta by all, whether English or natives, and many owe their whole education to his exertions; he was the first who originally induced the missionaries to pay their chief attention to schools as the means of improving the natives. I regret

to say that I saw in Calcutta extremely little effort for female education among the natives; in fact, I am not aware of any school, at any rate, of importance, established by the natives themselves in Calcutta. The Government has been in the habit of helping them to the utmost. We sometimes find that too much fostering rather slackens personal effort; and I think this is the case in Calcutta. In another respect, however, this Presidency is much in advance of the other parts of the country; here the Rajah Ram Mohun Roy, who visited England, was the leader in India of pure Theistic worship more than forty years ago. He first broke the bonds of superstition; he was persecuted by his family, and exiled from his home; but he succeeded in establishing the worship of the One True God in Calcutta, where he founded and endowed a place of worship for the One True God. He came to England, where he died, to our great regret. What he did was not completely lost, though for some time it did not appear as if much impression had been made. After a time, however, the movement was revived. I need not enter into any account of it, because the gentleman is present who may be regarded as the head of it, Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen. I found continually throughout my journey that the native gentlemen who were advanced in their religious opinions, who dared to throw off the shackles of idolatry and openly to renounce it, were those who were most ready to treat their wives as equals, and bring them forward in all respects as far as the customs of society permitted. In Calcutta, then, among the Brahmos and Theists, I found an advance in many respects beyond what I had seen in other parts of the country.

Mr. Dadabhai Naoroji, Honorary Secretary to the

East India Association, spoke at some length in complimentary terms of the good influence which Miss Carpenter had exercised on India.

The Chairman said he knew he should only be anticipating the feeling of every one present in offering the best thanks of the meeting to Miss Carpenter for the information she had given. He had much pleasure in introducing to the meeting Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, a gentleman who had unbound one of the tightest of all the chains that bind mankind, the chains of local and national prejudice; and who, he was sure, would not have laboured in vain in assisting towards that great union which all Christians and all those who worship the One True God must wish to see spread upon the earth.

#### FEMALE EDUCATION IN INDIA

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen said, it gave him great pleasure to be able to bear his humble testimony in England, as he had done more than once in India, to the noble work which Miss Carpenter had done for the promotion of female education in India. The warm and philanthropic interest she had evinced in that work, the readiness with which she had risked her life and health and exposed herself to many inconveniences and hardships, entitled her not only to the lasting gratitude of the Indian nation, but to the sympathy and respect of all in England who appreciate useful work.

When the first important public female school worth the name was established by the late Mr. Bethune in the metropolis of India, during the administration of the late Lord Dalhousie, it evoked a feeling of discontent throughout the country, and excited great opposition and

bitterness; but in spite of a large number of conservative and orthodox men saying, "Thus far shalt thou go, and no farther," the advancing waves of progress went on till at last, not only in the large cities and presidency towns, but even in the small provincial towns and villages, school after school rose up, and, in the course of a few years, not only were there scores, but hundreds of little girls coming day after day in order to receive instruction in vernacular literature, in arithmetic and in writing. In carrying out the work of female education great impediments, some of them of an almost insuperable character, had to be overcome, and many defects had to be rectified. In a country where little girls became mothers when they would hardly be supposed in civilized countries to have attained the marriageable age, and where they became grandmothers when perhaps they ought to think of marrying; girls could receive education only for three or four years at most in a public school, their education stopping at a time when it ought to begin. This custom of premature marriage was pernicious, not only physically, but intellectually and morally considered; for the work of education was arrested when little girls, having become mothers, began to talk with ridiculous gravity of the duties they owed to their children. It was, therefore, absolutely necessary to supplement this deficient system of education of the native girls with zenana instruction.

As soon as that want was felt, many kind-hearted ladies, both in India and in England, took up the matter with an amount of earnestness which was very creditable to them. They combined in order to get funds, and sent out trained governesses to visit native ladies in their own houses. Zenana instruction was indispensably necessary for the real

welfare of the country so long as the system of seclusion prevailed, which, he felt, would prevail for a considerable length of time. Another want which was deeply felt was the want of female teachers, and just at the time when that want was beginning to be felt, Miss Carpenter arrived in India. Her advent was cordially and enthusiastically hailed by those who were directing their efforts towards the improvement of the education of females in India. They knew she would help them, and she did help them. She saw the want with her own eyes. At once she saw that without a large number of well-trained native female teachers it was impossible to make female schools really useful. She, therefore, represented the matter to several distinguished native gentlemen in Calcutta, in Bombay, and in Madras. Many, of course, did not show their appreciation of the usefulness of the scheme. They were backward in the matter; a few, however, stepped forward manfully, and assured her of their warm interest in the scheme, and their readiness to do all in their power to help her. She was then obliged to lay the matter before the Government. Unfortunately the Government also had serious misgivings as to the feasibility of the scheme, not that they were unwilling to educate native women, but they felt that it might interfere with the prejudices, and shock the feelings of the native population if they went too far in such a delicate matter; and it was not till instructions were sent out by the Secretary of State for India, that the Government began to be really in earnest about it. It was then that the Government sanctioned a liberal grant for the purpose of establishing and supporting normal female schools in each of the presidency towns.

In Bengal hardly anything had yet been done towards

the establishment of those normal schools. As Miss Carpenter had already very justly said, Bombay was far ahead of Bengal in the matter of female education. He had visited some of the best schools in Bengal and Bombay, and he could say from his own experience that there was a larger number of girls receiving public education in Bombay than in Bengal; but while Bengal did not come up to Bombay as far as regarded extent of education, Bengal was not behind Bombay in the matter of solidarity and depth. Already several books had been published by native ladies of Bengal of a really valuable character; among others a drama, a beautiful story, and some charming verses on the beauties and sublimities of creation. A periodical was also published in Bengal, to which Bengalee ladies very often sent most charming contributions, mostly verses, which native ladies took great delight in composing. Some of the best Theistic hymns were from the pens of Brahmo ladies. This showed that native ladies were not slow to learn.

The Government having come forward with a liberal grant, it was the duty of the natives of India to co-operate with the Government in a friendly and harmonious manner, in order to give effect to the noble scheme which Miss Carpenter had suggested, and which, through the instrumentality of Government, had been realized at least in one of the presidency towns. If full effect could be given to that project, if a sufficient number of schools could be brought into existence, not only in the presidency towns, but in the chief provincial cities in the North-West and in the Punjab, India would be supplied with that which it most wanted at the present time. He hoped and trusted that those English ladies, who were present, would well weigh all that had been said by Miss Carpenter, and that

they would all be stimulated by her example. He fully agreed with Mr. Dadabhai Naoroji that we must not too sanguinely look forward to actual and visible and tangible results, but we must look beneath the surface, in order to see whether or not Miss Carpenter's visit to India had produced a lasting impression on the native public mind, and on the minds of all those who were really interested in the work of female education in India.

A brief discussion followed, and Mr. Sen suggested the formation of a society in England for the promotion of female education in India. This idea was warmly supported by Miss Carpenter. Mr. Davis, of the Religious Tract Society, observed that societies already existed for that object, to which Mr. Sen rejoined that they were of a sectarian character, and that what was wanted was secular instruction, apart from the doctrines of the Protestant, Roman Catholic, or any other creed. This sentiment seemed to meet with the general approval of the audience, among whom were two native ladies.

## WORDS TO THE PEACE SOCIETY : PROTEST AGAINST WAR

AN ADDRESS AT THE 54TH ANNIVERSARY MEETING  
OF THE PEACE SOCIETY, AT FINSBURY CHAPEL

*Tuesday, May 17, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

THE fifty-fourth anniversary of the Peace Society was held on May 17, at Finsbury Chapel, Moorfields, under the presidency of Mr. J. W. Pease, M. P., supported by Mr. A. Illingworth, M. P., Mr. Henry Richard, M. P., (Secretary of the Society), Rev. Dr. Binney, Mr. Henry Pease, Elihu Burritt, the Rev. Hugh Stowell Brown, M. Fred Passy and M. Martin Paschaud. The Secretary gave a resumé of the annual report of the Society.

The following resolution was thus moved :—

“That this meeting rejoices to know that a strong conviction of the folly, iniquity, and unchristian character of war is spreading widely among the populations of Europe, and earnestly invokes the aid of all instructors of youth, conductors of the public press, and ministers of religion to extend and deepen so salutary a sentiment.”

After this had been spoken to by the Rev. Hugh Stowell Brown, of Liverpool, and M. Frederic Passy, Secretary of the Paris League of Peace, Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, who was received with great applause, said :

### WORDS TO THE PEACE SOCIETY : PROTEST AGAINST WAR

Ladies and gentlemen, it affords me great pleasure to stand on this platform, and express to you my deep and

heartfelt interest in the Peace Society. England has been followed by France, and now France is being followed by India. I speak to you to-night as a Hindu. I assure you that I most thoroughly sympathise with the Peace Society in the great and noble object it has in view. If you ask me why I am opposed to war, I say at once I am so by nature, by education, and, above all, by religion.  
(Applause.)

I belong to a race of people who are well-known as a very quiet and mild race. I come from India—a land which is inhabited by the Hindus, who love peace, who have an innate aversion and repugnance to war and hostility; I may therefore say I was born a lover of peace. Secondly, education confirmed what my national character taught me. The more I read English books, and the more my mind was imbued with Western liberal knowledge, the more I felt that there was nothing so hateful as war. It is true, as has been just now said by the reverend speaker who moved the resolution which I have been asked to support, that history has been taught in a very bad way, teaching young learners to admire the *grandeur* of war, and to overlook as it were the dark side of the thing. It is true that when I read history I found expressions calculated to stimulate my admiration and respect for those who achieved success in the battle-field; but at the same time, if history is fact and not fiction, it cannot possibly conceal all those atrocities which are calculated to raise our strongest indignation. When we read of battle-fields, do we not find there something which, while it excites our pity and compassion towards those who suffer, leads us to hate and condemn those whose brutal

atrocities caused the sufferings? English education, therefore, instead of making me give up my national characteristics, which I always dearly cherish, strengthened them, and enabled me to become a stronger and more hearty hater of war and bloodshed.

Above all, my religion tended in the same direction. As a member of the Universal Church of love and brotherhood, I cannot but declare my most vigorous and emphatic protest against war in all its forms, mild or deadly. (Applause.)

I have come to a Christian country in order to study all the varied and numerous aspects of Christian thought, feeling, and action; but I must say candidly I cannot understand how Christians, as Christians, can fight so brutally as they often do. As a Hindu, I cannot understand—and indeed I look upon it as a great anomaly in Christendom—how year after year the most deadly and destructive weapons of war and engines of torture are being invented in order to carry the art of slaughtering brother man to perfection. These, surely, are barbarities which have cast a slur upon a Christian nation, and which, for the honor of a Christian nation, ought to be removed and obliterated instantaneously. (Applause.)

I really feel thrilled in the midst of this assembly. Every word that has been uttered to-night in condemnation of war and bloodshed has called forth enthusiastic cheers; and I am glad to find that those words especially which were uttered as a eulogy upon the present Liberal Ministry have been received with great approbation. I hope and trust that under this vigorous Ministry every legitimate attempt will be made to save your Christian country from the evils of war and from the reproach of

encouraging war. I really cannot tell how the followers of the Prince of Peace can ever go to war. (Hear, hear.)

It has been said, and may oftentimes be repeated in future, that a small number of men, however educated and powerful they may be, on the banks of the Thames, can never expect to revolutionize the whole world. Ideas of war and the very spirit of war have been established in the heart of all civilized nations and it is therefore held to be impossible that the Peace Society will ever achieve success in its mission. But I do not and cannot believe that if we all bring our best energies and our best sentiments into play we shall fail. (Cheers.) We shall not fail if God is on our side, if truth, mercy, and love are on our side. (Cheers.)

Tell me, is there not something appalling in the very idea of a battle? If we only take into account the number of those who have been made orphans and widows, and the huge amount of suffering and heavy pecuniary losses caused to individuals and nations, the crimes perpetrated in the heat of warlike excitement, the evils attendant on standing armies, and all manner of atrocities inseparable from war, I cannot for one moment believe that men who profess to be Christians will hesitate to do all in their power to check and destroy the spirit of war. The demon of war requires to be crushed down immediately and in every possible way. By resorting to newspapers, by using our influence in our own private circles, by means of public preaching, and by means of our own example and conduct, let us try to induce all sections of the human family to fraternize with each other. Oh for

the day when the din of battle shall no longer be heard upon earth! Oh for the day when brother shall welcome brother, and sister shall welcome sister in the language and in the spirit of true spiritual and moral fellowship! That day is surely coming; on all sides we see cheering signs of international intercourse and brotherhood. Every nation through its civilization and growing enlightenment is beginning to feel that war must be extinguished and peace promoted. And I hope the true spirit of Christian love will be breathed into individuals and nations, and that men will strive no longer to fan the flame of international animosities, but in every possible way to bring about reconciliation. I shall now with your permission read a beautiful Sanskrit couplet, which will no doubt interest you :—

“क्षमा वशीकृतिलोके क्षमया किं न साध्यते ।  
शान्तिखद्गः करे यस्य किं करिष्यति दुर्जनेः ॥”

“Forgiveness conquers men. What is there which forgiveness cannot achieve? What can the wicked do to him who holds the sword of peace in his hand!” All Christian individuals and nations who hold this sword of forgiveness and peace in their hands will achieve the greatest triumph which it is possible for man to achieve—a victory far more glorious than any victory that was achieved in the battle-field—a victory of peace over war—a victory of truth over error, of light over darkness, of brotherhood over enmity, strife, and contention. I call upon all my brethren in England, I call upon France, and Germany, and Italy, and all continental Governments, I call upon generous-hearted statesmen, philanthropists, educationists, Sunday-school teachers, and reformers of all

classes, I call upon all, as an humble representative of the Hindu race, to combine together in order to kill the demon war, and promote “peace on earth and good-will among men.” (Loud cheers.)

## THE LIQUOR TRAFFIC IN INDIA

AN ADDRESS AT THE ANNUAL DEMONSTRATION OF THE LONDON  
AUXILIARY OF THE UNITED KINGDOM ALLIANCE,  
ST. JAMES'S HALL

*Thursday, May 19, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

THE annual demonstration of the United Kingdom Alliance took place last night, May 19, and drew together an audience that completely filled St. James's Hall, Piccadilly. Lord Claud Hamilton, M. P., was in the chair. Among those on the platform were Dr. Lush, M. P., Mr. H. Birley, M. P., Sir Wilfrid Lawson, Dr. Mackenzie, Provost of Inverness, Mr. Carter, M. P., Mr. S. Pope, Q. C., Mr. Dalway, M. P., Mr. B. Whitworth, J. P., Mr. J. H. Roper, Capt. Pim, M. P., Mr. Whalley, M. P., and Mr. T. Whitworth, M. P.

The following resolution was adopted by the meeting with the utmost enthusiasm, there being but one dissentient. Moved by Dr. Mackenzie, J. P., Inverness, seconded by Alderman Carter, M. P., Leeds, and supported by Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, of Calcutta :—

“That this meeting expresses its strong disapprobation of any system of legislation, whether administered in the United Kingdom or British India, by which the sale of intoxicating liquors is maintained for purposes of revenue, in opposition to the social and moral interests of the community; and this meeting earnestly hopes that statesmen of all parties will give proofs of an enlightened and Christian spirit, by opposing themselves in word and

deed to a system so inherently corrupt and productive of the most deplorable results".

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, who was received with vociferous applause, lasting several minutes, said.

#### THE LIQUOR TRAFFIC IN INDIA

My lord, ladies, and gentlemen, I gladly rise to respond to your call, because I take very great interest in this question. (Hear, hear.) The subject which we have met to-night to consider, is, I believe, not one of mere local interest. (Hear, hear.) India is as much interested in this great question as England. (Hear, hear.) I believe you expect from me a few words on this subject, in its bearings on my country, India. I, therefore, feel justified in rising. But this is not my only justification. My nationality offers a more cogent plea which I may use in self-defence. I belong to the Hindu race—a race remarkable for abstemiousness, and well-known in the world as a simple, quiet, peace-loving people, who are not addicted to strong intoxicating liquors. (Cheers.) I am glad to be this night surrounded on all sides by so large a number of my temperance friends. (Cheers.) It immensely gratifies me, I must say, to see that there are not merely hundreds, but thousands and tens of thousands in England, Scotland, and Ireland, and in other countries of Europe, who, like the Hindus, are simple in their habits and who hate and abhor intoxicating drinks. (Cheers.) My friends, allow me to say that in my first public utterances, I honoured the British nation, and blessed and thanked it for all the blessings which have been and are at present being showered upon our country. I am one of the most loyal subjects of Her Majesty Queen Victoria. (Cheers.) But

at the same time it grieves me to say that there are blots in the administration of India. (Hear, hear.) And some of them are of a very serious and appalling character. When I throw my heart and soul into this meeting, and stand forward on this platform to call for the legislative suppression of liquor traffic in India, I feel far more strongly than any of you here present can possibly feel. (Cheers.) For the British Government in India has no excuse or pretext whatever for carrying on this dangerous and iniquitous traffic. There we feel no necessity for this liquor. "Here," of course, some may say, "it is a great want; it is daily used by the people, and drinking is a national custom. Some may abuse that custom, and become intemperate." But this cannot be said of the Hindus. In India, can the British Government fully vindicate themselves by putting forward any reasonable grounds for encouraging liquor traffic? That is impossible, for our people do not require intoxicating drinks. (Cheers.) I go for miles and miles together in the rural districts in Bengal, and I ask my countrymen if they have ever seen a brandy-bottle before, and they invariably say they have not. Oh! how bad it is to demoralize that people by placing temptation in their way! (Loud cheers.) Is that not shocking, is that not grieving to every honest Indian heart? Go into the quiet little villages in the provinces, and you there see homely Hindu life in its purity and charming simplicity, such as has not been surpassed in any other portion of the globe, but where is that purity and where is that simplicity now? It is fast dying out amid the ravages of so-called civilization. I have freely acknowledged that the British nation has been educating us, enlightening us, and civilizing us. We have your

telegraphs and your railways, and all the great things introduced by modern civilization. But if you have taught us Shakespeare and Milton, I ask, have you not taught our young men the use of brandy and of beer? (Shame.) This poison, which was hardly known to the upper or the middle class, has introduced a different state of things. We do not see Hindu society in its original state of purity. All these modern vices are fast creeping into Indian society and depriving it of its original and primitive simplicity. You now see scores and hundreds of young, intelligent, educated natives of India falling away, and dying victims of intemperance. (Hear, hear.) It is painful to contemplate the ravages of this vice in our country. What was India thirty or forty years ago, and what is she to-day? Methinks, thousands of poor helpless widows and orphans are at this moment rending the air with their wailings and cries, and they, I may say, oftentimes go the length of cursing the British Government for having introduced this dreadful poison. (Cheers.) This very moment I could count on my fingers' ends hundreds of young, educated men, who have died prematurely in the full bloom of their intellectual vigour and physical energy. All the good things that they had in their intellectual and spiritual nature were suddenly destroyed. Look at that young, active, energetic Hindu who has received education in some English school or college. Yesterday what was he? An ignorant Indian. To-day what is he? An active, intelligent, fine-looking, educated man. Tomorrow what is he? He has English books on one side, he has the dangerous bottle of brandy on the other side. What is he the next day? Oh sad catastrophe! The whole house mourns for the death of the promising young man. (Hear,

hear.) There is his poor widow. There are a number of little orphan children. To whom are they to look for support? Who will relieve them? Is not the British nation, I ask you seriously, accountable to God—(loud cheers)—at least in a large measure, for all this wretchedness and suffering entailed on the Indian people? My friends, there are redeeming features in the British administration of India. All this I have publicly acknowledged, and so long as I live I shall never be slow to acknowledge this from the bottom of my heart—(cheers) —but, at the same time allow me to say, now that I am in England, and see there are thousands ready to strengthen my hands in this great question (loud applause)—that the British Government ought to take measures instantaneously to obliterate the slur that has been cast upon it, and to abolish that iniquitous opium traffic which kills thousands of the poor Chinese people, and that demoralizing liquor traffic which is fast devouring the souls and bodies of my countrymen. (Cheers.) And here I would ask, is not this liquor traffic carried on in India simply, solely, and exclusively for the sake of revenue? (Hear.) Is there any other motive that actuates the British Government? (Cries of "No.") It is simply a question of money. Consider for a moment how this thing is managed in my country. Every year the excise officers send up an official report to Government, in which, after putting facts and figures indicative of the progress of the excise system, they enumerate the names of all those subordinate officers who have during the year successfully exerted themselves to increase the revenue, and the names of these men are systematically taken notice of by Government as praiseworthy officers and faithful servants; they are immensely praised,

their vanity is flattered, and they are made to believe that their promotion to higher offices depends in a large measure upon their efficiency in this respect. (Shame.) If revenues increase in this way from the sufferings, wickedness, and demoralization of the people, better that we should have no revenue at all. (Loud cheers.) There are honest and right sources of revenue if the British Government will only try to employ them, and then great shall be the Indian revenue, and we shall be able to promote the true intellectual, social, and moral welfare of the people, and at the same time close those liquor shops for ever and for ever. (Cheers.) It has been often said, "Let those who wish to be intemperate be so. We have nothing to do with the question so far as it concerns others. If we are temperate and God-fearing men, if we are honest and conscientious, we have done enough to secure the blessings of salvation. If others will not mend their manners, it is for God to judge them and to save them." My friends, a nation that every day repeats the Lord's Prayer cannot use logic such as this. (Cheers.) "Lead us not into temptation." (Cheers.) Are not these the words that you are taught daily to use? (Hear, hear.) And if you call upon God to save you from evil, and not to lead you into temptation, will you not unitedly and individually call upon your Government, as the representatives of the people, as the guardians and custodians of the best interests of the nation, to protect us from temptation—(Cheers)—especially the weak, the helpless, the powerless, and the vicious? We cannot place any confidence in our own powers and faculties and energies. To-day we stand; but is not that a wise proverb worthy of remembrance which says, "Let him that thinketh he

standeth take heed lest he fall?" (Cheers.) Between the first bottle and the second bottle is there not slippery ground? And if we feel strong to-day, does not to-morrow often belie our anticipations and prove the hollowness of our boasted rectitude and righteousness? Then let us be cautious, and let us never bring that great temptation in the way of our brethren. For your own welfare and for the welfare of those around you, give up these intoxicating liquors. (Cheers.) Do so, if not for your own safety, at least for the welfare of your brothers and sisters around you. (Cheers.) Put no stumbling-block in their way. Every individual man is responsible to God not only for the way in which he acquits himself in the discharge of his duty to himself and to his God, but also for all the influences which, directly or indirectly, he exercises on those around him. (Loud cheers.) And if you think, my friends, that by not taking intoxicating liquors you can save, say, only one of your brothers or one of your sisters from temptation, sin, and wickedness, is not that a glorious thing? (Cheers.) Man lives in this world not for his own enjoyment, but for the sake of self-sacrifice in the cause of truth, and the greater the sacrifice the higher is his moral greatness. Shall you not then aspire to that moral and heavenly greatness which you can only achieve and attain by means of self-sacrifice? Martyrs there were in times gone by, who scrupled not for one moment to sacrifice not only their dearest and best interests, but even their lives for the glory of God, for the vindication of truth, and for the moral and spiritual welfare of mankind at large. (Loud cheers). Is it too much for me to expect from you, Christian brothers and sisters, that you will give up those odious and detestable intoxicating liquors, if by

so doing you can preserve the lives of those around you, and advance the kingdom of God, who is the Eternal, the Supreme, and the Holy Sovereign of the Universe? Do this, my friends, in the interests of humanity, and shrink not from making this small sacrifice. If only by giving up that small amount of pleasure and gratification you can save the lives of thousands, I know not what logic there is on earth or in heaven that can dissuade you from joining the great movement which we have met to-night to promote. (Loud cheers.) In conclusion, let us all, with one heart and soul, go before Parliament, and if it will not hear us the first time, let us be prepared to go before it again and again, a hundred times if need be, for we know Truth is on our side, and unless we remove this great evil, England will lose her high position among surrounding nations. (Prolonged applause.)

## REJOICING IN GOD

SERMON AT BRIXTON UNITARIAN CHAPEL

*Sunday Morning, May 22, 1870*

“Rejoice in the Lord always; and again I say, Rejoice.”—PHIL. iv. 4.

THE love of happiness is inherent in human nature, and is universal. Every man is actuated by it. Whatever position in social life men may occupy,—in whatever sphere they may be engaged,—all men are constantly trying to cast away sorrow and suffering, and to attain bliss and happiness. Instinctively and naturally, the rich and the poor, the learned and the unlearned, the old man and the young man, of all classes and nations, are pursuing the same course. If men study, it is for the sake of being happy; if men acquire riches, it is for the sake of being happy. And it is for this reason that we find virtue and religion so difficult of attainment; for they interfere with temporal happiness. When the pleasures of this world tempt us, they display all their fascinations before us, and we feel that if we must be happy our best course would be to give ourselves up entirely into the hands of the world, and then we are sure the world will make us happy; but if we be virtuous and religious, we shall be compelled to sacrifice our worldly enjoyments, our riches and all that is dear to us. For the spirit of religion is the spirit of self-sacrifice; unless we sacrifice our earthly pleasures and overcome the lusts of the flesh, we cannot be truly virtuous, pious, and godly. Godliness consists not in feeding the propensities of our lower nature, but in sacrificing them; but worldly enjoyment consists in always feeding and gratifying the lusts of the

flesh. Hence men are apt to go into the paths of sin and iniquity, for the ways of sin are always ways of earthly prosperity and sensual delight; and few there are who care or dare to go into the thorny paths of religion and righteousness. If we apply this principle to those who do try to walk in the paths of righteousness, even among them we find how insidiously this passion for happiness prevails, and how powerfully it actuates them. Even among those who, like ourselves, acknowledge God and regularly worship Him, there are always attempts to evade and avoid those disagreeable duties which are sure to bring on us some manner of suffering. Some people are naturally fond of study, and they betake themselves to that department of religion which satisfies their intellect, and they become theologians, not because it involves any amount of self-sacrifice, but, on the contrary, because it suits their peculiar tenour of mind and thought. Others there are who are benevolent by nature, and they are always found to be engaged in deeds of benevolence, patriotism and philanthropy : they are ever engaged in doing good to the poor, not because God commands them to do so, but because they cannot resist the impulses of their own nature; and they find that it is very agreeable for them to be engaged in such works. Thus it is that although we do many things which are good and acceptable unto God, and many things which are calculated to promote the material, intellectual, social, and, perhaps, moral prosperity of the world, yet we eschew many other duties essential to discipline and true progress. We try to avoid many of those hard exercises of religion and morality which are equally or even more important. We go a certain way and then we stop, and dare not proceed further; for we feel that if we proceed further we shall not only be

obliged to sacrifice many of our enjoyments, but perhaps we shall be called upon, for the sake of truth and God, to sacrifice even our lives. It is, therefore, clear that, whether we look to worldly-minded men, or even to the so-called religious men of the world, we find that they are all influenced, more or less, by this desire for happiness. Hence it is obviously the interest and duty of all moralists, theologians, ministers, and preachers to show that religion has also its joys,—sweeter far than the pleasures of this world,—and that in the highest state of the soul, truth and happiness, purity and peace dwell together. For, it is true, men sometimes go through the hard exercises of religious discipline. There are certain things which we do for the sake of duty, which we would never do for the sake of enjoyment. There are certain things which we daily perform simply because they are right. We sometimes feel that it is our duty to give up some portion of our convenience and daily comfort in order to go a long way and help the poor, and we do so for the sake of duty—hard duty. But is it not also true that many have been found to give up religion, truth, and God after some time, because they learnt by their own experience that there was no joy therein? Men will never have religion for a long time unless it is agreeable to them. Duty and desire run different ways—duty impels us one way and the inclinations and desires of the flesh attract us the other way, and we stand between these two. Sometimes, fortunately, duty prevails and truth conquers with a power which it is impossible for desire to vanquish. At other times we are carried away by the power of our evil inclinations—by the lusts of the flesh. Thus, though we sometimes offer our worship and praise to God, and perform the duties of our moral life, yet now and then evil comes to

us and we succumb to its allurements. Thus we rise and fall alternately. Who, then, are safe amongst us? Not they who simply offer their worship every Sunday; not they who go through appointed religious ceremonies; not they who perform only certain kinds of duty;—but they who try to do all manner of duty, and are determined to persevere, not merely because it is right, but because it is agreeable to them. Till we attain that state of mind in which duty and desire harmonize, and God and the world become friendly to each other, there is no safety. Even the most pious of mankind have fallen; the most righteous, in spite of their boasted righteousness, have after two or three years sunk in the mire of iniquity and wickedness. If, therefore, we wish to preserve ourselves always in the paths of purity we must try to rejoice in the Lord. But alas! few there are among us who always rejoice in the Lord. We certainly rejoice now and then in some kind of duty—in particular books of theology, in the company of select friends, in particular teachers whom we respect and reverence; but the question is—Do we rejoice in the Lord? Is not the Lord oftentimes to us a matter of abstraction,—a subject of temporary thought and reflection,—a Master to be honoured, but not a friend in whose company we can find real happiness and abiding felicity? Should we treat the name of the Lord as that of a taskmaster, as the name of one who is ever trying to impose upon us a hard code of ethics and religion? Shall we not try to make the name of the Lord dear to us—dearer than that of our best friend on earth? Shall we not try to find supreme delight in the Lord? If we permit any passion to govern us, let it not be for the corruptible riches of this life, but rather for the riches of eternal life—the riches that die not and fade not.

Let us have the passion of love for God as our dearest treasure on earth and in heaven. If we do so the influence of God's spirit will sanctify and gladden us; we shall find harmony among all the departments of life, and we shall rejoice in the Lord always. God will then come to us not only as our Master, but as our Friend. We shall talk to Him; we shall obey Him and serve Him,—not merely because we are bound to do so, but also because we find happiness in His company. We shall feel His loving presence surrounding us always, encompassing us all the days of our life, and all the hours of the day. The remembrance of this great fact, the knowledge of His omnipresence, will make us rejoice. The very consciousness of the presence of those who are near and dear to us in this world makes us happy and joyful. The mere companionship is agreeable. So with the Lord. We do not rejoice merely because we have satisfied Him by carrying out His commands in word and deed, but also because in the course of our prayers and meditations and spiritual exercises we have found joy in the company of the Lord—heavenly felicity, such as that which blessed saints in heaven perpetually enjoy. To have such joy always is heaven upon earth. Without it we are never safe. If you are virtuous, do not be proud. "Let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall." Let us see that we have not merely served God and glorified Him in congregations week after week, but that we have also praised His holy name with joy and happiness abounding in our hearts. That is what we should always aim at. Rejoice in the Lord—not at particular times and seasons and at particular places, but rejoice always. Let the happiness that is found in communion with God ever flow through your hearts,—fertilize your minds, and produce

abundant harvests of peace and purity, here and hereafter. Thus as you harmonize duty and desire, you harmonize peace and purity, you bring the two natures which constitute man into close harmony; even in eating and drinking you will find pleasure in the remembrance of the Lord's presence and in glorifying His holy name. Do not rest satisfied, therefore, with having made some progress in religion; move onward until you attain that state of mind in which religion is joy—the highest, purest, and holiest joy which man can attain in this world.

## GOD LISTENS TO OUR PRAYERS

AN ADDRESS TO SUNDAY-SCHOOL CHILDREN, UNITY CHURCH,  
ISLINGTON

*Sunday Afternoon, May 22, 1870*

The annual aggregate meeting of the schools in connection with the Unitarian Auxiliary Sunday-School Association was held at Unity Church, Islington, on Sunday afternoon, May 22nd. The day was very hot, but it did not seem to have dried up the energies of those who came, for since these services began there has been no gathering so large, nor have the voices of the children sounded with so much heartiness and vigour as they did on this occasion. The schools represented were Carterlane Mission, Chapel Street Mission, Clerkwell, Essex Street, Hackney, Hampstead, Islington, Newington Green, Peckham, Spicer Street Mission, Stamford Street, and Worship Street. On arriving at the Church, milk was, as usual, provided for the children, who then took their places in the Church. The service was opened by the Rev. James Drummond, and afterwards Keshub Chunder Sen delivered an address, taking as his text Christ's words,

“Suffer little children to come unto me and forbid them not, for of such is the Kingdom of Heaven.”

The address was given in his usually clear and simple style. At the close he narrated a Hindu legend,—the story of *Dhrubo*, the devout child who sought and found God,—which illustrated the truths he had been enforcing. Notwithstanding the intense heat, the attention of the children was steadily kept up, and there was no abatement

of vigour in the singing of the closing hymn, "Nearer, my God, to Thee."

A beautifully simple benediction from Mr. Sen closed the service, and the large gathering, numbering about 700, then dispersed in as orderly a manner as they had come.

## ENGLAND'S DUTIES TO INDIA

AN ADDRESS AT THE METROPOLITAN TABERNACLE

*Tuesday, May 24, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

THE following address was delivered on the 24th of May, at Mr. Spurgeon's Metropolitan Tabernacle, Newington Butts. There was a large attendance, and the chair was taken by Lord Lawrence, late Viceroy of India. Among those on the platform were Mr. Pollard Urquhart, M. P., Mr. J. Howard, M. P., Mr. H. W. Freeland, late M. P., for Chichester, Dr. Underhill, and Syed Ahmed.

In opening the proceedings the Chairman said :—It is with very great pleasure and satisfaction I have accepted the invitation to take the chair on this occasion. I have known the gentleman who is about to lecture for some years. I know him to be a man of high character and great ability, an eloquent speaker, and, above all, a philanthropist, and an ardent reformer, desirous of improving the condition of his countrymen in a social and political sense. I know no man who is better able, for his experience and knowledge, to undertake what my friend, Keshub Chunder Sen, is now about to undertake, namely to express an opinion upon the duties of England and Englishmen towards India. (Hear, hear.) Keshub Chunder Sen is well aware of the past history of India. He knows what the country was for many generations; he knows that it was conquered, devastated, and laid waste by former invaders; and above all, he knows that in the few generations immediately antecedent to British rule, the country was over-run by military banditti.

struggling among themselves for power, and utterly reckless of the interest and well-being of the people. He knows what the English have done for India, how they have given peace and security to the many countries and provinces of which it is composed. He knows that we have given education and civilization to the people; he knows all our shortcomings. He is, therefore, well calculated to tell us what we ought to do for the interests of India. (Applause.) When we think of what is due from one man to another, we must all recollect the golden rule to do to others as we would wish to be done by; and however excellent that rule may be found in our own country among the people who may be said to be of one race, how great is the attrition, how great the antagonism, before reform and improvement can be effected. If this is the case in our own happy country, what must it be in a country like India, governed from a distance of many thousands of miles, by a people who, as rulers and administrators, are strangers to the people of the land, strangers in race, in language, and in creed? For these reasons, all thinking, all earnest and truthful men must feel what mighty difficulties there are in the government of that country; and knowing that such is the case, they ought to make great allowances for the shortcomings of our Government. I nevertheless believe in my heart that it is the best Government India has ever seen. (Applause.) Ladies and gentlemen, I will not further take up your time; the few words I have said, I have thrown out by way of preparing you for the lecture which you are about to hear. I will now, without further comment, introduce my friend Keshub Chunder Sen. (Applause.)

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, who was received with applause, said.

## ENGLAND'S DUTIES TO INDIA

My lord, ladies, and gentlemen, If you turn your eyes for a moment to yonder East, you will see a great country, rising from the death-like slumber of ages, and exerting its best powers to move onward in the path of true enlightenment and reform. That country is India. You behold a spectacle there which cannot but rivet your interest, which cannot but excite your pity and compassion. In that country the great work of reform has commenced ; in that country there is a struggle going on between old institutions and new ideas, between ancestral notions and prejudices, and modern civilization. The flood of Western education has burst upon India, has made its way into the citadels of idolatry and prejudice, and is sweeping away in its resistless current all the accumulated errors and iniquities of centuries. The light of truth has dawned over the hundred and eighty millions of its people. Thousands and tens of thousands are every year casting away the fetters which have tied them for ages, and confined them in the prison-house of ignorance, and they are endeavouring most manfully and conscientiously to vindicate the humanity which dwells within them. (Applause.) That scene is certainly cheering, but to what is this great work owing ? Undoubtedly it is mainly owing to British energy and British enterprise, and the exertions of that paternal Government under whose care Providence, in its inscrutable mercy, has placed my great country. (Applause.) Ever since the British flag was unfurled on the soil of India this great work has commenced and it has been carried on most nobly, and in many cases most disinterestedly. Thousands have really been blessed already with true knowledge, and have also been purified and sanctified morally ; and the

blessings of those thousands and tens of thousands are coming in a powerful stream, as it were, from my country to England, in order to honour the British nation. All honour then to the British nation. (Applause.)

In my first public address I said that I had come to this country as an inquirer and learner, in order to study its various phases of character, thought, feeling, and action. This evening I stand upon this platform, not merely as a learner, but as a representative of my country, as an humble advocate of its interests. I ask you and beseech you to do all that lies in your power to exalt and purify and regenerate the country which has been placed under your protection, for I fully agree with the noble lord who sits in the chair that the British Government has been the best that India could possibly have; but still there are certain defects in the administration of that country which ought to be rectified. (Applause.) There are certain wants and shortcomings which ought to be supplied; and what government on earth is free from errors and shortcomings? It is my desire—certainly it is my humble duty, to explain what those shortcomings and wants are; and I do so with the greatest confidence, for I am about to appeal not to a nation that has no conscience, but to a nation that has a generous heart, a nation that, whatever its shortcomings and imperfections, is anxious to do good to India, if only it can understand fully what her wants are. (Applause.) India is now passing through a great crisis, and I trust that my humble utterances will be received by you in a kindly spirit. I hope and trust that the few suggestions I have to offer for your consideration, will be carried by you into your own meetings, and into your homes, in order that you may think over them seriously, and take prompt action. I do

not this evening represent any clique or sect, political or religious; I stand here as an humble representative of the people of India. I do not stand before you as the mouth-piece or exponent merely of the landowners, or of the peasantry or of the merchants, or of the educated; but I stand on the platform as one who desires to represent the wants and wishes of all sections of the Indian community, so far as it is compatible with a sense of duty and conscience. I believe that the blind advocacy of the interests of any particular section of the Indian community must tend, in all cases, to jeopardize the interests of the great population of India. If you are exclusively wedded to the interests of any one section, and become blind to the wants of all other sections, you do harm; for thus it has happened that India has often been wronged and injured, in order that the welfare of a particular section of the community might be promoted. If you desire to do good to India as a whole, you must look to all the numerous sections of its varied community, and try as far as possible to do justice to the whole nation. It is my firm conviction that you Englishmen stand there in India merely as trustees. You hold India on trust, and you have no right to say that you will use its property, its riches, or its resources, or any of the privileges which God has given you, simply for the purpose of your own selfish aggrandizement and enjoyment. (Applause.) You are accountable to that God who has placed India in your hands, and if there are sins in your administration it is your duty to blot them out as soon as you see them, and believe them to be evil. You are accountable to God for those millions of souls that have been placed in your hands as a sacred trust. You cannot hold India for the interest of Manchester, nor for

the welfare of any other section of the community here, nor for the advantage of those merchants who go there and live as birds of passage for a time, and never feel an abiding interest in the country, because they really cannot do so. If you desire to hold India, you can only do so for the good and welfare of India. (Applause.) Therefore, all I say to-night will, I hope, be accepted as the utterances of one who does not like to be partial to any particular section of the community, but desires simply to discharge a duty to all. You cannot expect a good and eloquent speech from a foreigner, but I trust I shall at least speak truthfully and honestly. (Applause.)

The first great duty which the British nation owes to India is to promote education far and wide. It is desirable that you should establish railways and telegraphs, that you should open up works of irrigation, and that you should try in all possible ways to promote the material prosperity of the country. All these certainly are desirable; but, after all, these are only external refinements of civilization, for unless the heart of the nation is reformed and purified, there cannot be anything like true and lasting reformation. (Cheers). √If you desire to make the people loyal, you must educate them. (Applause). A school or college is a better and stronger safeguard of the power and prosperity of the British nation than a citadel or fortress. (Applause.) If you give the people true education, if you teach them what their duties are, as citizens, to themselves and to the Government, they will certainly be loyal; they will find it to be their duty and their interest to advance the cause of truth and education, to promote their own welfare, and at the same time to promote the welfare of those around them. (Applause.) The true appreciation of duty is certainly the

best way of securing the interest of the nation, and if you, therefore, educate all the millions of the population of India, give them good ideas, sound instruction, the literature and science of the West, you will have entitled yourselves to the lasting gratitude of the people. Education is the chief remedy for all those great evils which afflict the country. Education will not only cultivate and improve the intellect of the nation, but will also purify its character. There are many social evils, and there are many prejudices; but all these will be removed, and the nation, as it moves intellectually onward, will at the same time move onward in social, political, and material reformation. (Applause.) I am glad to bear testimony to the fact that the British have never been slow to acknowledge the importance of national education in India. As soon as the necessity of this work was rendered apparent, the British Government set to work at once. The true intellectual emancipation of the country, on something like a national scale, dates from 1854, when the grand charter of India's intellectual liberty was granted. Since that time, schools and colleges have multiplied on all sides. In that year there were only 40,000 students in different parts of the country receiving education in the public schools; but in 1866, there were 50,000 schools, and 623,000 pupils. (Cheers.) Under the provisions of the charter to which I have referred, universities were established in the three presidency towns, and they have since flourished most rapidly and gloriously. If we refer to the records of the Calcutta University, for instance, we find that in 1857 there were only 244 candidates for the entrance examination, and in the next year there were only 13 candidates for the B. A. degree, but in 1868-9 there were 1,700 candidates for the entrance examination, and 174 for

the B. A. degree. (Applause.) Every year Bengal sends up no fewer than 1,000 young men for matriculation, and this is certainly a gratifying fact, showing as it does that the efforts of the Government have been appreciated, and that the nation has not been slow to understand and to realize the fruits of true education. In all these matters Bengal has always stood foremost. Of the 638 who matriculated in the session of 1866-7, there were 561 Bengalees, and of the 60 successful candidates who received B.A. degree, 58 were from Bengal. Thus, you see, Bengal has always contributed the largest proportion among the recipients of University honours. The Bengalees have always been remarkable as an intellectual people, and we see that the best and richest honours which it is possible for the Indian Universities to confer have always been readily seized by the youth of Bengal.

If you turn your attention from the schools to the press, you will find that the latter has already commenced to develop itself in a most satisfactory manner; not only in the larger cities, but in the smaller towns in the provinces, the press is at work, sending out, month by month, new books on literature and science, calculated to improve the mind and heart of the nation; books, not only in the English language, but, what is more needed at present, in the vernacular. There are many newspapers which have an extensive circulation, and are being read with great avidity by thousands of educated young men, and on all sides there is a growing taste for English literature. Upon this matter I may say that I have often been amused by being asked by my English friends here—"Do you speak English?" We not only speak English, but we love English literature and English science. (Applause.) If you

happen to be travelling in a railway carriage in India, you will find scores of Bengalee gentlemen reading English books as a matter of recreation, some perusing the *Times* newspaper, others, *Good Words*, and others the Waverley novels. All these are well known there; and I must say the thing has been carried somewhat too far, for some of your bad novels have already found their way into India, and have a large number of readers. It is striking, but it is a fact which cannot be disputed, that native gentlemen in Bengal, Bombay, and Madras, carry on correspondence among themselves in English, which shows that at any rate they feel no difficulty in communicating their thoughts and wishes through a foreign tongue. They feel quite at home when they have to give out their sentiments to others in English. They talk English not because they are forced to do so, but as a matter of pleasure and choice. Many prefer the English to their own vernacular. I hope this state of things will not be allowed to exist much longer, and that the national language will be vindicated in time to come. It shows however that the English language is valued. There are thousands of admirers of Shakespeare, and Milton, and Newton in my country. (Applause.)

The work of education has been carried on to a great extent, and the inevitable result is, India has been brought to something like an educational crisis. Have the Government carried out fully the spirit of that famous despatch to which I have referred? Has education spread among all classes of the people, or are the blessings of true knowledge confined only to the upper ten thousand? Those are the great questions which demand an answer from all who are interested in the country. Have we succeeded in bringing the light of know-

ledge to the homes of the poorer people, or is it only the richer class who enjoy the benefits of European science and literature? Are the educated people of India endeavouring to constitute a new caste among themselves—a new race of Brahmins? Do they try to perpetuate that great gulf which has so long divided the upper and the lower classes, or do the educated natives, as a rule, try to give to their poorer fellow-countrymen those sound ideas and purer aspirations which they have received in English schools and colleges? Referring to facts and figures, we find that not even two-thirds of a million of the population have received true education. In Bengal only one in three hundred and twenty-eight receives education; that is not what we should desire to see, for there are still one hundred and fifty millions of the Indian population who have not received a ray of enlightenment. What is to become of these vast masses of the people?—who will have pity and compassion upon them? Are they to remain fettered by ignorance and superstition, and will you continue to give education and enlightenment only to those who boast of riches and wealth, and high status in society? Is there none in England or in India who will look compassionately upon these poor people? There is a theory in our country known as the theory of the filtration of education. Education is said to filter downwards, and I do believe in my heart that it does, and that if you impart education to the higher classes it necessarily and inevitably descends into the lower strata of society. This education, permeating the highest stratum of society, gradually goes downwards till it reaches those whom it was never perhaps intended to reach; still eventually it does reach them. Nevertheless, however powerfully you may advocate this theory, there is a boundary line

beyond which the influence of education does not and cannot go. (Hear, hear.) Even in England we find that though many of the lower classes have been reached or influenced by education, originally imparted to the higher classes, still the lowest strata of society can never be reached by that means. The poorest, the most ragged people are still destitute of the blessings of education, even in this enlightened country—England. (Applause). How then is it possible for us, how can we for a moment hope, to influence the poor ryots and low-caste people of India by conferring the blessings of education upon the upper classes alone? Some, certainly, will receive by a sort of blessed contagion the spirit and influence of true science and literature, but there will be millions of men that it will be impossible to get at. Hence, therefore, the question has been seriously discussed, both by the Government of India and the Indian Council here, whether the time has not come for closing the higher schools and colleges, and diverting the funds which have been appropriated to them to the extension of education amongst the poor and helpless members of the Indian population. (Applause.)

The landowners constitute a powerful section of the Indian community, and they are always anxious, as all sections are anxious, to see justice done to themselves. I should certainly regret to see injustice done to any section of the Indian population, whether it be rich or poor. (Hear.) The great document, known as the Permanent Settlement, contains a promise and an engagement made long ago by the British Government that there should be nothing like a tax levied upon the landholders, but that the arrangements which had then been made were to be considered permanent. That settlement was final, and was never

to be modified. This document is now urged as an argument against those who would levy taxes upon that class for the purpose of raising funds to promote the primary education of the masses. I think they are justified so far as they go, for I do believe that that document is a sacred one, and it is my humble opinion that the British Government would lay itself open to a charge of breach of faith if anything were done in the way of subjecting those people to an additional tax. How then, it may be asked, are the masses to be educated? Are we to despair of getting special funds, and to close the present high schools and colleges? Some are of opinion that we should, but I think it would be a great calamity—(applause)—for it is not the richest people who flock to those institutions, but the children and youth of the middle class. (Applause.) If we close those institutions, we turn away thousands who have no means of educating themselves, and you ought to remember that the soundest kind of education is as a rule, imparted in those high schools and colleges, and that to close them would inflict a serious injury on India. These schools constitute the great and powerful machinery which has been wielded all this time to bring a higher kind of English education to the people of India. There are small schools here and there which are multiplying rapidly in all parts of the country; but it is to these higher educational establishments that the people resort to receive a first-class English education. The Government will, therefore, be bound for many years to keep up these high educational institutions, if it is anxious to give the people the highest truths of modern science and the purest principles of English literature.

It has been said that the present school rates are by no means low, compared with the corresponding rates in

all civilized countries; in fact they are as high as can be reasonably fixed with reference to the actual circumstances of the people of Bengal. This shows that we cannot raise the schooling fees that are now charged in these high schools. They are adapted to the students of the country, and if you increase the amount, you shut out a large number of the alumni. Thus we are driven to the necessity of some new means of raising fees for promoting the education of the masses. If we cannot levy a tax upon the landowners, and cannot raise the schooling fees in the present institutions, where are we to get the money from? There are some who would compromise the matter, and bring all these questions to something like an amicable solution by suggesting that there shall be a general taxation for the purpose of enriching and cultivating the intellect of the lower class. We cannot any longer deny these poorer classes the light of education. We have too long confined that light to the higher classes, and the time has come for opening our educational establishments, our institutions and schools, to the poor, as well as to the rich. (Applause.) If this is admitted, as it does appear generally to be, a serious responsibility rests on the shoulders of the Government to devise some means for carrying out that great object. I do not speak as a statesman or as a politician; I do not pretend to dive into politics; but I look to the ethics of the question. For the sake of the moral elevation of the masses of India, for the sake of truth and good, those millions of poorer people must be blessed with the light of knowledge and wisdom. (Applause.) This is the question which is now before the Indian Council, and thousands are anxiously waiting to see the result. Upon the decision of that question depends the welfare of millions

of my countrymen. If the order is sent forth to close all these high schools, I say a large number of young men will be driven away from them, will be denied the means of continuing that education which they have just commenced, and they will see no way whatever of prosecuting their studies. If the question be decided against the masses of the people, then perhaps for many centuries to come, the policy of confining education to the upper classes alone will be confirmed and strengthened; and no statesman, no Indian ruler, no official in the larger cities, no magistrate or judge, no official in the smaller towns, will ever take any interest in the education of the lower classes of the people. The principle initiated by the Government will be adopted by all the subordinate officers. I hope, therefore, that attempts will be made to make the two ends meet somehow; I hope funds will be raised, and that one hundred and fifty millions of my fellow-countrymen will not be suffered to remain in ignorance. If you do not save them, you will perpetuate idolatry and superstition. The education that you give to the upper classes will not uproot idolatry and prejudice, for it is amongst the masses that error and prejudice will always maintain their power, and while you do not uproot those prejudices from the hearts of the masses, a handful of educated Hindus will never be able successfully to reform the whole country.  
(Applause.)

And if you educate the people, will you not also encourage them by rewarding them with high appointments, and throwing open to them posts which are at present exclusively enjoyed by Europeans? (Applause.) You may talk of pursuing truth for truth's sake, or of acquiring wisdom for wisdom's sake, but people of the world are not

always influenced by these high and transcendental considerations; they must have something tangible placed before them. (Applause.) While you make an earnest appeal to their sense of duty, you should at the same time try to put before them tangible encouragement and reward, which should act as an incentive to their exertions. (Applause.) I must thankfully acknowledge that much has been done in this way, but a great deal remains to be done. You will find that it is your own interest to encourage the natives in this way; you will have a cheaper machinery of administration if you employ more of native agency, superseding to a large extent the expensive machinery at present employed. If you admit into the higher and more responsible departments of the service a larger amount of native agency, you will certainly be able to effect a wholesome retrenchment, and at the same time give the natives an abiding interest in the work of their own education and reformation. They will see that the Government really appreciates their endeavours after knowledge and truth, and that the Government is really a paternal Government, trying to reward merit. If merit is not recognised, still it is merit, and it ought to be honoured as such; but if it is rewarded, it becomes valuable in the eyes of all, and everybody is encouraged to pursue that course in which merit obtains its due reward. (Applause.) You give our people education in schools and colleges; but our people demand a practical training also, and if you put them in those higher posts of responsibility and emolument, you give them that practical training and discipline which is so essential to integrity, honesty, and probity, and a successful discharge of high duty. Let me ask you—are not my countrymen fit for these high posts? Let

those who have spent their time in India bear testimony to the fact, if it is established by experience, that the people of India are *not* unworthy of the high posts which it is possible for the Government to confer upon them. (Applause.) Some of my educated countrymen have been promoted, and if you only look at the way in which they have done their duty, and reflect on the conscientious manner in which it has been discharged, taking into account the labour they have undergone, and the firmness and strictness with which they have acted towards those who were placed under their care, and the moral influence they have exercised over their subordinates, you will agree with me in saying that the natives, if properly trained, are not unfit to hold the highest offices in the State. (Applause.) Give them a further trial. If there are dishonest men amongst them, certainly cast them away, let them have no part in the administration of the country, let them not be allowed to make their way into the judicial or executive service; but if there are really educated and learned men, honest and truthful men, it is your duty to give them all possible encouragement by opening to them the higher departments of the Government. (Applause.) I will not say a single word for those who clamour to get high posts, but have not the ability to fill them worthily, but I plead for those of my countrymen, and they may be counted by scores, who are worthy of all the honour that a paternal Government can give them. (Applause.)

There is another thing which distresses me very much, and that is the order lately issued (I believe by the Indian Council here) abolishing those State scholarships which my countrymen were allowed to enjoy for two years. These scholarships were instituted by Government to enable

educated natives to go to England and receive the highest training. A more honourable object it is impossible to conceive, and when it was carried into execution the whole Indian public welcomed it as an inestimable boon to them and to their country. If it is advisable to give the most distinguished of my fellow-countrymen a sound education, it is desirable that they should now and then come to England to study English life, and English literature and science (applause), and it is for that reason, I believe, the noble lord in the chair sanctioned this measure after due deliberation and I am glad to say it is to him India owes this precious boon. (Cheers.) But scarcely had my people begun to enjoy the blessing when it was suddenly taken away from them. And why? Because it was ruled at the time that the Governor-General of India was to be invested with full power to confer upon the natives of the country positions of high honour and emolument without making it incumbent upon them to pass through any severe examination or ordeal in England. But this does not in the least tend to supersede the great object which the other measure had in view. The one measure had for its object the sending away from India, year after year, of a good number of educated and earnest-minded men, for the purpose of giving them a sound education in England; but the other measure has for its object to give to the natives of the country positions of honour, lucrative appointments, without making it compulsory for them to undergo any examination in England. Certainly our people ought to be allowed to enjoy these high posts, and if the Government will allow them to fill them, they will avail themselves of the honour most joyfully. But is it not necessary that some of them should come to England? You do not complete their

education, although you give them loaves and fishes; you give them lucrative appointments, but you do not give them a good sound education in England. There are at this moment a large number of intelligent young men anxious to come to England, and if the British Government will only give them the means to carry out their great object, they will come here immediately at tremendous risk, at the risk of their lives and health, and will subject themselves to all manner of social obloquy and penalty, even excommunication. They are willing to undergo the highest intellectual training in a collège or school in England. Why should not the British Government give them the means—why should the means be withheld when the people are just beginning to appreciate the blessing? I hope and trust that this question will be seriously taken into consideration, and that the State scholarships, which have been prematurely withheld, will be restored to the people.  
(Applause.)

As it is the duty of every Government to promote general education, it is the special duty of the British Government to educate the females of India. (Cheers.) Unless the women are educated, the education of India will be partial, and at best superficial, for the women of the country conserve all the traditions, all the errors and prejudices, and all the injurious institutions that exist in the country. If you don't endeavour to give India good mothers, you will not be able to save the rising generation from those evils which have always acted as a curse in India; if you educate the females, you give my country good mothers, who will train up their children in the fear and in the love of God, and in the appreciation and enjoyment of truth, and in that way our people will not only

become intelligent men but will have intelligent and happy homes. (Cheers.) By giving education to one sex only, you are creating a broad gulf between it and the opposite sex, for the wives of intelligent young men in India cannot possibly sympathize with them, either in matters of politics, literature, science, or religion, or in the great questions which affect their social life and their daily domestic duties. The husband and the wife cannot possibly sympathize with each other if the one is educated and the other not. The views and aspirations of the one must be entirely different from the views and aspirations of the other, and how is it possible to realize happy homes while this is the case? And does it not demand your serious consideration—ought it not to receive from you the best attention it is possible for you to bestow upon the subject—that in educating one section of the community you add to the suffering of the nation?—for education *has* made the people of India miserable in some measure, by tending to separate the sexes. But if you educate both the sexes, you will certainly bring them together in the path of enlightenment and reform, and make them both happy. They will then co-operate most harmoniously in all matters calculated not only to purify the household but to purify and regenerate the nation. (Applause.) The husband and wife will sit together, and try to regulate their family, and uproot all those prejudices and iniquitous institutions which have found lodgment within the sacred walls of the family house for many centuries. In that case they will, with their enlightened and reformed ideas, try to bring their influence to bear on the work of purifying all the domestic and social customs and institutions of the country. I am glad to say that with regard to this, something has been done by Gov-

ernment. There are at present in India two thousand public schools for the education of girls, and there are fifty thousand pupils who are receiving systematic education in these schools. Thus already we are beginning to have a new generation of enlightened and reformed Indian women. (Applause.)

There are many here who are anxious to understand what is the actual position of women in India. Some exaggerate all that is miserable, all that is sad in the condition of Indian women, while others think too lightly of the matter, and try to make themselves believe that everything is going on well in that direction. It has been said by some that the women in India have no power whatever, and do not exercise any influence on the domestic and social life of the people. This is not true. Women in India have always exercised great influence, if not directly on the destinies of the nation, at least on household affairs, and indirectly on several social matters of great importance and interest. The women of India are certainly powerful, and in many cases we have seen that the power has been properly used. But, alas ! in a great many instances it has also been abused. Some people say that Indian women are not at all lively, that they always feel uncomfortable and miserable, as they are immured in the prison of the *zenana*, that they cannot breathe the pure air or enjoy the light of heaven, and that they feel that they are in a prison house and cannot move about comfortably. This is far from being true. They are quite as lively as their sisters in England—(a laugh) and as many English husbands oftentimes complain that instead of being able to govern their wives, their wives govern them, so in India there are many husbands who complain similarly that they are

governed by their wives. (Laughter.) The effects of such government are already apparent. Many would come to England, many would break through caste distinctions, many would stand forward as heroes in matters of social and religious reformation, but they cannot do so simply because they are kept down by their wives. Their wives will not allow them to be daring enough in these matters; and thus we see that, if not for good, husbands are often-times indirectly influenced for evil by their wives.

But though the Indian woman is powerful and lively, her position is sad—her position is not what it ought to be. (Hear, hear.) Look at the Indian *koolin*, with his fifty wives, who never thinks himself responsible to God or man for the maintenance or education of these fifty women. When he dies, they all become widows, and are doomed to perpetual widowhood. There is none to relieve them—it is altogether impossible for Indian society as it is to help them in any way. These fifty women, who become widows in a moment, become subject to all those mortifications which a crafty priesthood enjoins upon them. Look at the thousands of helpless poor widows all over the country, going through the severities of an almost ascetic life, and day after day cursing their stars and the society in which they live. Their position is really lamentable and sad. They excite the pity and commiseration of all civilized nations. Reflect also upon the injurious custom of early marriage—how it impoverishes the nation and weakens the Indian race. It is one of those frightful customs which are keeping the nation down, and will not allow it to go forward in the path of progress. Again, you see ten thousand superstitious women going on pilgrimage to Benares and other places, exposed to all kinds of incon-

venience, and in many cases imposed upon by interested priests. Look at the priests called *Maharajahs* in Bombay, whose atrocities have been lately exposed, as they should be, and execrated by all the intelligent men of India. Reflect on all these circumstances, and tell me, is not the condition of Indian woman exceedingly painful and sad? And if you wish to rescue her from ignorance and to give her all the blessings of true civilization, you must educate her properly. But what is the process by which you propose to enlighten Indian women? There are some not only in India but in England, who think that if native women do not wear crinoline, speak French, and play on the piano, they are past redemption (laughter), and that the best way to educate and regenerate them is to make them go through all that process of training which is considered essential to civilized life in England. I for one protest against these foolish ideas and projects of denationalizing Indian women. At least spare us the crinoline. (Laughter.) There is not room enough in the small houses of India for that huge thing with a huge circumference. (A laugh.) I hope and trust that if you desire at all to enlighten and alleviate the condition of Indian women, you will give them a solid education not external refinements, not mere outward improvements in dress and diet, but solid education, which ennobles and purifies the heart. In most cases you must use the vernacular as the medium of instruction, communicating to our women sound ideas of religion, morality, science, and literature. In that way you will have given them a solid and substantial education. In order to do so effectually, you must adopt those means whereby their feminine nature may be properly developed. (Cheers.) This is a great want, and I am glad

that the attention of Government has been directed to it, and that measures are being adopted to train up female teachers. I must beg that my lady friends in England, who are now present, will write to their friends and relations residing in India, and say that if they are really anxious to have a noble occupation, if they wish to keep themselves engaged in a sacred work during the day, they should make it a point to visit their Indian sisters in their own family houses. That is the sort of education I wish to see spread amongst my countrymen. If English ladies will only go about visiting their native sisters day after day, they will do a great deal towards exercising a high intellectual and moral influence upon them. (Hear, hear.) It will help them to attain not merely knowledge, but also that discipline of life, that softness of disposition, and that righteousness of outward character and inward life, which are essential to true refinement.

Time is running on, and I fear I shall have to conclude; but allow me to advert to one more topic which I have always pressed to my heart, for it is really one of great importance to India. I mean the liquor traffic. (Loud and prolonged applause.) Allow me to tell you that that traffic has produced demoralizing effects among the people of India, which you may witness with your own eyes. A nation remarkable for abstemiousness, sobriety, and temperance, has, I tell you most candidly and emphatically, been demoralized to a certain extent by this traffic, and demoralized not through any innate perversity in their own nature—for I have told you that they are naturally fond of temperance and sobriety. They hate intemperance and drunkenness—(cheers)—and drinking has never found any favour amongst them as a custom. They are not going

into the paths of intemperance from the inherent depravity of their nature, but because many of the English people there, by the wickedness of their lives, and the English Government, by bad liquor-traffic rules, have succeeded in placing formidable temptations in the way of the Indian people. I fear the Indian Government is responsible to God for this—(cheers)—and is chargeable with a portion of the sins of my countrymen. (Renewed cheers.) I have seen year after year the flower of Bengalee youth driven into untimely graves through drink, and can I, shall I, ever forget this? I have seen that where there was not a single liquor-shop fifteen years ago, there are now ten. (Shame.) If our young men are thus surrounded by temptations, how is it possible for them to stand against them? Man's nature is frail, and if you constantly beset him and encompass him with temptations to drink, he will fall, and die a victim to intemperance. (Loud cheers.) Ladies and gentlemen, a poor, helpless Hindu oftentimes finds himself in the position of good Launcelot Gobbo; his conscience says, "Budge not," and the demon says, "Budge." Temptation pulls him one way, and his conscience pulls him the other way; there he stands, there he wavers for a time. There is the liquor-shop close to him, trying to draw him in with all manner of inducements. For a moment he pauses. He says, "Get thee behind me Satan!" But lo! after a while, he succumbs to the temptation, and falls. Oh, may the British nation try in a penitent and righteous spirit to wipe off this serious reproach cast upon its administration! (Loud and long-continued cheers.) "A Government should so legislate," it has been ably said by Mr. Gladstone, "as to make it easy to do right and difficult to do wrong," and I hope the British Indian administra-

tion will always be carried on in a way conformable to the spirit of this noble and wise maxim. (Cheers.) Let the Indians under the British Government find it exceedingly difficult to be intemperate, and let them feel that the Government always tries to enable them to do that which is right and consonant to the will of God. (Cheers.) I do not like to enter into the politics of the question, and discuss its bearings on the matter of revenue; but as regards the ethics of the opium traffic and the liquor traffic, I have no doubt all sensible men who have hearts and consciences within them will declare their vigorous protests against these two great evils in the administration of India. (Cheers.) You have only to refer to the gaols, hospitals, and courts of justice in India, in order to be convinced of the magnitude of the evil. You have only to refer to facts and statistics to see that intemperance is progressing in a frightful manner amongst thousands of the youthful and educated men in India. Let all my English friends, who have been to India within the past ten years, say whether they have not seen with their own eyes how the most promising young men in Bengal are dying away, simply through intemperance—men who, had they lived, would have proved the ornaments of their race. In order that the liquor traffic in India may be reformed, I have only one or two suggestions to make. I hope that the British Government will not praise those of its subordinate excise officers who succeed in augmenting the revenue from this iniquitous traffic, and that those subordinate officers who fail to show adequate returns will not be censured. I hope also that the power of granting licenses will be transferred from the hands of those who only care about revenue

to men interested in the moral welfare of the country.  
(Cheers.)

I have done, ladies and gentlemen. I hope and trust you will accept my words as the words of an Indian—one who has come over here in order to invite your sympathy and aid towards the moral and social reformation of India. Will you not give me what I want? (Cheers.) If I have not succeeded in making a good speech, I have at least told you certain plain truths about your duty to India—I have given you a programme of moral and social reforms which my country needs, and I believe it is your duty to try earnestly to carry out these reforms. (Cheers.) I have not made an appeal to the mere feelings of the audience, to abnormal sentimentalism; I have told you some plain truths and now I ask you to do justice to India. (Cheers.) If I implore you to be merciful to India, I do not ask you to be merciful at the expense of justice. Do justice to the 180,000,000 of the population of India, and give them what they want, and God will bless you, and future generations of Indians will bless you. (Cheers.) Let me also tell you that when your people go to India, they should always take with them a large quantity of that commodity known as Christian patience. (Hear, hear.) Remember that neither the physical nor the social atmosphere of India is at all like the atmosphere of England. You will find there many things which are calculated to excite your bitterness, and to make you haughty, impatient, angry, and fretful. It is a fact that we have in India a large number of nominal Christians amongst the European community. Some of them not only ill-treat my countrymen in the most wanton manner, but are sometimes driven by anger to deeds of violence and murder. (Shame.) I

know there are cases on record—and let courts of justice bear witness to this great and astounding truth—in which immoral, unconscientious, and heartless Christians (so-called) inflicted violent kicks and blows on poor helpless natives till they died. In some cases death has resulted from careless shooting and wild sport and amusement. (Shame.) Some time ago a most brutal assault was committed on a number of poor women in East Bengal. A helpless Hindu was accidentally crushed under the wheels of a small steam-engine; there were a number of Europeans on the spot, but instead of sympathizing with, they seemed to mock at the dying man in trouble. Such cases now and then occur; they prove that the life of a poor black native is not always respected. (Shame.) The bad influence of these immoral men neutralizes the good influence of genuine Englishmen, whose number is unfortunately not very large in India. I wish I could take with me not twenty or thirty, but hundreds of the good souls of England into my country and say to my countrymen and women, "Here are truly Christian hearts—generous and magnanimous British souls." I hope you will be able to send into my country year after year a better, a more honourable set of Englishmen—men whose lives will tell upon my countrymen, and who will exercise a powerful moral influence upon my people. (Cheers.) I earnestly entreat you to take this into consideration, and write to all your friends in India and say that truly Christian lives are best calculated to ameliorate the social and moral condition of the Indian people. (Cheers.) Except in the larger presidency towns, there is nothing like public opinion in India. I hope that some of your charitable men will go there and found hospitals, workhouses, and ragged schools to give

relief to the poor natives. I hope, too, that a good number of benevolent and tender-hearted Christian ladies will go to India, and there carry on a mission of love, educating, improving and regenerating their sisters in that distant land. (Cheers.) Thus shall England truly benefit and bless India and the day shall come when India will gratefully confess that England has really acted as a trustee, under God, of 180,000,000 of God's creatures, and has governed them for their welfare. (Cheers.) Thus shall India be endeared to England by all those associations which are sacred and honourable, and England and India will be politically and morally united by God. Let England always remember that she is responsible to God for the future of India. (Loud and prolonged cheering, during which Mr. Sen resumed his seat.)

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

Lord Lawrence.—I am sure we are very much indebted to my friend Keshub Chunder Sen for his admirable address this evening. I feel certain that whatever may be the shortcomings of my countrymen in India, what English education can do and has done among the natives of India has been most satisfactorily exemplified in his own case. (Cheers.) When we reflect that it is not more than thirty years ago since first the Government began to educate and train the natives of India, I say that it is a remarkable and wonderful thing to think of that, according to Keshub Chunder Sen's own account—an account which I can fully substantiate—there are many hundreds, nay, many thousands of natives of India who have received, and are receiving, such an education as he himself possesses. (Cheers.) If the Government of India has done nothing else

in that country, you see it has done a great deal in the way of education. (Hear, hear.) My friend Keshub Chunder Sen has mainly addressed himself to the question of education in India, and no doubt wisely so, for if we can give the natives of that country, high and low, rich and poor, a love and taste for education, the rest will be in their own hands. (Hear, hear.) They will then be able to mark out their own career, and do for themselves all that men who have an education can do and have done. (Applause.) I will not at this late hour enter into the political question on which my friend has touched, but I will say this—that I don't believe there ever was a time when the English Government, in this country or in India, were more zealous and more determined to do justice to the natives of India than they now are. (Cheers.) But when we think of what the education of 150,000,000 of people entails, it becomes a serious matter how the work is to be done. (Hear, hear.) It is not to be done without money and very large sums of money—and if this money does not come in some manner from those natives who are able and willing to pay for the education and training of themselves and of their children, it must come out of the coffers of the State, and I need not tell you that if it is to come out of the coffers of the State, it must first be put into those coffers. I quite agree with my friend that we must not shut up the High Schools and Colleges that have done so much for Lower Bengal; that would be a retrograde movement. (Hear, hear.) But I think we may fairly call upon all who have been benefited by those institutions to do what they can to contribute to the maintenance of such colleges, and help as far as lies in their power to extend that education which has done so much for them.

and their countrymen. My friends, I will not say any more, as the hour is now late, but I will call upon you to return thanks to my friend Keshub Chunder Sen for the admirable address he has given you this night, and I have no doubt you will do it by acclamation. (Great applause.) I have only one word more to tell you, and that is one which I had nearly forgotten. I refer to the allusion which Keshub Chunder Sen has made to the importance—the essential importance—of educating the women of India. (Hear, hear.) I agree in a great deal that he has said, but nevertheless I would remind him, and I would remind his countrymen, that India has hitherto, as regards the females of the country, been very much averse to anything like their education and training. There is no doubt whatever that in ancient times the Hindu women of India—that is, the great majority of the women of India—used to go about in their villages in the country, and even in the towns, as openly and as freely as the women of England, Scotland, and Ireland now do, but nevertheless in the course of time circumstances have arisen whereby that practice has been discontinued, and there is no doubt that in the great majority of cases, the feelings of fathers, brothers, and husbands have been very much averse not only to women moving about in public, but still more so to anything like their general education. Now, it is no doubt quite true that if we educate the women of the country, they will gradually educate their children, and that the improvement and the civilization of the people—of the great mass of the country—will very rapidly progress. But there is one condition on which the success of these measures must depend; and that is, that we carry the men with us. If we don't do so our attempts will

certainly fail. (Hear, hear.) Suspicion and doubt will be engendered in the minds of the male population, and they will privately, if not publicly, thwart our measures. (Hear, hear.) My friend Keshub Chunder Sen does not speak to you simply as a native of India, but he speaks to you on this subject like an educated, civilized, and intelligent man of the world, and therefore, though his knowledge of his countrywomen and countrymen is, no doubt, large and profound, perhaps he is a little too apt to think that the same spirit, the same zeal, and the same love of knowledge and virtue which is so eminently characteristic of himself dwells with equal force among the masses of his fellow-countrymen in whom he takes so much interest. (Hear, hear.) It is with the greatest pleasure that I beg to propose that the thanks of this meeting be given to Keshub Chunder Sen for his lecture, and I hope they will be given by acclamation. (Loud cheers.)

The Rev. J. A. Spurgeon (brother to the Rev. C. H. Surgeon, Minister of the Chapel), in putting the proposition of the Chairman to the meeting, said he had to perform a very pleasing duty, which was in the name of that meeting and in the name of the congregation worshipping in the Metropolitan Tabernacle, to give a most hearty welcome to his distinguished fellow-subject from the far-off land of India. (Hear, hear). Mr. Sen spoke the English language, and unless he (the speaker) was mistaken, had a heart within him which beat in unison with those of the people of England. (Cheers.) There were some passages in the history of India over which all true Englishmen must ponder and blush with shame (hear, hear), but whatever the past might have been, unless he (Mr. Spurgeon) mistook the spirit of the age, England and Englishmen were prepared

not only to do justice, but to be generous to India in the time to come. (Hear, hear.) It was felt that England owed a debt to India and by God's help that debt should be paid. (Cheers.) He trusted that England would always be guided by the policy which actuated her when she sent Lord Lawrence to preside over the destinies of the Empire. (Cheers.) The Rev. gentleman went on at some length to condemn the European oppression of natives of India, referred to by Mr. Sen, and concluded by coupling the name of Lord Lawrence with that of Keshub Chunder Sen in the vote of thanks to be tendered by the meeting, requesting the audience to rise simultaneously in expression thereof. (The audience immediately rose *en masse*, and resumed their seats loudly applauding.)

Lord Lawrence.—I thank you most heartily for the high honour you have done me. I can only say that whatever I have done in my day in promoting the interests of India and England, I have been rewarded for tenfold by the honour, applause, and goodwill which I have received from my countrymen and countrywomen this evening. (Loud applause.)

The proceedings then terminated.

## CHRIST AND CHRISTIANITY

AN ADDRESS AT ST. JAMES'S HALL

*Saturday, May 28, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

THE chair was taken by Sir James Clarke Lawrence, Bart, M. P. The hall was well filled. Among those present on the platform or in front of it were the Revs. W. H. Fremantle, Vicar of St. Mary's Bryanston Square; Harry Jones, Vicar of St. Luke's, Soho; W. Miall, Dr. Bayley, Dr. Sadler, H. Solly, H. Ierson, T. L. Marshall, Panton Ham, R. Spears, M. D. Conway, T. Hunter, H. Calloway, J. Heywood, and Messrs. S. Courtauld, H. Sharpe, E. Lawrence, S. S. Tayler, H. A. Palmer, E. Enfield, E. Nettlefold, W. Shaen, C. Twamley, R. Dunn, etc.

After a few introductory remarks from the Chairman, Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen delivered the following address.

### CHRIST AND CHRISTIANITY

Mr. Chairman, Ladies, and Gentlemen,—I purpose this evening to give expression to my views and sentiments about Christ and Christianity.

I appear before you as a Hindu Theist. I was born a Hindu, and in my early days I thought and felt and lived as a Hindu, going through all the rites and ceremonies of idolatry. I never embraced Hinduism from honest and deliberate conviction, but lived as a Hindu because my parents did so, and my ancestors had done so for many ages. In course of time English education upset my faith, and made me feel that idolatry

was a falsehood and an abomination in the sight of God. It did not cost me much effort to renounce the errors and prejudices in which my forefathers indulged, for as I grew in English literature and science, I felt I was intellectually and morally constrained to set my face against idolatry and its concomitant errors. There was nothing, however, to fill the place which had been formerly occupied by Hindu superstition, and for two or three years I continued in a state of indifference and unconcern about matters of faith. At last it pleased Providence to reveal the light of truth to me in a most mysterious manner, and from that time there commenced a series of struggles, aspirations and endeavours, which resulted, I am happy to say, in peace and in the conversion of the heart. The first lesson God taught me was that it was His will that I should pray. When no book brought me any comfort, and no man rendered me any assistance whatsoever, God, in the mysterious ways of Providence, pointed out to me the indispensable necessity of cultivating a habit of daily prayer; I persevered in that godly habit, and within a few weeks found that there was strength in my heart and abounding joy, and wisdom, and purity.

Under the guidance of the Spirit of God I came into contact with many books which were very profitable and interesting to me, and among these was the Bible. Although there was much there which I did not and could not accept, yet there I found marvellous truths which tallied exactly with the inner convictions of my heart, and these I not only accepted, but turned to account. I began to pray with more earnestness and sincerity. I felt with David in the spirit of his Psalms, and I responded to the exhortations of Christ, and I entered into communion with

Paul. Thus I went on for many years, growing in grace, in faith, and in purity. It has always struck me that there must be something remarkable in the fact that I have continued steadfast in my inward attachment to Christ, in spite of my standing aloof from many of the dogmas inculcated and taught by Christian missionaries in India. Why have I cherished respect and reverence for Christ? Why have I every now and then felt drawn towards the pages of the Bible, although I stand outside the pale of Christian orthodoxy? Why is it that, though I do not take the name "Christian," I still persevere in offering my heart's love and gratitude to Jesus Christ? There must be something in the life and death of Christ,—there must be something in the gospel which tends to bring comfort, and light, and strength to a heart heavy-laden with iniquity and wickedness. I may be allowed to say that I never studied Christianity by having recourse to controversial writings,—I seldom took delight in anti-Christian works,—nor did I ever betake myself to those voluminous books which treat of the evidences of Christianity. I studied Christ ethically, nay, spiritually,—and I studied the Bible also in that same spirit, and must to-night acknowledge candidly and sincerely that I owe a great deal to Christ, and to the Gospel of Christ. Every man who takes the Christian name represents one section, one side of Christianity, although he professes to take in the whole of the Christian creed. Christianity is a many-sided religion, and every individual and nation takes in a small portion of this many-sided thing. From the peculiar circumstances in which he is born, from his peculiar training and other considerations, each man accepts particular ideas and elements in that vast system of religion. These he accepts and develops into a creed, till we see that

a large number of individuals entertaining a particular kind of opinion, following a peculiar thread of reasoning, thought, and feeling, form themselves into a sect, into a distinct Christian denomination. If such is the case among Christians, I may be justified in indicating the particular points in Christianity which have interested me most.

My first inquiry was,—What is the creed taught in the Bible? Must I swallow the whole theology which is put before the world as Christianity? Must I go through all the dogmas and doctrines which constitute Christianity in the eyes of the various sects, or is there something simpler which I can at once grasp and turn to account? I found Christ spoke one language and Christianity another. I went to him prepared to hear what he had to say, and was immensely gratified when he told me,—“Love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, with all thy mind, with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and love thy neighbour as thyself;” and then he added, “This is the whole law and the prophets.” In other words, the whole philosophy, theology, and ethics of the law and the prophets are concentrated in these two grand doctrines of love to God and love to man. And then elsewhere he said, “This do, and ye shall inherit everlasting life.” I was anxious to inherit everlasting life, —and who is not in this assembly?—and humbly I approached Christ and waited for an answer, and the answer I received was that if I loved my God with my whole life,—not intellectually or emotionally, but with the warm fervour of my heart and soul, and if I served man as my brother and loved him as myself, I would most assuredly inherit everlasting life. This is the true Christian creed as set forth by Christ himself in the Gospel: if I accept this I shall be saved. But men perhaps need the means of carrying out

this sacred precept. Who will show the way? There is something in the Bible which has staggered many who stand outside the pale of orthodox Christianity, and made them inimical to Christ: I mean his sublime egotism and self-assertion. It is true, Christ says, "Love God and love man, and ye shall inherit everlasting life;" but does he not also say, "*I am the way, I am the light of the world?*" Does he not say, "*Come unto me all ye that are weary and heavy-laden, and I will give you rest?*" Not in one or two exceptional passages but in several passages he lays considerable stress upon the *I*. There is constant allusion to himself as the way to eternal life. He who says that the only way to eternal life is the love of God and the love of man, also says, "*I am the way.*" Jesus Christ, then, truly analyzed, means love of God and love of man. In him we see a heavenly embodiment of this love of God as the Father, and the love of man as the brother; and, instead of there being a contradiction, we find that there is absolute and most charming harmony between these two precepts. If we love God and love man we become Christ-like, and so attain everlasting life. Christ never demanded worship or adoration—that is due to God, the Creator of the Universe. He puts himself forward in the Gospel as the way, not the goal,—as the guide, not the destination at which we have ultimately to arrive. He places himself before us as the spirit which we must imbibe in order to approach the Divine Father, as the great teacher and guide who will lead us to God. "*I am the way,*" he said, and if we avail ourselves of that way we will reach our destination, which is not Christ, but God the Father. If he does not demand from me worship, what is it then that he does demand from me? Obedience. "*Come unto me, all ye that are weary and heavy-laden, and I will give you*

rest." My agitated and sinful heart indeed wants rest, and is it not the great object of all your endeavours and religious pursuits to find rest? We all want rest. Now there is Jesus Christ promising us rest, and it is natural to suppose that if we go to Christ he will say, "Here is peace, have it," and then all turmoil and agitation of the mind will end. But Christ will not allow us to live in a state of absolute quietism and inaction. That is not the peace which a true Christian has a right to expect. He who obeys God and acts up to His commandments shall enter into the Kingdom of Heaven, and enjoy peace and rest, not he who simply stands or kneels before Christ and says, "Lord, Lord." He says, "I will give you rest," but in the very next passage he says, "Take my yoke." Any other teacher would seek to crush our energy, and give us that sort of rest which we seek after a whole day's labour, the rest of sleep; but no Christian has a right to expect happiness in sleep: he must work and serve continually and everlastinglly. True happiness consists not in cessation of pious labour and righteous exertion, but in perseverance in godly exercise. Those who came to Christ thinking that they would be allowed to give up all their irksome duties, all the toil and anxiety of daily conflicts and struggles, found that they were disappointed. Christ would not gratify their evil inclinations: on the contrary, he said, "If you want rest obey the Lord; do all that He commands you to do."

There are some persons who believe that if they pass through the ceremonies of baptism and the sacrament they will be accepted by God. But what is the good of accepting those outward rites? You cannot thereby render your life acceptable to God. Christ wants from us something internal —a complete conversion of the heart, a giving up of the yoke

of mammon and accepting the yoke of religion, and truth, and God. He wants us to baptize our hearts, not with cold water, but with the fire of religious and spiritual enthusiasm ; he calls upon us not to go through any outward rite, but to make baptism a ceremony of the heart, a spiritual enkindling of all our energies, of all our loftiest and most heavenly aspirations and activities. That is true baptism. So with regard to the doctrine of the sacrament. There are many who eat the bread and drink the wine at the sacramental table, and go through the ceremony in a most pious and fervent spirit ; but, after all, what does the real sacrament mean ? If men simply adopt it as a tribute of respect and honour to Christ, will they satisfy him ? Will they themselves be satisfied ? Can we look upon them as Christians simply because they have gone through this rite regularly for twenty or fifty years of their lives ? I think not. Christ demands of us absolute sanctification and purification of the heart. In this matter also, I see Christ on one side and Christian sects on the other. They tell me, "Accept the teaching of these dogmas, go through those outward rites, believe in this proposition, and accept that logical formula, and you will be saved ;" but when I go to Christ he tells me that nothing short of the absolute sanctification and purification of the heart can allow a man a place in the kingdom of heaven. The great question then is,—How are we to sanctify and purify our hearts ? A great teacher who is about to leave the world must certainly be expected to gather around him all his favourite and chosen disciples, and solve this important problem ; and ere he bids them his last adieu, endeavour to sum up all those great principles upon which during his lifetime he dilated, and explain briefly the true secret of salvation. That is

just the thing which we see Christ doing before he left this world. He breaks the bread and gives unto all those, that are present, permission to taste it, and then he says unto each one of them, "This do in remembrance of me." The ceremony of the last supper is indeed very touching and impressive; but is there any deep meaning in it? Certainly there is. What is that bread which Christ asked his disciples to eat, and what that wine which he asked them to drink? Any man of common sense would at once come to the conclusion that all this is metaphorical, and highly and eminently spiritual. Now, are you prepared to accept Christ simply as an outward Christ, an outward teacher, an external atonement and propitiation, or will you prove true to Christ by accepting his solemn injunctions in all their spiritual importance and weight? He distinctly says every follower of his must eat his flesh and drink his blood. If we eat bread it is converted into strength and health, and becomes the means of prolonging our life; so, spiritually, if we take truth into our heart, if we put Christ into the soul, we assimilate his spirit to our spiritual being, and then we find Christ incorporated into our existence and converted into spiritual strength, and health, and joy, and blessedness. Christ wants complete self-sacrifice, a casting away of the old man and a new growth in the heart. I thus draw a line of demarkation between the visible and outward Christ and the invisible and inward Christ, between bodily Christ and spiritual Christ, between the Christ of images and pictures and the Christ that grows in the heart, between dead Christ and living Christ. Jesus is not a proposition to be believed, nor an outward figure to be seen and adored, but simply a spirit to be loved, a spirit of obedience to God that must be incorporated into our spiritual being. Many of my

Christian friends have told me most candidly that their hearts are as full of selfishness and conflicts as those who have not embraced Christianity, and yet they say they have found salvation in Christ as an atonement and propitiation. They say that so long as they are creatures of flesh and blood they must feel the influence of temptation, that now and then the flesh must acquire mastery over the dictates of conscience; and that so long as they live in this world that struggle must continue. If that struggle is inevitable, what is the difference between the non-Christian and the professing Christian? Have you not found in Christ a power to overcome the lusts of the flesh? Have you not found in the spirit of Christ a really overpowering and overwhelming spiritual force which can curb all your fleshly appetites? Do you accept Christ crucified simply as an outward fact of crucifixion, or have you tried to crucify your own hearts, and do you try to do that daily and hourly? If you have not crucified your own evil inclinations and lusts, how can you venture to say that you have accepted the crucified Christ? Beware how you approach the crucified Christ. When you go to him be prepared to leave everything behind; be prepared fully to crucify yourself, for the crucified Christ does not belong to him who is not prepared to crucify himself. He cannot take Christ unto himself; he may hold him as a dogma, and take good care to keep him outside, either in his philosophical or theological library,—he may think of him when he goes to church; but he has not made him the soul's possession—a fact of life. I ask you to analyze your hearts and your daily consciousness, and tell me whether you, who profess to be Christians, do not feel as others do—the struggles and conflicts of a weak heart with evil and temptation, sometimes taxing and tiring your

energies, and driving you into the lowest depths of despair. Tell me honestly and frankly, do you not see impurity and uncleanness in you? Do you not now and then feel over-powered by your evil inclinations as other men are? And talk you of Christ? Has not Christ told you repeatedly, in most emphatic and unmistakable language that there is no salvation for those who do not try honestly and conscientiously to sacrifice the lusts of the flesh, and to throw away the old man,—to leave everything and sacrifice all temporal interests for truth? When you come and join Christ's standard, are you allowed for one moment to look back in order to see those dear friends and relatives whom you have left behind, or enter into the arithmetic of worldly loss and gain to ascertain whether by accepting Christ you will become a loser or a gainer? No; all considerations of expediency you must instantaneously abandon; and if you wish to join the army of Christ and enter upon a crusade against all manner of evil in your own hearts and in society, then remember what Christ said, "*Forsake all and follow me.*" If you wish to be Christians in the strict sense of the term, you must show that the world has no longer any hold upon you. The work of reformation must be positive as well as negative; you must give up all that is evil and accept all that is righteous and pure. In the first place, you must be satisfied that the world does not tempt you. If its temptations influence you only for one moment, be sure—question it not—that it has still a hold over your affections and your sympathies. If you allow yourselves to swerve only an inch from the strict and straight path of duty and conscientiousness, you should confess that you have not come out of the grasp of evil as yet. Secondly, you must show that you love God in the same way as worldly men

love the world and that you are drawn unconsciously, as it were, and by the irresistible impulses of nature towards God in the same way that worldly-minded men are drawn every day and every moment of their lives to riches and fame, and the tempting felicities of this world. Then there will be a real growth of Christ within you; you will feel that the old nature is gone, and that there is new life. You will feel that you are no longer on earth, but that though surrounded by human beings and by earthly objects, you live in heaven, for there is God around you, and you are in a purer atmosphere. When men suffer from some desperate and fatal disease, and it is found that no partial remedy will avail, change of air is prescribed as the last and only hope. So in regard to spiritual matters. It is not your dishonesty, or your lying, or your treachery that is the chief evil with which you have to grapple, but it is the impoverished soul, the deathlike weakness that lurks in the depths of the heart. It is the necessity of absolutely revolutionizing your spiritual constitution that demands your attention. Your system is deranged, and therefore the spiritual doctor tells you to go into a different country where there is purer air; and as you breathe this pure air, the impurities that were creeping through your veins are purged, your blood is purified, your health renovated, and your strength renewed, and you become a transformed man—a new creature. To be a Christian, then, is to be a new creature. True Christianity means becoming like Christ,—not acceptance of Christ as a proposition or as an outward representation but spiritual conformity with the life and character of Christ.

And what is Christ? By Christ I understand one who said, "Thy will be done;" and when I talk of Christ, I

mean simply the spirit of loyalty to God, the spirit of absolute determinedness and preparedness to say at all times, and in all circumstances, "Thy will be done, not mine." If I were to test a Christian's sincerity and fidelity, I should not inquire into his dogmas, but simply analyze the blood that courses through his heart, to see if every drop of that blood is not Christ's blood, whether it does not contain that spirit of resignation which says, "Thy will be done." If that is not the case, then I say there is no incorporation with Christ—there is no assimilation of Christ's spirit with the soul—there is still an estrangement from Christ and God. Tell me, ye Christians, whether your blood has the spirit of humility, forbearance, and meekness. Is it the lamb of peace that grows within you, or is it the wolf of war? Can you forgive your enemy? You may endure provocation and ignominy sometimes with great patience and forbearance; but if you ask Christ, he will tell you that he will not be satisfied with you until you have learnt to forgive your enemy, not seven times, nor seventy times, but seventy times seven. You will perhaps say, "That is preaching abstraction, that is preaching broad vague platitudes of religion and ethics; but if you are to lead your life on earth, and deal with the facts of this world, you must certainly adopt a different kind of policy. This absolute forgiveness may do very well in the land of angels, but in this world, where there are so many enemies ready to take advantage of your meekness, talk not of forgiveness and forbearance." Ah, my friends, I would rather consent to be ridiculed with Christ for preaching forgiveness, than be honoured by the world for preaching the worldly maxim of "Blood for blood, an eye for an eye." Then, again, I would ask you, are you prepared to

give up the world? Does not London life tell me every moment that there is an attempt in every Christian sect to follow both God and mammon? My Christ has told me repeatedly that it is impossible to serve God and mammon both; that I can conquer and subjugate the world by the spirit of truth and the heavenly power of God, but I can never establish anything like a compromise between the two. His voice is clear—"Take no thought for the morrow." "Ah, that is asceticism"—the worldly Christian would say: "we have outgrown that state of things; we must take thought for the morrow if we wish to be prudent, if we wish to prosper in the world." Do you mean to say that Christ preached absurdities and impossibilities, and that, therefore, you ought to repudiate his teachings? I say every word of this doctrine is true, and most literally true. It is possible to be intelligent and civilized men, and at the same time carry out fully the spirit of Christ's teachings on this subject. Christ does not ask you to go through sad penances and mortifications; he does not cast a gloom over your heart. He tells you to look at the birds that soar in the heavens, and the fishes that sport about in the sea, and be as resigned and at the same time as cheerful as they are. You should take no thought for the morrow, nay, you should sacrifice your best interests, yet, at the same time, be cheerful as the lilies of the field. That is the great problem for a Christian nation to solve—how you can give up the joys and felicities of the world, and yet make yourselves cheerful. If there is nothing in store for the morrow the true believer is not sorrowful, he gladly does his work and bears his burden, and confidently says with his whole heart, "If God's love is not an abstraction and a fiction, He will take care of me. If He does not then is He a deceiver,

and religion a bundle of lies?" If God lives and is truly merciful, then I say He will assuredly take care of His disciples, and of the missionaries who go about from country to country, without a penny, to convert idolaters and superstitious and misguided men to truth and righteousness. Let them not for one moment fear that God will desert them. Can the most holy and loving Father desert us in the hour of trial? Impossible. If you have faith in Him, He will protect you. He will not allow you to be idle ascetics. While you forget the morrow He will make you work and toil in His service in such a way that you will find both bread for the body and bread for the soul. That is the true interpretation of Christ's teaching. I have never accepted it as meaning anything like asceticism or a sacrifice of all the things of this world for the sake of being sorrowful and melancholy. I believe what Christ says—if I give up the things of this world, I shall have tenfold more joy, a hundredfold more happiness here and hereafter.

The amount of Christian charity which I have seen in London during my short stay here has astonished me; it is really amazing. There are hundreds of respectable men going about the streets of London in order to bring competence and comfort to the doors of the needy and the ragged. Thousands of Christian men and women are daily engaged in educating, enlightening, and reforming the masses of the poor and destitute population in London. In all these matters disinterested philanthropy shines so brilliantly that it proves quite conclusively that in this respect England is a Christian country, for here I see that commiseration for the poor of which Christ Jesus set so glorious an example. If you feed the hungry, and satisfy the thirst of the thirsty, and clothe the naked, and bring

the light of truth and education to the ignorant, you are no doubt doing a really Christian work. I rejoice heartily when I see around me a nation that is so charitable and so self-sacrificing; and when I leave your country I hope I shall carry away with me cheering impressions of this aspect of your Christian life. But allow me to say that I expect from you something more. "Do not even the publicans do the same?" Do not even men in other countries, who cannot boast of that civilization and that religion which you possess, perform works of charity? Do they not often-times divide their substance with the poor? You must show something that will distinguish you from all other nations as a really Christian nation. That is what you ought to do, and therefore I have felt it my humble duty as an Indian Theist to present to you that side of Christianity which has deeply interested me—the precept of Christ about forgiving an enemy and loving an enemy. This transcendental doctrine of love towards an enemy is really sweet to me; and when I think of that blessed son of God, crucified on the cross, uttering these blessed words, "Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do"; oh, I feel that I must love him; his sweet and heavenly utterances touch and move the heart. I must love Christ, I must love him who preached love for an enemy,—sweet, tender love for an enemy. Really there is something in the life and death of Christ which you cannot put aside, whatever your cr  d may be. There are thousands in England, I know, who stand outside the pale of the Christian Church, who have no sympathy with practical or doctrinal Christianity. What shall I say unto them? If they cannot accept Christ in the way in which Christian sects have accepted him, let them still accept his spirit by all means; let them try to be Christ-

like. In this way we shall combine and eventually succeed in establishing that holy society on earth which Christ called upon his disciples to establish; I mean the Kingdom of God. When every individual man becomes Christian in spirit—repudiate the name if you like—when every individual man becomes as prayerful as Christ was, as loving and forgiving towards enemies as Christ was, as self-sacrificing as Christ was, then these little units, these little individualities, will coalesce and combine together by the natural affinity of spirits; and these new creatures, reformed, regenerated, in the childlike and Christlike spirit of devotion and faith, will feel drawn towards each other, and they shall constitute the true Church according to Christ's ideal. Allow me, friends, to say—England is not yet a Christian nation. You have Christian virtues. I freely acknowledge; but, oh, look at that awful amount of pauperism which surrounds you still; look at the vast amount of immorality and impurity that still rides rampant on all sides. Do you not blush when you think of these things so unbecoming a Christian nation? Oh for the day when the redeeming features in the character of your people will shine so brilliantly as to cast into the shade for ever and ever all those disgraceful features that now defile the character of Englishmen! I sympathize with you most heartily, and join with you in looking forward to that day when you will attain the blessings of true regeneration, and be entitled to be called a Christian nation.

Where is the Kingdom of God? Not behind, but before. Every Christian sect has tried to realize the Kingdom of God, but has failed. Every Christian sect, denomination, nation represents, after all, only one side of Christianity. The High Church represents the feelings of the Christian

heart; the Broad Church represents the breadth of liberal Christian thought; the low or Evangelical Church represents that strong and firm faith which will not be satisfied till its cherished dogmas are brought to those nations who are in want of it; and the extremely philosophical school amongst Christians represents that side of Christianity which harmonizes with metaphysical and scientific truth. Thus each section of Christ's Church represents a truth. While therefore I stand on this platform, surrounded by men and women of various branches of the Christian Church representing various shades of opinion and feeling, I feel myself drawn to each of you in sympathy and ready to accept the truth represented by each sect. I should be a traitor to the Universal Church of Theism to which I belong, if my heart and soul were not capacious enough to take in the whole length and breadth of the Christian Church. Come unto me, brothers and sisters of England and France, Germany and Switzerland, and Italy, and all Europe; come unto me, brothers and sisters of America, come, all nations of the world, and let us all co-operate, so far as we desire to be faithful to Christ, to hasten the day when the Kingdom of Heaven shall be established on earth; let us all strive unitedly and individually to realize that happy and heavenly kingdom which he predicted. The world needs it. Break up the barriers that divide Church from Church and sect from sect. I appear before you to-night as an advocate of the religion of love. Weak and feeble, unfortunately, my voice is; but, oh! I wish sincerely and earnestly from the depths of my heart to proclaim to all nations the great doctrine of the unity of God's Church. I wish we could all exert our best powers to bring about the unification of all Churches and sects. Let sectarianism die

out, die a natural death, for the time has come for its death. The growing light of civilization and enlightenment is opening our eyes to the necessity of bringing brothers and sisters together. We are beginning to feel that we have hitherto unrighteously kept ourselves aloof from each other. England cannot sympathize with India, and even one part of England cannot sympathize with another. Oh ! let us try to bring about the Kingdom of God, where there shall be no sectarianism, no unbrotherliness. Do not think that I wish to hurt your feelings or to ask you to give up your religion at present. No ; what I mean is that we should try, in spite of our opinions, and principles, and proclivities, to build among ourselves a platform on which we can all stand and shake hands with each other as children of God. Let the spirit of Christ—let the love of God and man, which is all that I mean by the spirit of Christ—be present in the heart of every man and every woman on earth, and then the Lord shall reveal Himself in all His glory, and the earth shall be converted into Paradise. I am not indulging in abstractions, but I speak because I feel strongly on the subject. I would beseech you humbly to cast away at once and for ever the spirit of sectarianism. Let ministers of the various sects exchange their pulpits with each other, let the brothers and sisters of one Church, now and then, go into another Church and shake hands with the utmost warmth and tenderness of heart with their brothers and sisters in that Church ; then we shall find the electric fluid of divine and celestial love flowing through the length and breadth of all Christian souls in England and elsewhere ; and then, too, shall we find what Jesus anticipated,—not two hundred and fifty narrow sects scattered here and there, but —one grand universal Cathedral, where ten thousand voices

of ten thousand nations shall commingle in one sweet and swelling chorus, and proclaim the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man.

As a Theist, then, I have told you what I had to say, Forgive me if I have offended you in any way. Nothing was further from my heart than that; but I feel that I am a sinner, and, therefore, I have a right to demand that you shall overlook all my imperfections and shortcomings. I feel that I need peace, and if you will help me I shall have peace. If you do not want any instruction or edification from me, yet I hope you will carry home these suggestive hints that I have offered you, and reflect hereafter on what your Indian Theistic brother has told you to-night. God of the Heavens and the earth! bless the English nation, and give them truth unto Salvation.

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The Rev. W. H. Fremantle, in a brief speech of thoughtful sympathy, moved a vote of thanks to the lecturer. It was seconded by the Rev. W. Miall, and the usual compliment to the Chairman terminated the proceedings of the evening.

## **TEMPERANCE**

**AN ADDRESS AT THE NEW TOWNHALL, SHOREDITCH**

*Sunday Evening, May 29, 1870*

### **INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES**

A CROWDED meeting was held in the new Townhall, Shoreditch, on Sunday evening, May 29, by the East Central Temperance Association. On the platform were Sir Wilfrid Lawson, M. P., Sir Sidney Waterlow, the Rev. Dawson Burns, Messrs. T. B. Smithies, T. A. Smith, J. Bormond, J. Hardwidge, Jeffreys, J. Guest, Lieut. Malthouse, Lile, C. Titford, G. Ling, W. H. Fell, J. Owen, F. Cain, D. Stephens, W. Brazil, E. Walker, E. Bastin, Drake and other influential residents in the neighbourhood. After prayer had been offered by the Rev. Dawson Burns, the first Psalm read by Mr. T. B. Smithies, and a Temperance hymn sung, the Chairman, J. R. Taylor, Esq., President of the Association, introduced Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen to the congregation, who listened to the following address with a deep interest, which was with some difficulty restrained from finding expression in the ordinary secular form of public sympathy.

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen said :

## **TEMPERANCE**

In this age of civilization and outward refinement there is evidently a considerable amount of selfishness in men's minds. We seek wealth, and knowledge, and honour, and earnestly strive to make ourselves happy ; but we do not always care for others as we should. Such spirit of selfishness

ought to be put down with a high hand. When we see hundreds of our brothers and sisters dying around us, can we remain indifferent? It is a question of life and death. It comes with overwhelming weight, and quickens the heart. Callous is the heart that can behold unmoved the immense amount of actual suffering in the world which results from drunkenness and intemperance. It is sad to think how, in my own country, one after another, fifty of the best, the most promising, young, intelligent men of Bengal have died away during the last ten years; and if you ask the people of the country, "What is it that these men have died of?" they invariably and unanimously say, "Intemperance."

Now will it be said, as it has often been said, of Britain, that wherever its people go they bring with them this great curse? Is it not a fact that wherever the British nation extends its political and social influence, there it must establish liquor-shops, and there it must inflict that fatal scourge of intemperance upon the people? Indeed it has caused much mischief in India by placing awful temptations in the way of my countrymen. What I have seen in India I dare not tell you. If I were to recount to you the evils, miseries and sufferings that have been caused by intemperance, solely through this fatal liquor traffic carried on by Government

"I could a tale unfold whose lightest word  
Would harrow up your soul."

But I will desist from doing this. I have said enough to make you believe that the British Government has committed a great blunder in entrusting this duty of granting licences to men who are not at all interested in the social and moral welfare of the community. It has been treated

as a purely financial question—a matter of revenue. When will our statesmen and politicians be convinced that no man—be he statesman or ruler—is justified in placing temptation in the way of brother men? Wherever I go there is a grog-shop, on this side and on that side. You have educated us, and conferred upon us many blessings, but in order that they may not be neutralized, it is time that you should close the liquor-shops in the country. You introduce our young men to good books, and you give them enlightened notions, and thus you unsettle their thought, their faith, their established modes of living and acting. In times of transition, in India as well as elsewhere, we always find that men for a time become reckless. The old faith is gone, and no new faith is established in its place. Society is unhinged and unsettled. Old principles of character and time-hallowed institutions are swept away by innovations and revolutionary changes, but no better principles are immediately established in their place. Thus for a season there is confusion and recklessness. Such is the case in India at the present moment. The progress of English education has emancipated many of my countrymen and countrywomen from traditions of a frightfully superstitious character, and from injurious institutions, and for all this I say, honour to England. But if you take advantage of the present unsettled state of the Indian mind, and put temptations in its way, oh, you do it grievous wrong. The people are now altogether helpless; if you wish to teach them to drink, now is just the time. And would you—could you conscientiously take advantage of this opportunity to do us such a wrong? Will you not rather say,—as the habits, manners, and thoughts of the people are unsettled,—let us take special care to give them better faith and purer consciences; let us guard them against temptation in every

possible way, and ennable them by every means in our power. That is what a Christian Government ought to set about doing. But instead of that, year after year you are increasing the number of temptations, not only in the large cities, but even in the villages. Oh, the sight is truly distressing! It is shocking! It is painful to see old Hindu fathers and mothers mourning the loss of a fine young son, to whom they always looked up with hope, and who, they felt sure, would grow up into a great man, in whom the promise of his country would be fulfilled. But, alas! the son is dead, and the old parents curse the Government and English schools from the bottom of their hearts. The father says, "Was it for this that I paid so much money every month for my son in such a school, to be educated by Government, and hopefully looked forward to the day when he would rise to eminence and power, and become not merely the supporter of the family, but also an ornament to the nation? But no! no! Fate has willed otherwise. My son is no more. He was demoralized and ruined by the temptations placed before him by Government. O cursed liquor traffic, that causes so much sin and sorrow!" The death of the young man ought to be a warning to other people against drink. But no! the next day the scene is repeated. A similar catastrophe befalls the next house, and then in the next house another dies, and thus many homes have been desolated. Man after man dies, and people sometimes estimate the results of English education by the number of deaths that actually take place every month and year through intemperance!

I had some time ago the opportunity of spending a few weeks in the Himalayas, the sacred retreat of my ancestors, where Indian philosophers and devotees used to spend the latter days of their lives in contemplation and devotion.

As I was one day strolling through the streets of Simla, I was shocked and pained to see empty brandy and beer bottles on all sides. Oh, what a painful contrast! These empty bottles, if ever the British Government should be called away from India, will serve as an epitaph upon its grave. Perhaps nothing else will tell so eloquently the sad tale of the miserable effects of the excise system adopted and carried on by the British Government. These empty bottles are now found in places where in times gone by devout Indians offered up the prayers of their hearts to the One True God. Has a Christian nation effected this change? Is it owing to the influence of Christian civilization and refinement, that where there were pious men once, there are intemperate men now? Intemperance has gone up to the heights of the Himalayas, and has also produced its sad results in the large cities. Therefore I beseech you most humbly and earnestly to keep up an earnest agitation in this sacred cause, that you may effectually remove the curse of drink from England and also from India,—my great country,—the country of simplicity, purity, sobriety, and temperance. Oh, may the Lord influence Parliament! May God, merciful and infinite in loving-kindness, turn the hearts of the British Parliament and the British nation, and open the eyes of all who are interested in the moral and social welfare and advancement of India to the dire mischief that has been caused in that country. May He help us, for without His aid we cannot hope to succeed. I therefore humbly pray to that merciful Father, who is present at this Temperance meeting, that this noble and dear cause may prosper in England, in India, and all the countries of the world. I hope and trust that with His aid the teachings and personal character of Temperance advocates will effectu-

ally stem the tide of this great vice, and that legislative measures of a vigorous character will be adopted for the suppression of this abominable liquor traffic.

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

Sir Wilfrid Lawson, Bart, M. P., moved a vote of thanks to the speaker, which was seconded by Mr. T. B. Smithies, supported by the Rev. Dawson Burns, and carried unanimously. After a vote of thanks to the Chairman, the meeting was closed with prayer by the Rev. Dawson Burns.

## SPIRITUAL FELLOWSHIP

THE ADDRESS OF WELCOME PRESENTED TO MR. SEN BY THE  
SWEDENBORG SOCIETY, 36, BLOOMSBURY STREET  
AND HIS REPLY

*Thursday, June 2, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

A SPECIAL Meeting of the Swedenborg Society was held at their House, 36, Bloomsbury Street, 2nd June, at noon, for the purpose of presenting an Address of welcome and congratulation to Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen. The Rev. T. M. Gorman, M. A., took the chair.

The Chairman, on rising to open the proceedings, said :—Ladies and Gentlemen, The purpose for which we have met together here to-day, as you are aware, is to do honor to a Hindu gentleman, who has signalized himself by the prominent part he has taken in what may perhaps be regarded as one of the most important movements of the day. I refer to the systematic effort now being made to effect the social, intellectual, and religious amelioration—I might almost venture to say the evangelization—of India. I may, perhaps, be excused if I briefly allude to the relation in which this Society stands to the great movement with which our distinguished friend is identified. It seems to me impossible to have read, or, as I have frequently done, listened to the eloquent discourses he has addressed to crowded and delighted London audiences, from his own peculiar standpoint, and not be deeply impressed with the truly broad, and as it is now called, Catholic platform which he seems deliberately to have chosen for himself. In this

respect I trust that the Society in whose name I now venture to speak, is prepared to extend to him the right hand of sincere and cordial fellowship. In its fundamental principles, this Society is also, I rejoice to say, truly Catholic. It occupies a position in one sense independent of all churches and sects, and yet earnestly desires to cherish the deepest and most intimate relations with all that is manifestly good and true in every section of the Christian world. It takes, moreover, an especial interest in all movements which appear to be in the direction of higher and purer forms of thought, and a higher religious life among the great Gentile nations. With these few remarks, which I fear will very imperfectly serve to indicate the character of the relation in which this Society stands to our esteemed guest, and also the sincere pleasure which his presence here to-day gives us all, I will now call upon the Secretary, Mr. Butter, to read the Address.

## ADDRESS TO MR. SEN

Sir,

We, the members and friends of the Swedenborg Society, deem it an especial privilege to have this opportunity of giving a definite and public expression to the sentiments of cordial and profound sympathy with which we regard that sacred work to which you have so heartily devoted your best energies—the social, moral, and religious reformation and advancement of our fellow-men and fellow-citizens in your vast, ancient, and deeply interesting country.

Sincerely and gladly do we offer you the hand of affectionate Christian welcome and congratulation, as the

representative of that liberal and enlightened band of religious reformers who have so nobly resolved to do what may be done to ameliorate the many and grave evils which have so long afflicted their native land, and to direct, as far as possible, the mighty stream of the national life in the path of true, solid, and lasting progress.

In accordance with your own declaration, on a late memorable occasion, that the principal object of your visit to this country was to study Christianity "in its living and spiritual forms," this Society ventured to invite you to honour them by your presence here to-day; and they beg your acceptance of their best thanks for the high gratification afforded them by your courteous and ready compliance with their request.

They indulge the hope that it may not prove altogether uninteresting or unprofitable to a religious reformer, distinguished by liberality and breadth of view, to become, in some degree, acquainted with that peculiar phase of the varied religious thought and life of England which this society represents.

Ever since your arrival in this country—an event to which some of us looked forward with much interest—we have observed with increasing admiration and delight the numerous and manifold forms in which you have evinced a remarkable appreciation of certain distinctive and cardinal principles of the Christian religion, as well as a truly surprising degree of accord with some of its essentially practical aspects.

We have thus, not unreasonably, been led to notice and reflect upon several striking points of similarity which appear to exist between the two movements in which you, Sir, and we, are respectively interested.

These points, it should seem, are more numerous and intimate than a casual and superficial view of the subject would naturally suggest. A hasty glance at a few of the more salient of these is all that the brief limits of this address will permit. It is hoped they will not prove altogether unworthy of your consideration.

Like you, Sir, we have a mission, the aim and scope of which is much in advance of, and, to a very limited extent, in harmony with, the general feelings, wishes, and tendencies of our age and country. Like you—while surrounded by grave obstacles and discouragements—we are engaged in the endeavour to supply the means of gradually bringing about a new and higher state of religious light and life among our countrymen of all creeds and denominations. Like you, we firmly believe in the certain advent of a Universal Church—the Church of the future. By this Church, however, we mean—not a new sect, in addition to those which divide and sometimes distract Christendom so deeply—but a new, or renewed state of the Church, an inner, deeper, and more thorough renovation of the aggregate of Christian Societies and communions all over the earth; a higher and nobler form of heavenly life among men than the world has ever seen, an actual glorification of “the body of Christ” in His members—which shall be the full consummation and crown of Christian prophecy.

Above all, we regard, as you do, with sorrow and pity, the prevailing corruption and perversion, both among Christians and Gentiles, of the divine idea of one and one only God—an idea of the inmost and highest of all that influence the soul of man. This appears to be the central

idea in the connection of that Church of the future which you desire to see established in India. With you, we esteem this idea as the most precious and sacred of all. To open the mind to its reception, opens it at the same time to new and ever-widening vistas of heavenly truth and beauty. To close the mind to its reception tends to destroy the divine image in man, and assimilates him to the beauties of the field.

It appears, then, that we are endeavouring, each in the way which is deemed best suited to the requirements of the case, to remove the imperfect and erroneous ideas concerning the Supreme Lord of all, which prevail so widely among men, and constitute, as it were, a thick cloud interposed between them and the light of the Sun of Righteousness.

We recognise with joy and deep thankfulness to the one only source of all Divine Truth, the many generous and noble indications of sincere and profound reverence for the sacred scriptures of which your eloquent writings and speeches afford so many striking examples.

We desire to do homage to the intrepid and disinterested spirit in which you have advocated the precious and truly Catholic principles of intellectual freedom and universal brotherly charity. With you, as with us, freedom is regarded as an essential constituent of genuine conviction, and the law of charity as paramount in the religious life.

We seem also to be in accord with you in holding and setting forward the grand doctrine of an eternal, all-pervading, omnipresent, Divine Providence, both in things universal and individual, as the chief medium by which the Divine presence, in which "We live, and move, and have

our being," may be truly and vividly realised to the mind. By a hearty acceptance of this doctrine man may not only be prevented from conceiving of God as a mere abstraction a breath, an ether, or a natural essence, but may also be taught to cherish more interiorly the idea of Him as the One and Only ever-living, omnipresent PERSON—as the Being of beings, the substance of substances, the veriest Reality in the universe.

With the spirit in which you so earnestly deprecate indiscrimination condemnation of the Hindu, Mahomedan, or any other sect or persuasion, the principles advocated by this Society are in the most thorough agreement. We cheerfully recognise a *remnant* of goodness and truth, from the one God and Father of all, as existing in the various religions of mankind throughout the world. We take pleasure in the effort to discover gleams of light which the lapse of ages, with all their power of change, has not been able wholly to extinguish. We regard these more or less distorted reflections of the Supreme Light as having their origin in a primeval revelation. We see in this marvellous circumstance that the religious life of our race, in the present, is connected by a secret and continuous spiritual bond, with an ancient and widely-spread Church, in the far distant and now too shadowy past of Aryan history. Thus we see evidence for the fact that God is never, for one moment, unmindful of the creatures of His hands wherever they exist. In the strictest and fullest sense of the term, "His tender mercies are over *all* His works."

Like you, we aim to build up, not to destroy. We desire, not to break the bruised reed, nor quench the smoking flax, but to "strengthen the things which remain,

that are ready to die," in the spiritual order of things. Like you, we seek the peace of the City of God—that blessed society which no man can number, and which is made up of the good and true of heart, by whatever name or form of religion they may be known among men.

We thank you for the words of exhortation to mutual tolerance, forbearance, and charity, which you have spoken to Western Christendom. In these and similar respects Christians, unhappily, have still much to learn. Most heartily do we re-echo, both in letter and in spirit, the terms in which you declare that all the onslaughts which are levelled against those gigantic systems of faith, Hinduism and Mahometanism, "in this age of free inquiry and bold criticism, will tend, not to destroy them, but to purify and develop their pure principles." You also state that "the signs of the times already indicate this process of purification," which, it is your belief, "will gradually bring Hinduism and Mahometanism, hitherto so hostile to each other, into closer union, till the two ultimately harmonise to form the future Church of India." As Christians we feel authorised to concur with these sentiments, so full of faith, hope, and charity, inasmuch as you significantly add—not without something of the genuine insight of an enlightened Christian prophet—that this future Church of India "will be the result of the purer elements of the leading creeds of the day, harmonized, developed, and shaped under the influence of christianity," and that "in Christ, Europe and Asia, the East and the West, may learn to find harmony and unity."

We may, perhaps, be permitted to state our conviction that the peculiar theological writings, the universal diffusion of which is the special function of this society,

are pre-eminently calculated to excite in the minds of all who study them with intelligence and candour, the deepest interest in the condition and prospects of the Gentile nations—especially in the millions of our fellow-subjects in Hindustan. Those best acquainted with the true character, scope, and aim of these remarkable writings, have been most clearly taught by them to look with confidence for a wide-spread breaking up of old systems of religion and philosophy. The astonishing revolution in modes of faith and forms of thought which the present age has witnessed—the passing away of the old religious and intellectual heavens and earth—are regarded by the diligent student of these writings as so many harbingers of that New Dispensation of light, and love, and peace, so frequently foretold, and in sweetest, tenderest imagery, foreshadowed in the sacred Books of the Christians.

We have ventured, Sir, to use great freedom of speech in addressing you, but trust that our meaning and purpose will neither be misunderstood, nor give cause of offence. We are well aware that the BRAHMO SOMAJ movement cannot, indeed, be called Christian as to its form; but we may be permitted to declare our conviction that in some important relations it is thoroughly Christian in spirit and tendency. We may not, moreover, ignore the fact that grave differences exist between the principles on which this Christian Society is based, and those of which you are the distinguished representative and exponent. There still remains, nevertheless, much common ground between us. Permit us to add that in your candid and comprehensive eclecticism we see good reasons for hoping that the claims of a purer and more reasonable Christianity than that which commonly prevails, will receive that measure of

serious and impartial consideration to which, as it seems to us, they are entitled, as soon as they shall have been fairly and adequately placed before you.

We feel strongly persuaded that many of the Eastern nations, especially the Hindus, would gladly embrace the Christian religion, and would soon experience its heavenly influence, were its principles clearly and systematically unfolded to them in a form suited to their genius and character. "Millions of men," as you have yourself, Sir, in a certain place, justly observed, "worship birds, beasts, and reptiles; but their creeds, if closely analysed, will show redeeming features." A full view of the Christian system, in its genuine breadth and depth, would throw a flood of new light on this significant statement. One brief illustration may suffice to indicate what is here meant. The Christian Scriptures contain, we believe, the key to the true solution of that mysterious and tangled problem, the origin of idolatry. We may not, on the present occasion, allude to a subject so full of interest further than to observe that in our sacred scriptures the spirit of God is represented in the form of *a dove* and that He whom we acknowledge to be the saviour of all men is spoken of at one time as "*the lion of the tribe of Judah*," and at another as "*the lamb slain from the foundation of the world*." The Bible abounds throughout in this sacred figurative language, employed, in each case, in a fixed and definite sense. It was, we believe, thus written, of Divine Providence, under the influence of a universal spiritual law, and in accordance with a primeval but long-lost science, well known to wise men of ancient times, traces of which were preserved among many oriental nations till the period of the Christian Era. This being the case, it is evident that the Bible is

peculiarly adapted to that image-forming and symbolising faculty which seems to be native to the Hindu mind, and of which, as is well known, the noble sanscrit language affords illustrious exemplifications.

We are also assured, by abundant evidence, that the Holy Scriptures can now be interpreted clearly and fully in the light of this newly-restored and most exalted science of the Divine correspondences between things natural and spiritual. By its aid the Divine revelation, given by the one God of heaven and earth, which the Christians possess, is laid open, in its interior recesses. The golden chain of spiritual truth which runs through this word of God, and holds it together as one consistent whole, is now at length discovered. The treasures of spiritual thought which the Divine volume contains are placed within the reach of all who honestly and affectionately search after truth. The mode of Biblical interpretation which is thus placed in our hands seems eminently adapted to interest and satisfy the penetrating analytical mind of the Hindu. It is now possible to see that what to so many appear to be merely natural figures or poetical fancies, are in reality Divine expressions of so many spiritual and eternal truths, by which as in a mirror, the light of heaven is reflected in such forms as may be cognizable by man, in accordance with his state of being in this lower world, where all things are but types and shadows of the realm of spirit above.

Influenced by these and many similar considerations, this society requests that you will do them the honour of accepting these few volumes of the theological writings of Emmanuel Swedenborg, as a small mark of the sincere and cordial sympathy with which they regard the important work in which you are engaged. You will discover in them

a full and sufficient exposition and development of the great truth with which it is said the Vedas open, "There is only one God, Brahma, omnipotent, eternal, omnipresent."

By the simple medium of these few volumes we desire to establish and continue to hold spiritual and brotherly communion with you, and with your great and ancient nation; and with best wishes and fervent prayers for your truest and highest welfare in time and in eternity, we would affectionately repeat, in conclusion, the words of what is said to be the holiest prayer of the Vedas—"Let us meditate on the sacred light of that Divine Sun, that it may illuminate our minds."

The Chairman then, in the name of the Society, presented the following works of Swedenborg, richly and elegantly bound:—Vol. I. Heaven and Hell. Vol. II. The Divine Love and Divine Wisdom, and the Divine Providence. Vol. III. The True Christian Religion.

On presenting the volumes, the Chairman turned to the Baboo and solemnly pronounced the beautiful and touching words of the ancient Mosaic benediction:—"The Lord bless thee, and keep thee; the Lord make His face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee; the Lord lift up His countenance upon thee, and give thee peace."

Baboo Keshub Chunder Seen then rose and said

#### SPIRITUAL FELLOWSHIP

Sir, Ladies and Gentlemen,—In accepting your kind address and these books which you have presented to me for my acceptance, I must express my grateful appreciation of your kind sentiments towards me, and of your genuine interest in the Church to which I belong, and the great country from which I come. I thank you that you have extended to me the right hand of spiritual fellowship.

What specially strikes me and interests me in this meeting is the fact, that though we differ on certain theological dogmas and doctrines, we both recognise a common platform of faith and co-operation. You are aware that there are certain points on which the Brahmo Somaj differs from the Swedenborg Society. Knowing this, you still have come forward as brethren to regard me and love me as a brother; and you have asked God to accept your humble prayers on my behalf. I also pray to the Heavenly Father from the bottom of my heart that though there may be theological differences amongst individuals and races and nations, we may all harmonize in spirit, and fraternize, in order to co-operate with each other as brethren for the purpose of glorifying our common Father. This is a truth which we are beginning to realize day after day; and I hope it will be accepted, in the fulness of time, by all the nations of the earth. I am not at all anxious to know our theological differences. This gladdens my heart, that you believe, as I do, that the great Kingdom of Heaven is not behind but before us; and that we are daily advancing towards that sacred kingdom where there is everlasting happiness, where all discord, all sectarianism and unbrotherly feeling shall cease, and where sects and nations shall join in the worship of their common Father. That time has not come. Each sect in this world, each nation, each race, in my humble opinion, represents truth partially. The whole truth has not yet been revealed to any one of us; but still, if we place ourselves humbly and prayerfully under the guidance of the Holy Spirit; if we all believe that truth cometh to us, not simply through our searching, but through our prayerful reliance upon God; then surely and most certainly the merciful Lord will bless our humble efforts and our prayers with the full measure of success. He will reveal the whole

truth unto our eyes when we are prepared to receive it. I am glad you also agree with me in believing that we are not to worship a dead God, or an abstract deity : but that we all must believe that the Lord our God still liveth, and that as He revealed Himself in times gone by to prophets and saints and good men, even now, if we approach Him in a reverent and prayerful spirit, He will speak to us as the Father speaketh to His devoted children ; He will speak unto us peace and comfort, and He will bless us abundantly. Our Father liveth. Wherever five or ten of His sons are gathered together, there is the Lord our Father present, present in spirit, ready to guide us into truth, and to sanctify and purify our hearts. May all nations give up idolatry and superstition, and worship God in spirit and truth, as a Personal and Holy God, the merciful Father of all His children !

Though you live in England, and though you are brought up in Christian faith, you have still hearts large enough to look beyond the pales of your small country to that great country, India, which shines in the far East. You have sympathy enough to spare for the 180,000,000 of the population of that country. You feel interest in their moral, social, and spiritual welfare. You have just now assured me that you appreciate those great truths which are to be found in the national Scriptures of the Hindu race, and in your address you have not scrupled to use some of the texts of the Vedas. That shows me that your hearts are not narrow, that you are ready to acknowledge the truth wherever it may be found, and that your sympathies are not tied up with sects or nationalities, but that unfettered and unbridled, you extend your sympathies and your affections to all the races on earth. You say that amongst my countrymen there is much truth, though lying side by side with much error and superstition and darkness and

idolatry. Assuredly there are germs of valuable truth ; and it is our duty to be not merely destructive, but constructive : we should not merely pull down the edifices of corruption, iniquity and idolatry, but we must try to preserve those fragments of truth which, I honestly believe, are to be found in all books and in all nations and races. They are, I say, fragments of truth ; but still they are truth, and every truth is God's truth, whether it comes from the lips of the sanctified man or from the lips of the sinner ; whether we receive it from the wise man or from the poor peasant ; whether it comes from an Englishman or from a Hindu, it is truth, it is God's truth, and ought to be reverently accepted as such. Now fragments of such truth, I say, are to be found in the ancient religious books of my countrymen : and when we destroy the later idolatry that has prevailed in my country —later, I say advisedly, for it has been proved that it is a later growth, and is not to be found in the ancient books of the Hindus—I say that when we destroy this later idolatry and superstition, prevalent amongst my countrymen, we must take good care to preserve and restore and revive all those sacred germs of truth which we find in primitive Hinduism ; and when we bring civilization and refinement into Eastern countries, let us not try to introduce English vices and sins. Let us not allow ourselves to run away with the idea that everything Indian is demoralizing, and that everything English exercises a healthy and sanctifying influence. No. There are evils in English society, and there are great corruptions in English society. If you wish to reform the Hindu nation you must do justice to those good qualities—purity, simplicity, tenderness—may I add Christ-like meekness—which exist in the Hindu national character, while you try to benefit my race with European civilization and with English institutions. In this way, I believe, it is

God's wish that nations should be reformed; not by thoroughly destroying all ancient institutions, but by preserving all the good elements which are to be found in those institutions, and remoulding, recasting, and remodelling them, as it were, and thus putting old elements into new and reformed shape. Thus the ancient Hindu nation might be made to rise as a reformed and a regenerated nation. And then, I hope, the English will be able to appreciate India, and the Indian nation will appreciate the English people; and then, on the common platform of mutual sympathy, the two nations may shake hands with each other as the children of the same merciful Father.

Here, in England, since my arrival, I have been brought into contact, day after day, and week after week, with Christians of various religious denominations, with men of all shades of opinions. Some have tried to convert me to their faith. I thank them for the good feelings they entertain towards me, and the prayers which they offer for my welfare. But allow me to say that I have not come to this country to sacrifice my religion. My object is not to become a convert to any of the sects in England; for if I hate idolatry, I also hate sectarianism. If I belong to one sect, I become an enemy to another sect; if I identify myself with the High Church, I am estranged from the Low Church; if I become the exclusive property of one religious denomination, I shall necessarily become hostile to all other churches and sects. I appreciate the truly catholic spirit in which you have offered your address to me. I believe that, instead of being a prey to contending sects, it is our interest and duty to stand aloof from all manner of sectarianism, and to worship God in the spirit of catholic, broad, and universal trust and faith. In India we have many sects, and in Christendom, too, I see there are many sects; but is it your

wish to see me accept the sectarianism of this church or that church, or would you not rather wish to see me assume a catholic position, and look with brotherly eyes and with brotherly heart upon all alike? If you have truths to give me, if others have truths to give me, let me have these truths. I am certainly here as a begger, and I beg you to teach me truth, but, for the sake of God, for the sake of truth, let me not be made a sectarian in England. I despise sectarianism from the bottom of my heart. It does not please me; it makes me an enemy of brother man and sister woman; and I do not like to be hostile to any man or to any woman upon earth. It is the object of religion to bring together nations, and not to set up barriers between nation and nation. The world has for a long time suffered from war, from bloodshed, massacre, contention, strife, and bitterness; and in order that all this may be put an end to, and in order that war-cries may no longer be heard, and that there may be "peace on earth and goodwill among men,"—for that reason—Christ Jesus preached those words of love and brotherly feeling which characterized his life and even his death. And if we accept those words of love, can we for one moment believe that it was his wish to establish a new sect on earth to draw away man from man? Was it his wish to divide the world into ten thousand small sects? No. It was his wish to destroy war and contention, and to introduce the kingdom of heaven, into which all might enter as regenerate brethren. If we wish to be true to the spirit of Jesus, if we wish to be loyal to our Divine Father, our interest and our duty should always be to set our face against sectarianism. Let us bring together all those various churches into which Christendom has been divided, bring together the Vedas, and the Koran, and all

the Hindu and Mahometan Scriptures, and all the races, and creeds, and nationalities existing on earth; bring these together, and let us put them all into proper shape, and let us realize the unity of the True Church of God. That is the responsibility which hangs on our shoulders; that is the duty which each man owes to the great God and to mankind. And, I believe, we are all accountable to God for the way in which we acquit ourselves in the discharge of these grave responsibilities.

Friends and brethren—allow me to address you as such, for I do feel that, though I come from a distant the presence of the Holy God, who is present here, we are all members of one race, of one country, and of one family. With profound, with heartfelt feelings of gratitude, I accept these books and the kind address which you have presented to me, and when I return home, I hope I shall be able to tell my countrymen that there are hundreds of ladies and gentlemen in England who are prepared to offer to my country the right hand of moral and religious fellowship.

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The meeting was then addressed at some length by several other speakers. Among other remarks, Dr. Bayley observed that they welcomed their brother of a different colour, and a different clime, and a different mode of thought, and felt that they were in the spirit of their dispensation in doing it. They were not stepping out of their road; they were not taking up with some new form of thought that might be put on as a dress for the occasion: it was their spirit, the spirit of their dispensation, the very thing itself that they were growing into, and was growing out of them, and developing itself as far as possible in the world. However God might manifest Himself in all the

varieties of Divine influence in the world, it was the same great Lord, our Heavenly Father, who saves an<sup>t</sup> redeems everywhere. Their friend might adore Him as *Brahma*, the Divine Sun, as the text of the *Veda* says. They adored Him as the Lord Jesus Christ, the Divine Son, as the sun of heaven shining now, shining ever, the true light that lighteneth every man that cometh into the world. He was the only source of the grand saving power of religion, however many names He might be known by in the various parts of Christendom or the world.

Mr. George Wallis said :—“I have taken, personally, a very deep interest in all the proceedings connected with the visit of our honoured guest to this country; but I have had no opportunity before of hearing him or seeing him. You can therefore conceive with what interest I have come here to-day, and listened to those noble catholic words which speak so fully to all our hearts. We wish him ‘God-speed’ in the mission to which, in our minds, he has been called, under Divine Providence. For myself, I have no doubt of it.”

The Chairman, in conclusion, thought that “some apology is due to our guest for what I may call the extraordinary frankness with which he has been ‘lectured’ as to what he is to do, how he is to read, and what he is to think on certain deep and difficult problems. (Laughter.) For my own part, I wish to say that it affords me sincere gratification to see our distinguished friend here amongst us as a brother man and a child of the Only God.” After some remarks on Indian missions, and a graceful tribute to the women of India, whom the Baboo is seeking gradually to elevate to their rightful social position, the Chairman concluded by “wishing him a Christian farewell, and a hearty ‘God-speed’ in all his future labours.”

## THE BRAHMO SOMAJ OF INDIA

AN ADDRESS AT A MEETING OF THE CONGREGATION OF EFFRA  
ROAD UNITARIAN CHAPEL, HELD IN THEIR SCHOOLROOM

*Friday, June 3, 1870*

A meeting of the congregation of Effra Road Unitarian Chapel and their friends was held on Friday, June 3, in the schoolroom, to welcome Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, and to hear an account of the Brahmo Somaj of India, of which he is the chief leader. The schoolroom was filled with a deeply interested audience, comprising several members of various denominations. The chair was taken by the Rev. T. L. Marshall, who gave a brief address, expressing his warm admiration of the unsectarian and eminently religious character of Mr. Chunder Sen's work in India. Mr. Hopgood moved, and Mr. D. Martineau seconded, a cordial resolution of welcome to Mr. Sen, and sympathy with his labours in attempting to break down idolatry and caste, and diffuse a higher moral and religious life among the people of India. Mr. Sen then delivered one of his most striking addresses, giving a more detailed account than had previously been heard, of the Brahmo Somaj, the work it has already accomplished, and its aspirations for the future. This was followed by an address from the Rev. John Murray on Liberal Christianity in America, and a few remarks from the Rev. John Hunt in reply to an expression of sympathy with the Broad Church movement. Besides the members of the Brixton Chapel, the congregations of Stamford Street and Walworth were largely represented at the meeting, and several ministers from the country were present.

## HINDU THEISM

AN ADDRESS AT THE UNION (INDEPENDENT) CHAPEL, ISLINGTON

*Tuesday, June 7, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

THE following address was delivered on Tuesday evening, June 7, at the Union (Independent) Chapel, Islington. There was a crowded congregation, and the lecturer addressed them from the pulpit. The Rev. Henry Allon, minister of the chapel, said, in introducing the lecturer, that he wished it to be understood that Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen was not a Christian, but a Hindu Theist, who having learned much in our English schools was teaching his countrymen to worship the One True God,—reverencing the Lord Jesus as the best and greatest of men, in whom the Spirit of God dwelt the most fully. That was his present position, and they desired for him that he might be taught the way of God more fully.

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen then said—

### HINDU THEISM

If you look at India to-day you will no doubt find widespread idolatry, a system of caste such as cannot be witnessed elsewhere, social and domestic institutions of an exceedingly injurious character, and prejudice, error, superstition and ignorance prevailing to a most appalling extent. But in ancient times the Hindus believed in the unity of God. Their system of monotheism stood, as it were, between Nature-worship on the one hand and pantheism on the other, and so indistinct

were the lines of demarcation that it was found gliding at times imperceptibly in each of these directions. The ancient books and the earlier devotees recognized a living Personal God presiding over the destinies of the world— infinite, eternal, all-holy, all-merciful and all-wise, entirely and absolutely spiritual, not in the least material, visible, or tangible—and they opposed every form of idol-worship as derogatory to the Deity. Soaring into the ethereal regions of meditation they often lost their own personality in the immensity of God's personality. The birth of man, according to such a view, is as a drop of water taken from the great ocean of life, to be restored to it at death, so that man after death loses his individuality and personality and is lost in the Deity. I have often been astonished to find the tenacity with which this doctrine is held by even uneducated men of the labouring classes in the Punjab, and the subtle arguments which they advance against Divine personality. While there is pantheism on one hand, we find Nature-worship on the other; special departments of nature are supposed to be presided over by smaller deities, and hence offerings are made to the gods of the skies, wind, rain, fire, etc. Yet the Supreme Deity is considered to be One. One of the ancient Hindu books declares—"That God, whom the mind of man cannot duly conceive, but who conceiveth every thought of the human mind, is to be regarded as the true God; those finite objects which are worshipped by the people are not the true God." With regard to caste this passage occurs in the sacred writings—"This man is my friend: that man is not my friend: so counteth he whose heart is narrow; but he who has a catholic heart looketh upon all mankind as his kinsmen." Caste was originally meant to be a system of social distinctions, a division of society into trades and professions; but in later days this system of

social distinctions has been strengthened and fortified by religious sanctions. The man who breaks through the distinctions of caste is held to forfeit all his religious and social privileges as a Hindu. Thus in later times polytheism and caste came in, and almost wholly swept away the purer Hinduism which existed before. By a curious process of logic pantheists became idolaters, for men who held that God was everywhere learned to recognize His presence in idols. The present Hindus, excepting the learned few, do not think it necessary to read the ancient sacred books, but worship customs and tradition. If God lives and is not an abstraction, if as a real and abiding personal God He sees with His all-searching eyes the evils that lie in the heart of the individual and the nation, and if He is really merciful and anxious for the salvation of men, then certainly He must interpose to remove all the errors of idolatry and caste, and give the Hindu nation a better form of religious and national life. Such an interposition may be recognized in the attempt of Guru Nanak, the founder of the Sikh sect, about four hundred years ago, to unite the Mahometans and Hindus in a form of monotheism, which should reject the errors of the Vedas and of the Koran. The Sikhs, or "disciples," still reverence the memory of that teacher; but as the stronger body attracts the weaker, and the larger body attracts the smaller, so the huge system of Hindu idolatry has drawn to itself and gradually absorbed hundreds of petty reform movements; and thus among the Sikhs the elements of idolatry have crept in. Still Hindu religious life is not altogether extinct; it has not altogether evaporated into lifeless forms and outward ceremonies and symbols. The establishment of new religious sects shows at least that India is not satisfied with the state of things she sees around her, and is ever struggling to be purer. There is still an

inherent moral force in India which will enable it to work out its own redemption, not under the instruction of this man or that man, .this book or that book, but under the direct inspiration of the holy and merciful God. We desire that Christian missionaries should help the Theistic missionaries of India in gathering up the elements and materials which exist for the development of a better Hindu life. You may recognize such materials in the temperance and simplicity of character and devotional fervour which are to be found among the Hindus. If, on the other hand, you succeed in converting some thousands of people to doctrinal Christianity, and bringing them into your fold, that would not give Christian life to the nation. Truth is not European, and it would be a mistake to force European institutions upon the Hindus, who would resist any attempt to denationalize them. I rank Christ above all teachers of morality, because instead of laying down a series of rules and ordinances for men's guidance, he laid stress on spiritual life within, an absolute conversion of the soul, and put a new spiritual force into his followers. If Christian teachers will come to India in the same meek spirit and will imitate his example, they will be esteemed and revered. The Brahmo Somaj, or "Church of the true God," was established about forty years ago by Ram Mohun Roy, and upon his death was revived by his successor, a devout Hindu still living in Bengal. It was originally established for the propagation of Theistic worship, and after a time the movement spread through the length and breadth of Bengal. Wherever there were English schools, Brahmo Somajes were established as a necessary consequence of English education. After twenty years it was found that there was a defect in the foundation, for the Vedas upon which their faith was based taught, along with some truth, many errors,—Nature-worship,

transmigration, and absurd rites and ceremonies. Abandoning the infallibility of the Vedas, the Brahmos appealed to nature, to their own hearts, to their own religious intuitions, in order to establish themselves upon a purely Theistic basis. But the society, though it attained doctrinal and devotional purity, was not practical. Hence lately there has been a secession of the progressive party, who protest against caste and all social evils; and eight or nine of these have gone out as missionaries to preach the truth in different parts of the country. I trust that the number will increase, and that God will raise up out of the country native reformers who will work for the overthrow of idolatry and caste. We have profound reverence for Christian missionaries, but wish that those missionaries will fraternise with us, rather than say, as some do, that "idolatrous Hindus shall find a place in heaven, but not Brahmos." There is in India a vast and varied field for true philanthropy, and I look forward to the day when the Father of all shall reward our labours with an abundant blessing.

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The Rev. H. Allon, in conclusion, remarked on the omission by the lecturer of all mention of the leading part which he had himself taken in connection with the Brahmo Somaj. Mr. Allon regretted that Christianity was not always presented to the Hindus in such a light as could be desired, but he trusted that after what the lecturer had seen of Christianity in this country, he would go back with the conviction that there was nothing better in the world than the Christianity of the Lord Jesus Christ. Mr. Allon concluded by presenting the thanks of the audience to the lecturer.

## CHRISTIAN UNITY

AN ADDRESS AT THE ANNUAL MEETING OF THE BRITISH AND  
FOREIGN UNITARIAN ASSOCIATION, AT THE FREE CHRISTIAN  
CHURCH, KENTISH TOWN

*Wednesday, June 8, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

The annual meeting of the British and Foreign Unitarian Association took place at the Free Christian Church, Kentish Town, on Wednesday, June 8, 1870,—Samuel Sharpe, Esq., President of the Association, in the Chair. After the annual report had been read and adopted, and a vote of thanks had been given to the Rev. H. W. Crosskey for his anniversary sermon, Sir John Bowring proposed—“That this meeting rejoices in the presence of Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, the social and religious reformer of India, and assures him of its deep sympathy with him in his noble work, and prays that the blessing of God, Who hath made of one blood all nations of men, may rest on his high aims and holy endeavours to elevate his countrymen.” He said he was intimately acquainted with Mr. Sen’s great precursor who visited England several years ago, and he could not but regard with delight the state of things at present as contrasted with that which existed then. Instead of being admitted only to a small circle, and having intercourse with only a few distinguished men, and being regarded beyond that circle as a strange phenomenon, and as one not acquainted with the state of opinion in England or India, Mr. Sen had been received in

a most cordial manner on every side, and the highest ecclesiastics had sought his acquaintance. His coming to this country had been one of the great events of the day, and the representative of Indian Theism was really the lion of the season. It appeared to him as though he could see a grand rainbow arching from the Atlantic to the Indian Ocean, in which were mingled all the beautiful colours of a diversity of thought, while over it and around it the angels of peace and love and truth hovered. From all sides the little rills, and the great rivers, aye, and the cascades of truth, were rushing down to that great sea upon whose banks men stood and picked up the sands and stones that were scattered around. There was a fine passage in Milton, containing one of those sublime truths which gradually penetrated into all minds :—

“From harmony this universal frame began,  
To harmony through all the compass of its notes it ran,  
The diapason closing full in man.”

When instead of hunting out differences and throwing anathemas at those who held contrary views, men looked at the writings of Confucius and Zoroaster and the great Greek writers, as well as at the Old and New Testament, it would be found that the great elements of truth had been implanted in every bosom, and that there was no one who was greatly reverenced by mankind who had not contributed something towards human enlightenment.

The Rev. James Drummond said :—We do not offer Mr. Sen our sympathy because he may happen to approach more closely to our denomination than to other Christians in the form of his theology, nor do we offer him our sympathy because we consider that we stand above him, and

that he has made very good progress for one brought up originally in an idolatrous system, but we offer him our sympathy on the broad ground of human religiousness, feeling that a man is among us whom faith has found, and who has preached that faith with earnestness and power in his own country, and who is doing so now amongst us. His visit has brought strongly home to the minds of many in England the fact that our old feeling of separation is passing away, and that inspite of all the efforts which may be made by those who fix their attention chiefly upon the differences which divide men, we are becoming more profoundly conscious of a common element of religion, which binds together true men all over the world. Some think that this tendency to think less of our differences is falling into a very loose and weak latitudinarianism; but I believe it is because we are beginning to discover what faith really consists in, because we are finding out the great eternal verities which bind men together, that we are ceasing to dwell upon these smaller points of separation. We are thinking less of the superficial waves tossed up by the uncertain gales of the human intellect, and are sinking down into the deep, calm, and unruffled ocean of religious faith and religious love, and, having felt in our own souls what it is to have faith in and to worship God, and having acknowledged in our hearts and by our actions what it is to love our fellow-men simply because they are men, we feel we are not giving way to loose and vague sentimentalism in extending our sympathies broadly to men of all religious persuasions, but yielding to the imperative call which has come to us from the God and Father of us all. We may, therefore, indeed pray that our Indian friend may be mighty to pull down the strongholds of idolatry, ignorance, and caste in his native land and that in this country he may be able to

convince us of the reality of a religion which is not cast in a familiar mould, but which flows from the true inspiration of the great Father dwelling within the heart. (Applause.)

The resolution having been agreed to, Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen said—

## CHRISTIAN UNITY

Mr. Chairman, Ladies, and Gentlemen, I rise to express my unfeigned feeling of gratitude to you for the honour you have done me in giving me publicly this warm and cordial reception. Before I left India for England, I had received intimation of your proposal to honour me in this way, and I must confess that I had felt grave misgivings. I felt for a time considerable hesitation as to whether I should accede to your proposal or not. I was afraid I might compromise myself. I did not know the British and Foreign Unitarian Association; I was not personally acquainted with any of you, and I was not a member of the Unitarian body. I was therefore afraid I might compromise myself. Allow me, however, to say that since my arrival in this country my worst fears have been dissipated and removed, and I have been agreeably disappointed. Since the day when, at a small tea meeting, I had the pleasure to shake hands with your able Secretary, my esteemed brother, the Rev. Mr. Spears, I have mixed with several Unitarian ladies and gentlemen, and have always found them kind and affectionate towards me. I tell you candidly that I have felt quite at home in all Unitarian assemblies, private and public. When an Indian sympathizes with an Indian or an Englishman sympathizes with an Englishman, we do not see therein anything very remarkable; when a Christian honours a Christian there is nothing very wonderful in it;

but when a large body of Unitarian Englishmen come forward to express their sympathy and affection and kindness towards an Indian Theist, I must say it is an event which has a deep religious meaning. Why is it that you treat me with such unfeigned kindness? Why is it that you allow me to stand among you and accept your right hand of fellowship? Why is it that you treat me not simply as a friend but really as a brother? Because it is our Heavenly Father's wish that the East and the West should unite, and that India and England should accept each other's hand of fellowship in the most warm-hearted manner. That wish must be accomplished; God's will shall be done. Though in a foreign land, I almost forget the place where I am. Methinks I am in my own country, surrounded by my best and most intimate friends. My eyes tell me that you are not my countrymen and country-women, but my heart assures me that you belong to the same human brotherhood, the same spiritual family of which I am a member. (Applause.) I forget your country, I forget the external differences of nationality and colour; I find that I am on God's earth, and that there are brethren around me. We are all identified at this meeting in our relationship to a common Father and in the unity of spiritual fellowship and faith as His children. As Unitarians some of you perhaps doctrinally differ from me, yet inspite of these differences you have come forward to greet me as a brother, and I think such an act is quite possible, for in the eye of the great God, who is worshipped every Sunday in this church, we are all brethren, and let us hope that all our differences will one day harmonize, and that all those barriers that lie between Church and Church, sect and sect, will be finally and for ever swept away.

I regret the painful necessity which has led you to adopt the Unitarian name, and I have oftentimes told my friends I do not like the name. I believe that every disciple, every follower of Christ, must be Unitarian. In order to be true to Jesus Christ, every man and every woman must believe in that heavenly and divine saying, "Hear, O Israel, the Lord our God is one." (Applause.) I should like to see you stand forward simply as Christians. I do not like to address you as Unitarian Christians; for a Christian must necessarily be Unitarian. He cannot believe in many Gods; he must believe in the One True God; and I hope and trust that all Christians will hereafter enter into the fold of the One God. The mischief which sectarianism has done in this world is incalculable. (Hear.) You have formed a small community, small indeed compared with the large body of orthodox Trinitarian Christians—that word **Trinitarian I**, of course, do not like—and perhaps in the course of time you will be split up into numerous other sections; this process of division may go on, and hair-splitting logic and petty jealousies may give rise to new and additional sects amongst Unitarians. Now, one of the evil results of sectarianism here, as well as in other parts of the world, is that it cuts off a small number of the followers of one creed, or the members of one Church, from the overwhelming masses, and prevents the latter from joining the band of progress. It is desirable that the masses should be made to follow the leading few. When truth is believed and accepted by a few, it should be their interest and duty to think, and feel, and act in such a way that they may in their progressive movement carry with them the hearts and souls of all those who lag behind. In this way will the true progress of mankind be achieved, and its results will be at once universal and lasting. If we leave behind those who

do not think or feel with us, we occupy an isolated position, and not only cut ourselves off from the sympathies of the masses, but drive them beyond the reach of our influence. Believers in Christ ought to be satisfied with the name "Christian," if they wish to show that they are grateful to him for the light they have received from him, and they should drop off all those distinctive titles which distinguish the various sects from each other. I hope and trust that all Christians will eventually recognize the common basis of the essential doctrines of Christ. The love of God and the love of man will constitute the only creed of a Christian in the future Church, and all differences will be reconciled, all manner of sectarianism will perish, in order that children of the same God may worship Him as their common Father.

I must acknowledge another fact with the profoundest gratitude and that is, that you have not only allowed me to enjoy cordial, and affectionate, and friendly intercourse with you at public and private meetings, but have also permitted me to preach from your pulpits. But for your kind permission I should never have been able, during my sojourn in this country, to offer congregational prayers week after week. I can, certainly, and I do every day, offer my individual prayers unto God, but it is a privilege to be enabled to pray with brothers and sisters in His sacred tabernacle, and I am very glad indeed that you waived all questions of doctrine in asking me to come and occupy your pulpits. When from your pulpits I call upon you as brother to worship my Father and your Father, I feel with peculiar vividness that we are all brethren, and that the house of God is in some measure realized in England when Indians and Englishmen, when Christians and Theists unite together in the same chapel in worshipping their common Father. I

hope I shall have an opportunity in future of expressing my feelings more fully on this subject; but at present, before resuming my seat, let me repeat that I feel very great pleasure in receiving the vote of thanks which you have unanimously proposed to me, and I really feel thankful for the kind words you have used in wishing me prosperity and success. You have often assured me that the work which I am carrying on in my country has your best wishes, and that you heartily sympathize with me in that great work, and pray for its success. I need hardly say that such assurances greatly encourage me. Oftentimes in my native country my heart was about to sink when difficulties and trials gathered around me frowningly; I felt that I could not stand up and do the Lord's work; the trials were so great, the difficulties were so overwhelming. At such critical moments I naturally felt anxious for some words of sympathy from the far West. A few letters came to me now and then, and I looked upon them as providential; they cheered me and animated me, and conclusively proved to me that when my brethren in my own country were wanting in sympathy, and were ready to persecute me, England would animate my failing heart and gladden my sorrowful soul. This has been realized in a most wonderful manner since my arrival here; not merely those correspondents whose animating letters I received in India, but hundreds and thousands have come forward to sympathize with me, have extended to me the right hand of spiritual fellowship, and have assured me that their hearts are with me. When, therefore, I go back to India, I shall carry your good wishes with me, and shall declare throughout the length and breadth of my great country that there are thousands of Englishmen and Englishwomen who, from the bottom of their hearts, have assured me of their sympathy; and I have no doubt

that your sympathy will have a marvellous effect in encouraging my countrymen to move onwards in the blessed work of reformation in which they are engaged. (Loud applause.)

## **RELIGIOUS AND SOCIAL LIBERTY**

**AN ADDRESS AT THE ANNUAL COLLATION OF THE BRITISH AND  
FOREIGN UNITARIAN ASSOCIATION,  
AT THE CRYSTAL PALACE**

*Thursday, June 9, 1870*

### **INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES**

THIS meeting was held at the Crystal Palace, on Thursday, June 9, 1870, W. C. Venning, Esq. in the chair. After "the health of the Queen" had been loyally responded to, the chairman introduced the sentiment, "Civil and Religious Equality all the world over." In responding to this sentiment, Sir John Bowring said, that although he was one of those who always liked to look on the bright side of things, he could not anticipate the time when the sentiment would be no longer needed. We lived in an age of disputation ; but as the rocks and stones were rounded and smoothed by the waves that washed over them, so he hoped that the questions brought under discussion would come to be considered in that spirit of brotherhood of which their friend from India was so distinguished a representative. As one who had been privileged to sit in one of the many temples in Bengal, in which the unity and the spirituality of God were proclaimed to reverent listeners and worshippers, he (Sir John Bowring) could bear testimony to the fact that the efforts of Boboo Keshub Chunder Sen and his colleagues had not been in vain, and that multitudes were being taught in Hindustan, and even farther East, that the spirit of religion was superior to all

its forms. He had written, before coming into the room, a few lines anticipating the glorious future :—

“Tell us, when shall all men gather  
In one vast cathedral hall,  
Worshipping a common Father,  
Leading, guiding, loving all?

World's the circle, God the centre,  
Where nor war nor hate shall enter;  
All that severs man unheeding,  
All that links and fuses blending,  
  
All from heavenly founts proceeding,  
All to heavenly issues tending;  
Good supplanting evil; gladness  
Scattering every shade of sadness.”

(Applause.) Let all look forward to that future, believing that they had a mission confided to them. It was a delightful thought for those who were descending into the valley of age and standing adjacent to the sepulchre, to know that the God of progress ruling now would rule for ever. As associated with the great work of progress, he desired to propose health and happiness and a long and useful life to our eloquent and devout Indian guest, Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen. (Applause.)

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, who was received with loud applause, said—

#### RELIGIOUS AND SOCIAL LIBERTY

I rise to acknowledge with heart-felt gratitude the toast which has just been proposed and accepted in so cordial a manner. I am fully convinced that you really feel a loving interest in me as an humble,

representative of India and of the Brahmo Somaj. Any honour that you do me is an honour done to my country and my Church; and you have indeed shown a very kind appreciation of the great work in which we are engaged. What Sir John Bowring has just said with regard to the progress of liberty in the western world is applicable to all mankind. In our country we see every day how the darkness of intellectual, moral, and spiritual ignorance is being removed and how the light of liberty is dawning. Among all castes and sects in India we see the progress of liberty and true enlightenment. The two great instruments wherewith Hinduism has for many years kept down India are idolatry and caste—stupendous engines indeed for keeping large masses of mankind in the bonds of spiritual and social tyranny; but happily they are both losing their hold on the people. I am glad to say—and God be thanked for this grand consummation—that many a man and woman in India has already been emancipated from the evils of idolatry and caste. We see on all sides this work of enfranchisement going on, as the necessary result of English education. Every educated native naturally and almost unconsciously learns to protest against these two great evils which have so long acted harmfully upon the interests of our country. The ladies present here will be glad to know that many of their Indian sisters have already begun to attend our Theistic chapels in order to offer their prayers to the One True God, and to show practically that they have severed themselves from idolatry and caste, and all the injurious customs and institutions connected with them. These are cheering signs. Every man who has paid any attention to the social condition of India must admit that it is

impossible to ensure the real welfare of the country unless and until caste is wholly eradicated, for it is this that prevents the realization of the spirit of true brotherhood. There are many temples, it is true, in my country, where God's name is chanted ; there are many fraternities and societies engaged in the work of promoting Theistic worship ; but when we come to our own homes we find there the influence of caste acting as a great obstacle in the way of true progress. It is then the duty of all native reformers to do their best to promote the worship of the One True God, and to destroy idolatry and caste. These two great evils, as I have said, are giving way under the influence of advancing religious liberty.

We are greatly indebted to you for the many valuable religious books which England has for many years past sent to India. We must also acknowledge our gratitude to those pious and great men who lived in England and other countries in Europe, whose influence not only continues to this day in those countries, but is also felt in many an Indian home and heart. Thus bonds of a moral and spiritual nature are being established between the minds and souls of your countrymen and mine, through books and through religious life. Many of your books are read in my country, and few works, I think, are read with greater interest than those of Channing. You could not have adopted a better means for promoting the cause of social and religious liberty in India than the circulation of such works. You no doubt remember that remarkable passage in which Channing defines a free man, beginning with the words "I call him free." That definition of freedom has been accepted by thousands of enlightened men in India, and I trust that those who have read

those beautiful words will act out their spirit in their own lives. Unless we become thoroughly emancipated from all manner of error, delusion, and social and religious tyranny, we cannot be regarded as truly religious and pious. We must not allow ourselves to be enslaved by dogmas and articles of faith ; they set up barriers between man and man, between race and race. You, my Unitarian friends, must acknowledge that there are thousands in whose hearts the spirit of Christ dwells, who yet refuse to call themselves Christians, and they are right in so refusing. If Christ were to appear among us to-day, I have no doubt he would be pleased to see such men follow truth and God, even at the risk of making themselves unpopular among so-called Christians. All that Christ requires of you and me—of Europeans and Indians—is the love of God and man. “In every nation he that feareth God and worketh righteousness is accepted with Him.” That is the spirit of the Gospel of Christ. I never put myself forward as a Christian, and I never will, but I hope there is in me love and respect for Christ, and a desire to realize the spirit of Christ,—by which I mean that true and sweet communion with God which Christ himself so greatly enjoyed, and in order to enjoy which, he used now and then to go up to the hills and mountains. If we have that spiritual communion with God, we are Christians in spirit. Let us not lay too much stress on the name “Christian”. The spirit of Christian life, the blessed spirit of faith and purity which Christ taught, ought to find a place in every heart. I should not at all recognize a man as a true Christian unless his life thoroughly convinced me that there was in that man the spirit of Christ. And I would protest against that form of irreligion and infidelity which is

spreading fast among different sections of the Christian community under the guise of morality, piety, philanthropy and patriotism. All this is outward morality which often hides underneath it dreadful amount of evil in men's hearts. That is not Christ's morality ; that is not Divine morality. He wants of us nothing but the sanctification of the heart, and every man of pure heart he would accept. I am sure that Christ, if he were to appear among us now, would say that there are many in the heathen world who are real Christians. I do not, then, care to inquire whether I ought to call myself a Christian or not. I prefer the name of Theist, by which I mean a believer in the One True God ; and if humbly, by means of prayer and faith, I can place myself constantly and eternally at the feet of the Lord my God, my Father, my Saviour, my Redeemer, my All-in-all, I shall have compassed the destiny of life. I covet not names or distinctions. If Christians want to shut me out from their sympathy and love, they can do so ; but I know you are not disposed to do so. You, at least, are not so much wedded to dogmas as to insist upon my saying "ay" to certain logical propositions. I hope and believe that you have hearts large enough to take in Theists of all countries, all our brethren in India and elsewhere, who believe in the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man. (Applause.) I know that in my country there are men who do not even like to hear the name of Christ uttered. How shall I treat them ? Shall I send them away ? No, I would go and humbly ask them to begin to pray. I say, "Do not take the name of Christ at all ; do not read the Gospel now if you do not like to read it." I preach to them natural and catholic truth ; I ask them to pray without ceasing, to forget the morrow,

to cast away worldly-mindedness, and false and killing prudence; I ask them to be spiritually-minded; and then, when they have become so, I have invariably found that they appreciate Christ, and thank him from the bottom of their hearts. (Applause.) If you come to India with the spirit of Christ, the spirit of faith and resignation, which finds its expression in "Thy will be done, not mine", you will do a great deal towards the salvation of my country. But pray, spare me and my countrymen the infliction of antiquated and lifeless dogmas. They have never saved a nation; they will not save India. If you want to bring your Protestantism, and your Catholicism, and your other *isms* into India, why, there is no room there for so many things. We have not accommodation enough for your vast theological libraries, nor have we time enough to wade through ten thousand folios of academic divinity, and to prosecute studies so vast and varied. To understand them aright, I must learn several languages, and I must solve many complicated metaphysical, ethnological, historical, and geographical problems. Christ does not tell me to go through that long and tedious way. He does not ask me to seek life in dry bones. He tells me that "the letter killeth," and that "the spirit giveth life". I, therefore, say good-bye to those learned Christian divines who wish to overload us with books and doctrines, with stereotyped phrases and outward rites. I wish to approach God in a simple and living way. I want a religion which will give me peace. I do not mean worldly peace or comfort. My religion tells me to follow a less comfortable and a less smooth way than many Christians I know like to adopt, or ever practically do adopt. My religion teaches me self-sacrifice. If we do

not allow ourselves to be crucified as Christ did, there is no hope of salvation for us. We must every moment crucify our evil desires and our corrupt inclinations, every moment we must try to sacrifice all that is false and untrue in ourselves, and we must ever be ready to sacrifice our life, if need be, for the sake of glorifying truth and God. This brings me to another doctrine.—I fear I have almost converted the dinner-table into a pulpit for preaching doctrines and dogmas, but still I feel tempted to say one word on this subject.—There are many who seem to think that these Indian Theists, the members of the Brahmo Somaj, do not accept the name Christian, and refuse to undergo the rite of baptism, simply because they would thereby get themselves at once and thoroughly excommunicated by their kinsmen and friends,—that they are influenced by the fear of social persecution. I protest against such an accusation vigorously and emphatically. I will never allow this charge to be laid against my Theistic friends. I know there are many honest inquiries after truth in India ; many pious and devout Brahmos who are not afraid of social persecution ; many of them have been already cut off from the society of those near and dear to them, and they have gone through many acts of self-denial and self-sacrifice in order to serve God. If they become Christians they will perhaps please the Christian missionaries in India, but they do not care to please men. Why, then, do they not go through the rite of baptism ? Well, it is said, that the doctrine of Christian Atonement is very difficult to believe, and that it entails upon men suffering and self-sacrifice. I think it is an easy doctrine, for it comes to me as a logical proposition. “Believe that Jesus Christ carried away the sins of the world, and then

you are saved"—I could readily believe that, and yet at the next moment might find the same amount of corruption and defilement in my heart as before. All I care to do is to cleanse my heart, to purify my soul, and that is salvation. That is all I wish to do, and that is surely far more difficult than anything on the face of the earth. Believing in a doctrine, saying "ay" to a theological proposition, may be easy enough. It is my conviction that before the throne of the Almighty and Holy God, Christian and heathen nations stand on the same level, and every man is to be judged by the high and supreme standard of holiness as it is in Him. If a Christian commits a murder, Christ will not take upon his shoulders that murder simply because the man believes in him as his Redeemer. No, Christ will say to that man, "Go and repent before you are accepted of God"; and so he says to you and me, and to every humble man that comes to him for guidance and advice. He does not send me away under a delusion and a deception, he brings me under hard and rigid tests ; he tells me to look into my heart and find out whether there is any impurity there or not. If there is, I stand convicted before God's throne, however I may wish to justify myself. My Christian friends may say, "All your sins have been taken away, you are emancipated." No, my beloved friends, you must not teach men to deceive themselves in that way. If there is actually something wrong within me, some amount of depravity, I must wash it off before I can expect to enjoy peace. My days must be as gloomy as my nights, my days of prosperity as frightful and painful as my days of adversity, so long as sin remains in my heart. Then, Christian friends, if you wish to teach and help us, give us all that is good in your life ; but do not boast of

imagined superiority on the ground of certain dogmas. You have found a better religion than many of my countrymen have, but do not think that you are for that reason morally and spiritually superior to the so-called heathen world. I tell you there are many men and women in my country who though steeped in idolatry and superstition lead pious and pure lives, and whose exemplary character ought to be imitated by Christian men and women. (Applause.) Let us, then, learn from each other, and respect each other. Let us not say, "That is the heathen world, and this is the Christian world ; those are men doomed to eternal perdition, and these are men that have been selected for heaven"; let us rather say that there are good things and bad things in each, and that, unless all that is evil is washed away, no man, whatever his creed may be, is accepted of God. Cut away all kind of tyranny, all manner of demoralizing influence, be unfettered, and stand as free men and women before the eyes of our Heavenly Father. He is Christ's follower and truly a Christian who is emancipated, whose heart and soul enjoy purity and liberty, who can say, "That is evil, and I shall not have that evil; this is a time-hallowed prejudice,—time-hallowed though it be, I protest against it; there is an established institution, established though it be, I shall not have it, because it is injurious." Then we shall cast off the bondage of sectarian dogmas and lifeless traditions, and rejoice in the liberty of true redemption from sin and error. Then as free men and women we shall stand before God, and rejoice that we are not separated from each other as Europeans or Asiatics, as Hindus or Christians, but that we are all pure Theists, believers in the One True God—a happy family of God's devoted children.

I fear I have gone into forbidden territory, but I hope you will forgive me, for I have been carried away by my feelings. I thank you for the affectionate manner in which you have wished me health and peace, and a long and useful life. If it please God to spare my life, I hope and trust that it will be devoted wholly and entirely to His service.

## AT BRISTOL (FIRST VISIT)

SERMON ON ‘NEW BIRTH’ IN LEWIN’S MEAD CHAPEL,  
AN ADDRESS AT THE VICTORIA ROOMS AND SOIREE AT  
THE RED LODGE

*Saturday, June 11 to Wednesday, June 15, 1870*

### ARRIVAL AT BRISTOL

MR. SEN left Londor Saturday, June 11, and proceeded to Bristol, where he and his relative were received at Red Lodge House, the residence of Miss Mary Carpenter, who, when at Calcutta in 1866, had warmly sympathized with him in his movement for pure Theistic worship, and the improvement of the condition of the female sex. Here first he took up his residence in an English home, the arrangements in which are so strangely different from those in his country. What struck him most was that the servants were assembled with the family in daily worship. It was most interesting to those assembled for our Hindu friend to conduct service on two occasions.

### SERMON

On Sunday morning Mr. Sen preached to a crowded congregation in Lewin’s Mead Chapel, where he occupied the pulpit of the late Rev. Dr. Lant Carpenter, the friend of Ram Mohun Roy ; in that place the noble Rajah listened to him for the last time, as he preached of the Prophet’s cloud, no bigger than a man’s hand, but which brought fertilizing rain over the whole land. Surely that is now being fulfilled ! Mr. Sen preached on the “New Birth”. He made a touching and remarkable allusion to his great predecessor in the prayer with which he concluded the service. It was as follows :—

## PRAYER

I especially offer prayer for the soul of that illustrious man who came from my country to this country, and whose remains lie here. Nourish his soul and heart with strength and purity, and piety, that he may, O Lord, find the blessings of communion with Thee through everlasting ages. And have mercy, my Father, upon all my brothers and sisters gathered in this chapel this morning ; sanctify their hearts, purify their resolutions and aspirations, and O our loving God, gather us together in Thy holy family, that we may learn to worship Thee in spirit and in truth as our common Father, in time and eternity. The blessing of the holy Lord be with you all. Amen.

## PILGRIMAGE TO THE RAJA'S GRAVE

In the afternoon, Mr. Sen made a pilgrimage to the Raja's grave. In accordance with the known wishes of the deceased, the noble stranger had been first laid in a shady spot in the garden of the house where he breathed his last surrounded by deeply sorrowing friends; but, as his distinguished countryman, Dwarka Nath Tagore, wished to erect a suitable monument over his grave, the coffin was removed, in 1841, to the beautiful cemetery of Arno's Vale, where a noble-looking Oriental monument marks the sacred spot. Mr. Sen was deeply interested in the beautiful spot, and did not leave the tomb until, kneeling beside it, surrounded by his sympathizing friends, he had engaged in earnest prayer. He then inscribed his name in the book kept at the lodge for Hindu visitants.

## VISITS INSTITUTIONS IN BRISTOL

Mr. Sen came to Bristol so exhausted by his London campaign, that he was unable to give more than a hurried

glance at the various institutions, the memory of which he would have liked to carry to India, presenting, as they did, types of benevolent work quite unknown there. Still, he saw, with evident appreciation of their intention, the well-managed schools for girls and infants, where future teachers were being trained while assisting in giving instruction ; the Ragged School, where every useful appliance was provided for the lowest of the population ; the Workman's Hall, a superior club house for the working-classes ; the certified Industrial School, where miserable vagrant boys were being trained into self-supporting intelligent citizens ; and the Reformatory School for girls. The remarkable beauties of the neighbourhood, and the many pages of English history revealed in the city and its vicinity he had not time to glance at.

#### ADDRESS

It had been desired to give Mr. Sen a great public reception at Bristol the Mayor having promised to preside ; but the time of his visit having been deferred, and a warmly-contested election fully occupying the public mind, the audience at his public Address at the Victoria Rooms was of a limited though warmly appreciating nature. He astonished and delighted the audience by the powerful and logical arrangement of his subject, his discriminating praise and candid criticism of the British people, and his ardent patriotism, no less than by his graceful ease and perfect mastery of the English language.

#### SOIREE AND DISCUSSIONS

On the following evening a *soiree* was arranged to give those who wished to learn personally from Mr. Sen himself the nature of his religious movement, an opportunity of asking such questions as they desired. The fine

Elizabethan oak drawing-room of the Red Lodge was beautifully decorated for this interesting occasion, and about a hundred and fifty guests were assembled, among them several clergymen, dissenting ministers, magistrates, and others who felt it a privilege to give their friend a welcome. Many questions were asked and answered and though his answer to the query, “What do you mean by *salvation*? ” might not have been in accordance with the views of many, yet none could deny that he stated what was the true end and aim of all religion.

#### IDEA OF AN INDIAN ASSOCIATION

It was proposed at this meeting to establish an Association which might co-operate with Mr. Sen in his great work of ameliorating the condition of his countrymen. To this he gladly assented, and especially asked for aid in promoting female education. The lateness of the hour, however, prevented any step being then taken. It was earnestly desired that he should return to Bristol before leaving England, to complete what he had commenced, and give some definite idea of what he desired.

The scheme of this Association was afterwards worked out and Mr. Sen approved of it and thought it would be of great value, and supply a felt want. On the 9th of September he revisited Bristol, and spoke at the inauguration of the Association, an account of which will be found elsewhere.

## **AT BATH**

**AN ADDRESS ON ‘ENGLAND’S DUTIES TOWARDS INDIA’,**

**AT THE GUILDHALL, BATH**

*Wednesday, June 15, 1870*

**INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES**

BABOO Keshub Chunder Sen, whose appearance in England as the advocate of the claims of his fellow-countrymen in India, awakened so much interest, gave an address at the Guildhall, Bath, on Wednesday, June 15, on “England’s Duties towards India,” to a large and appreciative audience. The large room was crowded, and the eloquence as well as the sincerity and enthusiasm of the speaker deeply impressed the audience who testified their appreciation of his ability by frequent applause. The chair was taken by the Mayor, T. W. Gibbs Esq., who, in introducing the lecturer, said:—He had on previous occasions remarked that it was one of the most agreeable duties connected with the office he had the honour to hold, that of attending the meetings of eminent persons who had distinguished themselves in various departments of thought, and who desired to lay their views before a Bath audience. There were many things, he thought, which ought to make them regard the present occasion as one of distinguished interest. He said they must be all aware that the Hindoo gentleman who had honoured them that evening was widely renowned for his intellectual ability and his remarkable eloquence, as also for the great mastery he had obtained over a language which, although not alien, at the same time was not his own. He was likewise remarkable for earnest zeal in bringing about the reformat-

tion of the Hindoo religion. When a Christian audience knew that a Hindoo was strenuously advocating the abolition of caste, that he aimed at the extermination of idolatry, and when they thought of the sacrifices of *Juggernaut*, the slavery of women, the barbarities of the *Suttee*, and all the murderous practices and superstitions of that country, he need go no farther to account for the interest which welcomed Mr. Sen upon that platform. In Bath especially, he should anticipate Mr. Sen's lecture would be heard with very great interest; because this city had from the days of Clive and Hastings down to those of Napier, Havelock, and Lawrence, been the favourite resort of those men who had distinguished themselves in India, and around whom were many recollections of imperishable glory. With regard to the immediate subject of the evening, he might say that the duties of England in relation to India opened a wide field of consideration and discussion. The interest which welcomed him upon that platform could be well understood, both as regarded moral obligation, international jurisprudence, and political philosophy, which they might be assured would receive ample manipulation from their distinguished guest, from whom he would no longer detain them. Before sitting down, he wished to tell them that he (Mr. Sen) would be happy to answer any questions which the audience might put to him with regard to the prospects and condition of that important country.

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, upon rising, was greeted with loud and prolonged applause.

#### ENGLAND'S DUTIES TOWARDS INDIA

He commenced his discourse by calling their attention to the many important changes which had taken

place in India during the last fifty years. The whole social organization has been roused and galvanized into new life. In some places, unfortunately, the people were drifting to scepticism, reckless habits of thought, and gross materialism. We generally find such a state of things in times of transition. After years of despotism and slavery, when the mind of man rouses itself suddenly in order to receive the light of liberty and truth, although a fortunate few do, under the guidance of God's Holy Spirit, embrace the truth and obtain comfort and peace for their agitated and anxious hearts, others there are who wildly run to the other extreme, and forsaking spiritual despotism, become absolutely free from all restraint. They abuse the sacred prerogative of liberty, and become absolutely reckless in thought and action. Many of the books published here on the Continent of late years have found their way into India, and they have tended directly or indirectly to strengthen the spirit of scepticism there. Unless the progress of this evil be arrested, the influence of civilization will have rescued thousands from one evil only to plunge them into another. Education, nevertheless, has done wonders, and we may look forward with great hope to the future in this direction. It is, therefore, the first duty of England towards India to employ all possible agencies and means to spread liberal education throughout the land. It is her duty to establish schools over the whole length and breadth of the country. And if male education is important, the education of women is infinitely more so, because we always find that no nation attains to any excellence or greatness unless the women are properly educated. You may feel proud of the number of youths who have won university honours—their faces

full of moral and intellectual earnestness ; but if you are far-sighted, if you have the power to look into the future, you must admit that these are only the work of one generation ; and were the English, through any calamity, to leave the country, and English rule to cease, in the next generation perhaps the rays of enlightenment might be altogether lost in darkness. A strong reaction might neutralize the present effects of education. But if you educate the women, you allow the stream of education to flow on for ages. If you train Indian mothers and wives, you prevent the succeeding generation from growing up in the superstitions of the country. It is for these reasons that the work of female education is so peculiarly important. And in promoting this great work, there are delicate customs and feelings which you must take into consideration. There are habits and prejudices interwoven with the life of the nation, and if you venture to introduce sudden innovations, you will perhaps alarm the people and keep them back for many years. It is, therefore, necessary that reformers should act with great caution in this matter. We must train up female teachers that they may carry on the work in a feminine spirit and with tender and affectionate hearts. (Applause.) The work of educating women belongs legitimately to women, and therefore it should be entrusted to native females, trained and qualified for the work. But if we leave it in the hands of men, who do not and cannot understand female society, they will fail to produce the desired result. In this matter the support of private individuals in England is a necessity. The Government will do all in their power to educate men, and they have begun to educate women ; but individuals can do things which Government cannot possibly do, and I hope my friends

here, and in other parts of England, will organize a movement to rescue Indian women from ignorance and superstition. I have laid considerable stress on education, because I believe that it will remedy all the evils in India. I myself must own what wonderful effect English education has had upon me. (Loud applause.) If, therefore I find that in all the great cities and villages of India there are colleges and schools carrying on this great work of native education, and allowing it to penetrate the masses of society, and that female teachers are extensively engaged in communicating the blessings they have received to less fortunate sisters, then I shall rejoice, and rejoice abundantly.

Mr. Sen then spoke of the terrible evil wrought in India by the introduction of the liquor traffic, the abolition of which he regarded as the second duty of England towards India. He then gave a brief description of the Brahmo Somaj, in which he said that they tried to reform the marriage customs of the country, and to make marriage what it ought to be—a spiritual union established by God between heart and heart, and soul to soul. After dwelling upon the obligation which England was under to India, to spread the truths of religion and the benefits of education among her subjects in that land, the lecturer spoke of his country and its glory in past ages in glowing panegyric. While other nations that are now in a state of refinement and civilization were sunk in ignorance and barbarism, India possessed a very high order of civilization. There was a system of astronomy formerly in India that has excited the wonder and admiration of succeeding ages. In ancient times Indian ladies came forward and took part in public undertakings and wrote books. In the early Hindu literature we

find the names of Indian ladies who put important religious questions to their husbands and teachers, demanding proper answers. I can never look upon the redeeming features of India's past history without feeling a thrill of patriotic fire running through my heart. Proud of our nationality, we shall ask you to give us all the good things you have in England, but not your corruptions. Let the stream of enlightenment and knowledge which you send forth to my country promote morality and religion without sweeping away Indian nationality. You are as much responsible as we are for the jealous and careful preservation of everything that is good and ennobling in Indian society. Therefore I beg all who are able, to study Indian life, manners, and history, and to give up all those narrow ideas which many Englishmen entertain with respect to India. In your Parliament you generally introduce Indian subjects for discussion at the end of the session, when the honourable members have been fatigued and exhausted by their labours. You should not treat India as though it were a country peopled with savages. India is a vast country, numbering 180,000,000 of human souls and speaking twenty different languages. Such is the country you are called upon to rule. An awful and tremendous power rests in your hands, and if you like you can abuse it and revel in most ignoble and shocking triumphs; or you can use your prerogatives rightly and in a Christian-like manner, and you may succeed in raising and saving 180,000,000 of the children of God from intellectual darkness, social impurity, and moral degradation. Run, therefore, to the rescue of India, and save my country —now. Ladies and gentlemen, I hope you have not come merely to hear how a native of Bengal can speak the English language. I hope you have not assembled merely to satisfy

your curiosity, but that you have come for a higher and nobler purpose; and I trust that your interest in our glorious country will be so far excited and aroused that you will not rest satisfied until all the evils in the administration of India are completely swept away. Before men you may sound your trumpets, but remember the all-searching eyes of the Divine Ruler, by Whom you are held responsible, and from Whose hands shall flow perennial streams of everlasting reward if you respond to His call. Ladies and gentlemen, and Mr. Mayor, I thank you all for the kind attention with which you have heard me.

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

A vote of thanks to the lecturer was proposed by Mr. W. Hunt, seconded by the Rev. J. Macnaught, and on being put to the meeting was carried by acclamation. A similar vote to the Mayor for presiding concluded the proceedings.

*N. B.*—The present lecture is not identical with the one bearing a similar title, which Mr. Sen delivered in London, on the 24th of May, but like most of his provincial addresses it goes over some of the same ground. Only those portions of the present address are retained which are special to itself.—Ed.

## AT LEICESTER

AN ADDRESS ON ‘INDIAN REFORMS,’ AT THE TEMPERANCE  
HALL, LEICESTER

*Friday, June 17, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY

ON Friday, June 17, Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen delivered a lecture on “Indian Reforms” in the Temperance Hall, Leicester, to a numerous audience, composed of members of all sects and parties, the platform being occupied by representative men of the various religious denominations and political creeds in the town, amongst whom were the Rev. J. N. Bennie, T. Stevenson, J. J. Goadby, C. C. Coe, R. Harley, J. C. Pike, H. Wilkinson, S. Stone, Esq., Aldermen T. W. Hodges, Geo. Baines, and J. Stafford, Councillors T. F. Johnson, W. H. Walker, Jas. Thompson, W. Kemson, J. H. Ellis, H. T. Chambers, Messrs. E. Clephan, T. M. Evans, J. Harrap, and F. Stone. The Mayor, G. Stevenson Esq., occupied the chair, and briefly introduced the lecturer, who was received most enthusiastically.

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen Said—

### INDIAN REFORMS

The present religious and social condition of India ought to excite the deepest interest and sympathy of the people of England. They would certainly admit that Providence had for wise and benevolent purposes connected the destinies of the two countries. In order that India might be emancipated from all those evils from which she had suffered for many many years, the merciful God had entrusted the political and

social interests of her inhabitants to Great Britain. It was necessary, therefore, that all the people of England should study and understand the present state of his country. The more the condition of India was properly understood and appreciated here, the more, he believed, would the British people be in a position to do justice to the millions of people committed to their care, and the more earnestly would they try to remedy those serious defects which at present existed in the government of that country, and to introduce important and urgent reforms. It was his honest and firm conviction that the British heart, whatever might be said against it, was generous: if, therefore, England could but understand accurately the state of affairs in India, she would, he hoped, do justice to India. (Applause.) But unfortunately in this country there were very few who cared to pay much attention to the affairs of his country. In fact, the moral and social condition of India was a subject exceedingly difficult for foreigners to understand and grasp. It was therefore his desire, and would be his endeavour, to give information of the actual wants of that country, in order that they might be supplied. It afforded him profound gratification to be able to bear testimony to the fact that England had done wonders in the way of intellectually and socially elevating the condition of his countrymen. After speaking of these improvements in detail, the lecturerer said that the British Government and the British nation had certainly every reason to congratulate themselves on these glorious results of their administration. For all these, he offered this country his most heartfelt thanks. But they woud allow him to say that to rule India was not an easy thing. Many people seemed to think that India was inhabited by a parcel of savages, that it was

a small country, and that they could trifle with the destinies of its inhabitants ; that the ruling class might do what they liked. They would allow him to say that India was a great country ; it boasted a glorious antiquity, and had a more glorious future before it. (Applause.) Every honest Indian must feel proud, and his heart must glow with patriotic ardour and enthusiasm, as he turned his eyes backward and saw the grand and glorious civilization that India enjoyed when England and other surrounding countries in the west were in a state of barbarism and ignorance. (Hear, hear.) The more he reflected on this, the more proud he became of his nationality. They must remember that there were 180,000,000 of people in the continent of India, whose interests had been entrusted to their safe keeping, and could they for one moment believe that they held India for the sake of England, for the gratification of their own selfish ends ? He, for one, stood up to protest against this theory, unfortunately still entertained by some : but he believed that, amongst true statesmen and generous-hearted real Englishmen, such a theory could no longer find favour. (Applause.) The days for maltreating his countrymen and denying them justice, were, he hoped, gone, and gone for ever. (Applause.) The days when Englishmen believed they could trifle with that country with impunity were gone by, and now he hoped that every Englishman believed that if grave injustice was done to India it would recoil tremendously on England. (Hear, hear.) If they were guilty of doing injustice to his country, they would be called away from it by that God by whom they were entrusted with it. It was, therefore, their interest to meet the wants of the country, and to further all necessary reforms. Their first duty was to spread education

far and wide. (Applause.) And they should do all in their power to promote female education. (Applause.) That was a work of special and peculiar importance to his country ; for if women were denied education, reformation there might be, but that reformation must necessarily be shallow and superficial, and would not exercise a deep and abiding influence. (Hear, hear.) They must give India good mothers and good wives, in order that they might train up children in the fear and love of God, and in all those great and good ideas which were exceedingly important at the present day. He hoped that his friends in England would do all in their power, by personal example and influence and active sympathy, to strengthen the hands of the reformers in India who were promoting the work of female education. (Applause.) If some of the ladies could go out to India and undertake the mission of emancipating their sisters there from caste, and ignorance, and prejudice, what a glorious thing it would be ; they would receive the everlasting and abiding reward which God dispensed to those who consecrated their lives to the blessed work of philanthropy and charity. (Applause.) Speaking of the Brahmo Somaj, Mr. Sen expressed his thankfulness that his countrymen had been enabled to organize this national association of Theists, whose business was not only to pray unto the One True God, but to promote practical social reform in all possible ways. (Applause.) They were poor in resources and small in number, not strong, not mighty—not many mighty, not many strong were called—weak, helpless men, who had been persecuted and annoyed in many cases by their orthodox Hindu countrymen ; yet there they were, humbly and quietly going on with that work with which Providence had entrusted them. Noise-

lessly and silently flowed in India the stream of national reformation—now and then it assumed awful proportions and directed its great force and power to sweep away the accumulated errors and idolatry of ages and the embankments of social corruption—and yet, after a time subsiding, and quietly and silently resuming its course—a stream that carried with it all that was good in the east and the west, and fertilised in its course the hearts and souls of men, and produced abundant harvests of peace and prosperity, purity and holiness—a stream that came from God Himself, its primitive fountain head, and flowed down in inspiration through individual souls and national life, and would one day carry the bark of Indian society into the haven of purity and peace. (Applause.)

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The Rev. J. N. Bennie in moving a vote of thanks to the lecturer eulogized the very noble and eloquent address to which they had all listened with so much interest, and, he trusted, also with so much profit. He went on to say that he could not forbear for a moment alluding to the great and noble principles which their Indian friend had reminded them of. His would be a voice of instruction as well as of rebuke ; and it could not but have done English citizens good to hear, coming from the other side of the world, the grand declaration of the eternal dogma, the Fatherhood of God, and the brotherhood of man. (Applause.) He believed that the days were fast passing away when it would be possible for the honest and intelligent Christians to suppose that Christianity was bound up either in special ecclesiastical organizations, or in special metaphysical doctrines, of limited extent. (Loud applause.) And, therefore, as a minister of Christ he hailed with thankfulness the

information that in the vast continent of India the proclamation was at last going forth that there is one God, the Father of us all, and that we are all brethren one with another. (Applause.) Their friend spoke of the ministers from whose lips that mighty message was going forth, as if they were poor and weak; but surely they were not poor with such a possession as that—surely the lips could not be weak that made that ancient declaration which must sooner or later conquer the world, and win it to Him that would keep it. (Applause.) These two grand truths were the very pillars and sinews of Christianity, and wherever they heard of a vast reformation being commenced, and a great country throwing aside idolatry, ignorance and intemperance, caste and polygamy, there they would rejoice to know that the work of the Son of Man was being effectually done, and that there a ray was going forth from the Eternal Light which lighteth every man, that there was good in the Hindu as well as in the Christian, else their Christianity would have no meaning in it,—and hence they thanked God that He had sent them His living epistle to remind them of the truth they were apt to lose sight of in the midst of their own petty and insignificant differences. (Loud applause.) But there was another most necessary and glorious truth, to which he could not but for a moment allude, and it was this: he rejoiced to hear this Indian say that the last thing he would do was to give up his nationality. Because he believed in a God of Providence, he believed the last thing God Wanted a man to do would be to give up his nationality. Let them cling to all the good that God had given, and to every pure and simple institution ; and let them cast away for ever the poor and petty ambition that they were meant to make all men everywhere English. Let

them be content if they made them true and living men. The cheer which their friend's remarks with reference to intemperance called forth, made him feel how wrong the Government was in promoting a traffic in India which was the means of demoralizing and enslaving a great population. If Christian missionaries would bear in mind that they had to testify of the living God, and not to bring the Hindus to think exactly as they did, they would have a far mightier blessing resting on their work, and a far larger harvest given in return for their labours. But if Mr. Sen's voice had been one of gratitude, of rebuke, of instruction, it was also a voice of immense hope. They heard that in that vast continent, of which they were apt to think as covered with spiritual darkness, there were clear and unmistakable signs of the day breaking, and they might be encouraged to believe that not only were these signs to be found in India, but in our own land; for the very demons their friend called upon them to arise and slay there, were the very demons they were called upon to arise and slay here—the demons of ignorance and intemperance. They found that redeemed humanity in India was waging the same war that redeemed humanity was waging here; and he believed he spoke as a Christian—expressing the thought, the thankful thought and conviction of Christian—that the day would not be far distant when humanity must at last acknowledge its true and Divine Head, and must so win a lasting victory over evil, which he believed all the struggles in which they had to engage were meant to lead them on and prepare them for. Lastly, they owed thanks to him who had addressed them, for his true and Christian example. He found evils crushing his countrymen, and he rose and came to the ends of the earth that he might put an end to those

evils, and set free his brethren. And if they did the same in their own spheres, surely they would in their own hearts and lives feel that they were waging a war which was destined to be victorious over all the powers of evil,—that they were brother soldiers in the same army as Keshub Chunder Sen, and fighting under the same banner, and should at last share in one glorious and eternal victory.  
(Applause.)

The Rev. R. Harley seconded the motion, which was carried.

Mr. Sen briefly replied, and the proceedings terminated with a vote of thanks to the Mayor.

*N.B.—This lecture was so similar to the previous one, given in Bath, that only a few passages of it have been retained.—Ed.*

## AT BIRMINGHAM

### AN ADDRESS ON 'THE DUTIES OF CHRISTIAN MISSIONARIES IN INDIA', IN THE MASONIC HALL, BIRMINGHAM

*Monday, June 20, 1870*

#### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

A MEETING was held in the Masonic Hall, on Monday, June 20, to welcome the eminent Hindu Reformer, Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen. The Mayor Mr. T. Prime, presided, and there was a crowded attendance. Among those on the platform were the Revs. C. Vince, G. B. Johnston, J. J. Brown, H. W. Crosskey, C. Clarke, G. J. Emanuel, B.A., W. Gibson, D. Madinnis, G. Follows, J. Gordon, E. Myers, Alderman Ryland, Dr. Sebastian Evans, Mr. W. Middlemore, Alderman Osborne, Messrs. Pickering, Brooke Smith, T. Kenrick, F. Osler, J. A. Kenrick, H. New, Dr. Russell, Messrs. T. H. Ryland, J. R. Mott, H. Payton, H. F. Osler, R. Chamberlain, T. Griffiths, and J. B. Gausby. There were a great many ladies present.

The Rev. H. W. Crosskey read letters of apology from the Rev. R. W. Dale, the Rev. John Hargreaves, and the Rev. Samuel Thornton. The following was the letter of Mr. Dale, who, it was stated, was in London on important business connected with the education question :—

My Dear Sir,—

I very much regret that it will be impossible for me to be at the meeting on Monday night, as it is absolutely necessary that I should be in London. A few hours which I had the opportunity of spending with Mr. Sen in London,

a month or two ago, left on my mind so deep an impression of his earnestness and fidelity to the light which has come to him, that I am very sorry to be unable to express publicly my esteem for himself and my cordial sympathy with him in the great work to which, as I believe, God has called him. I cannot doubt that his restoration to a faith in the One Living and True God, after a period of complete darkness and doubt, was the result of the immediate action of God's Spirit on his heart; and I earnestly trust that by that same Spirit he may be led into all truth. Had I been present I should have liked to say something about the relations between the supreme revelation of God in Christ, and those immediate intuitions of the glory, and goodness, and nearness of God, which are possible in the absence of all knowledge or recognition of the unique work of Christ. The subject is one naturally suggested by Mr. Sen's position, and of profound interest to all who believe that—whether consciously or unconsciously—man finds his way to God only because God has first found his way through Christ to man. But I cannot discuss in a note a subject which would have been too large for a speech. Express to Mr. Sen and to the meeting my disappointment at being obliged to be absent.—Faithfully yours,

R. W. DALE.

The Rev. H. W. Crosskey.

The Mayor said he had attended no meeting the object of which commended itself more to his judgment than that they had assembled for that night—to give a hearty and sincere welcome to their friend from India. (Hear, hear.) In the name of the great community of which he was Mayor he ventured to assure Mr. Sen that they fully recognised the great services he had rendered.

The Rev. H. W. CROSSKEY moved the following resolution :—“That this meeting, composed of members of various religious denominations, offers a cordial welcome to Keshub Chunder Sen, the leader and representative of the Brahmo Somaj of India, and assures him and his fellow-labourers of its deep sympathy with their noble work of abolishing idolatry, breaking down caste, and diffusing a higher and freer moral and religious life amongst the people of that vast empire.”

In the course of his speech Mr. Crosskey said : The two great principles which distinguish the Brahmo Somaj are these. In the first place, it seeks direct access to the living God; it puts aside idols, and brings the soul of man into personal and immediate relationship with the everlasting Father. In the second place, the Brahmo Somaj abolishes caste. (Loud applause.) What are we perplexed with here but the claims of caste? These claims, social and pietist, threaten the life of the nation; therefore we sympathize with the efforts of those who are seeking to deal a death-blow to the system in a country so old and so great as India. (Applause.) There is another reason why we heartily welcome our guest, and that is that we believe he is distinguished by a deep and fervent religious spirit, and that through every moral change and social reform he strives to commune with the Spirit of the Living God. I believe all religious reforms come from this baptism of the Holy Spirit. You may multiply railways, increase telegraph communications—I believe you may teach the elements of civilization—but unless in the great heart of the country there exists a deep and fervent feeling, all your efforts will not bring forth fruit. I ask, then, for your sympathy in the movement of reform in India.

The Rev. C. Vince seconded the resolution, saying, in the name of Mr. Dale and his own, as well as in the name of many other ministers belonging to what were called the Nonconformist bodies in the town, that he could with the utmost confidence tender to the illustrious guest a most hearty welcome, and an assurance of their intense sympathy with that great work which he was striving to do for his fatherland. After describing the work that was being carried on in India, and pointing out that it was directed at the destruction of practices of a hideous nature, Mr. Vince concluded by wishing Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen and his fellow-workers "God speed" in their labours.

The resolution was then put to the meeting, and carried unanimously amid applause.

#### DUTIES OF CHRISTIAN MISSIONARIES IN INDIA

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen said he felt greatly honoured by the generous and cordial reception which had been accorded to him. He must gladly acknowledge the fact that since his arrival in this country he had found kind treatment among all classes of the English people. They had united, in spite of doctrinal disagreement with him on several points of theology, in welcoming him, and extending to him the right hand of hospitality and fellowship. For all this he thanked the British nation from the bottom of his heart. He might say that in some cases his friends had allowed their kindness to run too far. To use an expressive though inelegant term, they had lionized him (Laughter). He had often said to them, "Don't flatter my vanity; don't make too much of me; pray don't put me forward in public meetings." They however seemed to say, "It is not always that we get a foreigner, and we must therefore make the best use of you." (Loud laughter.) And so they had been

carrying him, as it were, from town to town, from house to house, from meeting to meeting, from tea-party to tea-party— (loud laughter)—and he didn't know where he should stop. All this, perhaps, indicated nothing more than excess of benevolence—he might say, exuberance of hospitality. Though, therefore, he felt flattered, he felt at the same time honoured by such kind and generous treatment. They were perhaps aware of the objects of his visit to this great country. In the first place he came here as a student, to study with his own eyes and his own independent judgment what English civilization was, and what it had done in England: to survey Christian life in all its aspects and bearings: to analyze Christian character, and to realize as far as possible the sweetness of Christian domestic life. He came here in order that he might carry home practical lessons of Christian civilization and life for the benefit of India, his beloved country. (Cheers.) Whatever his short-comings and unworthiness might be, he believed most devoutly that God had brought him to this land; and he hoped he would be enabled, under the guidance of the Holy Spirit, to study aright all ennobling and purifying Christian institutions as they exist in Christian countries, so that when he went home he might help his countrymen to use those institutions for the benefit of their country. He came here also to tell Englishmen what they had done for his country, politically, socially, and intellectually. He came, in fact, to plead the cause of India before the British people. He desired to inform them of India's wants and England's duties towards India (hear, hear); and he entertained the hope that they would not hear what he had got to say in a theoretical and speculative spirit, but that practical steps would be adopted in

order to remedy the defects pointed out, and to act upon the suggestions that were made. India had been justly called the richest jewel in the British diadem, and he trusted he would be enabled to make the British nation feel its duty to India to give her moral, social, and political prosperity and greatness. (Cheers.) He feared that he was unworthy of the work, but with God's help he hoped to succeed. He did not belong to any political party in his country; he did not come here as the representative of any particular section of the Indian community—rich or poor, the land-holders or the peasantry. Nor did he come here to identify himself with any particular section of the British nation. He should try, as he had hitherto tried, to fraternize with all classes. He desired simply to advocate the claims of all India before the whole British public. He hoped and trusted that the same God who in His mysterious and merciful providence, for wise and benevolent purposes, had united the destinies of England and India, would stir up the genuine British heart—which, he believed, in spite of all its shortcomings, was generous and noble—and make the British nation strong, and even enthusiastic, in discharging their duty towards one hundred and eighty millions of the Indian people, whose interests He had confided to their safe keeping. (Cheers.) Before proceeding further he wished to say a few words as to his relations with the various Christian sects which surrounded him. His first utterances in the Hanover Square meeting in London, had, he was glad to say, excited curiosity and interest on all sides, among all sections and classes of the English nation. Different men had interpreted his utterances differently, and though they had all expressed their cordial and warm sympathy with him, yet many seemed to suppose that he

had come half way towards their respective creeds, and they were waiting to see him embrace such creeds fully. This point, he thought required a few words of explanation from him. Since his arrival in England he had found himself incessantly surrounded by various religious denominations, professing to be Christians. "Methinks," he said to himself, "I have come into a vast market. Every sect is like a small shop where a peculiar kind of Christianity is offered for sale. (Hear, hear, laughter, and applause.) As I go from door to door, from shop to shop—(laughter)—each sect steps forward and offers for my acceptance and use its own interpretations of the Bible and its own peculiar Christian beliefs. I cannot but feel perplexed, and even amused, amidst countless and quarrelling sects. It appears to me, and always has appeared to me, that no Christian nation on earth represents fully and thoroughly Christ's idea of the kingdom of God." (Hear, hear.) He did believe, and he must candidly and boldly say, that no Christian sect puts forth the genuine and full Christ as he was and as he is, but, in some cases, a mutilated disfigured Christ, and, what was more shameful, in many cases, a counterfeit Christ. Now, he wished to say that he had not come to England as one who had yet to find Christ. (Loud applause.) When the Roman Catholic, the Protestant, the Unitarian, the Trinitarian, the Broad Church, the Low Church, the High Church, all came round him and offered him their respective Christs, he desired to say to one and all, "Think you that I have no Christ within me? (Renewed applause.) Though an Indian, I still can humbly say, thank God that I have my Christ." He did not wish them to be speaking of Christ always as their Christ. If God's light was not their monopoly, or the

monopoly of any particular nation or sect, but the universal property of all mankind, then he said that God's Christ was not merely their Christ, but also his Christ. (Loud cheers.) And if they excluded and ignored certain portions in the life and teachings of Christ, and accepted only that portion which they thought was of real importance, but which might not be the only important thing in Christ's life and teaching, might he not be allowed to use his Christ as he thought his God had taught him? (Hear, hear.) There was the many-sided Christ, sending out into the atmosphere of the world bright celestial rays of purity and peace—of universal love and charity. If each sect in Christendom accepted, as it were, a part of Christ, might not he, an Indian, accept him in his own humble way, and which he believed was the right way? He would not allow any Christian sect to interfere with his own independent judgment. (Cheers.) His God, with His all-searching eyes, knew that he desired in a spirit of meekness and humility, to "worship Him in spirit and in truth." He was as earnestly hungering and thirsting after salvation as any in the meeting could possibly be, and his country was as much stirring itself up from the depths of degradation in order to find life and like light, as was perhaps England or any other Christian nation trying to worship and love God and truth. If they in England had their sectarian doctrines and dogmas about Christ, they might reserve them for their own use. (Laughter.) He did not for one moment question or dispute their right to use them in any way they chose ; but he hoped they would allow him to say what he honestly believed, that in no Christian country under the sun had Christ been fully realized. (Hear, hear.) He certainly desired earnestly that every Christian man and every Christian woman should have

pity and compassion upon India, and do all in their power to lift that country from its present degraded condition ; but as to dogmas, doctrines, rites, ceremonies, the bodily Christ and the local Christ, the Christ of this country and the Christ of that sect, he said unto them all, "Speak not to me of these things." He wanted life—a life of sanctity, of purity, and of holiness, such as Christ-like simplicity and Christ-like faith alone could beget. (Cheers.) Let them come to him as to a brother, and they would find all the doors of his heart and soul open to receive all manner of help calculated to purify him and his countrymen—he came to beg that help, not to beg their dogmas and doctrines, He would not have mere preaching or teaching, but life in Christ. Let them give that, and he would reverently accept it, and carry it to his country as a mighty and precious blessing. He might, therefore, be allowed to say that while he did not desire to criticize adversely any of the dogmas of any sect, he was prepared to fraternize with all Christian sects, for he believed that there was in each sect a grand truth to be learned (Applause.) Therefore he would not allow his heart to be puffed up with conceit, nor allow his soul to assume the narrow position of a Hindu sectarian; but freely and humbly he desired to accept all manner of good influences that they could bring to bear upon him. (Cheers.)

One thing which had gratified him very much in the treatment he had received from the English people was that they had not merely sympathized with him personally, but had come forward both in private and public meetings to sympathize with him in the work he and others were carrying on in India—the work of emancipating his countrymen and countrywomen from idolatry and caste,

and from injurious social institutions and customs. (Hear, hear.)

Mr. Sen then drew a vivid picture of the condition of India two hundred years ago, when the ancient literature and science of the country had perished, and the ancient monotheistic faith had been corrupted, and when, instead of the doctrine of the brotherhood of man, they found society pulverized into sects and castes, and the people degraded and oppressed by a powerful priesthood. The ancient custom of allowing ladies the privilege of taking part in public movements had been utterly abolished, and they were confined night and day within the pale of what was called the zenana, and deprived of the light of education, intellectual and spiritual. A most horrid system of polygamy was then established, by which old men of seventy were united to fifty or sixty girls, who were perhaps not more than seven or eight years of age; and it must be remembered that those who became widows after marriages of that sort, were doomed to perpetual widowhood. India was, in fact, two hundred years ago, a nation that had once boasted of its social, intellectual, and spiritual refinement, but was sunk in the mire of ignorance, social depravity, and moral contamination, divided into sects and castes warring against each other, instead of combining, as they ought to have done, for the purpose of rescuing their common country from such a mighty and painful devastation and desolation. (Cheers.) Such was India two hundred years ago; but a glorious change had come over both the moral and physical aspect of his country. All India was being covered with a vast network of railways and telegraphs. British energy was at work in the very depths of Indian society, and was manifesting its wonderful activity on

all sides in developing the inexhaustible physical resources of the country. But side by side with the material advancement of the country there was growing up a far more glorious harvest of intellectual and social reformation. (Cheers.) They would find, not only in the great cities, but even in the towns and villages, schools and colleges—and every year they were multiplying—where thousands of young men congregated day after day, and received sound western knowledge, and were indoctrinated in the literature and science of the present day. And year after year the Universities in India were training up hundreds of young men, and sending them out, decorated with University honours, to reform their country. (Cheers.) The effects of English education were marvellous and encouraging; not only its direct results, but what was of greater importance—its indirect effects. Its indirect effects were moral and social reformation, and he did most heartily believe that English education was the most powerful missionary in India; and was alone capable of subverting all that vast superstructure of moral and social evil which had existed in India for centuries immemorial. Wherever they planted English schools, they most assuredly laid the axe of reformation at the root of the tree of corruption; prejudice and ignorance died out, and thousands, as they received true enlightenment, set their faces against caste, idolatry, and superstition. (Cheers.) To Christian missionaries, many of whom were noble-hearted men, India owed a debt of gratitude. (Cheers.) They had always taken a prominent part in the work of Indian reformation; and their efforts had proved successful. They were generally the best Englishmen in India, and the names of some of them, he devoutly believed, would be handed down to posterity, and embalmed

in the enduring gratitude of the Indian nation. (Cheers.) He knew that some of the people of England thought that English institutions, English civilization, and English Christianity ought to be thrust upon India. He must protest against that theory. He, for one, would not allow himself to be denationalized. Let them bring the influence of English education to bear upon the work of Indian reformation, but he would ask them to let the spirit of Indian nationality develop all that was good therein in a national way. (Cheers.) He would ask them to put away all ridiculous theories of denationalizing India, and to let all that was good be retained and perpetuated, and give India all the assistance they possibly could in working out its own reformation in its own national way. (Applause.) Having vindicated the Hindus from aspersions cast on them by many a misinformed Englishman, and dwelt on the virtues of the Hindu character, Mr. Sen pointed out, with great force and eloquence, the enormous evils arising from the liquor traffic in India. He then spoke of the Brahmo Somaj, the Church of the One True God, in which, he said, the indirect effects of education and missionary labour had been concentrated. This Church was a national institution. When they looked into it, they would find that all the truths in Indian books, and all the good things in Indian society, had been treasured up in it; and, on the other hand, it was connected with all the reforming and civilizing agencies of the West. The members of the Somaj read the Bible and many good and ennobling Christian sermons and theological writings; and studied with interest the charitable and philanthropic movements in England and other Christian countries. Truth was neither Eastern nor Western. He confidently expressed his belief that the Brahmo Somaj

would be the Hindu Church of the future. He complained in some degree of Christian missionaries for withholding their countenance from him, and said, "Why talk of doctrinal differences, while millions of God's creatures are dying in want of the bread of life!" He then referred to a story\* which has lately been in circulation of the alleged persecution of a Christian convert by members of the Brahmo Somaj, and characterized the statement as a vilification of the Somaj. He had never believed it, and could not for one moment believe it to be possible. His religion told him to show due hospitality even to an enemy. He besought the Christian missionaries in India not to vilify his Church. So long as he was on the free soil of England, he knew that his reputation was safe, and that it was impossible for any one to injure the interests of his Church. (Cheers.) There were men in India who were opposed to missionaries, and to the name of Christ ; but he was not responsible for them. He knew his brethren of the Somaj had profound reverence for Christ ; and, if that were admitted, how could they for one moment be intolerant persecutors of his disciples? Mr. Sen condemned the practice of some missionaries in affording protection to some of their young converts against the wishes of their parents, and said that it would not be tolerated in this country. He also deprecated appeals to the law to secure the rights of Chirstian converts, and said that truth by its own power would prevail without such aids. In the course of his speech, which occupied about an hour and three-quarters in delivery, Mr. Sen said that, looking into his own heart, he found it to be infirm and weak, but capable, by God's guidance, of receiving truth from all good men, and from all good books. He

\* See the *Indian Mirror*, August 26, 1870.

believed his Church belonged to God, and that he was under the guidance of God's Spirit; and he should never allow any man to guide him this way or that. He had no faith in human guidance in such matters. He knew that God was all in all, and if, with a heart full of faith and prayerful trust, he cast himself at the feet of his Father, he knew that He would raise him up, and give him a seat in His holy kingdom. And so he believed that if the hundred and eighty millions of his countrymen belonged to his Church, his Father would have compassion on them, and he was prepared to leave the future destinies of his country in the hands of Him of whom he would say, "Though He slay me, yet will I trust in him." (Cheers.)

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

On the motion of the Rev. G. B. Johnson, seconded by the Rev. G. J. Emanuel, a vote of thanks was passed to Mr. Sen for his address; and thanks to the Mayor for presiding concluded the proceedings.

## AT NOTTINGHAM

### ADDRESS FROM THE CLERGY OF NOTTINGHAM TO KESHUB CHUNDER SEN AND HIS REPLY

*Monday, June 20, 1870*

#### ADDRESS

THE following Address was presented to Mr. Sen by the clergy and ministers of Nottingham :—

Nottingham, June 20, 1870

TO BABOO KESHUB CHUNDER SEN

SIR,—We, being ministers of the Church of the Lord Jesus Christ in several of its branches in Nottingham and the neighbourhood, having been invited to meet you on the occasion of your visit to this town, desire to assure you of the deep interest with which we have heard of your history and labours in India. We rejoice that Christian missions have been honoured by God to liberate so many of our fellow-subjects in India from the superstitious notions of the Vedic faith and of the Hindu worship, and that you are able to testify to the helpful influence upon your own mind of our missionaries, and of that Bible which we believe to be the inspired Word of God.

We desire to assure you of the thankfulness with which we have heard that you have been led to discern with us some truths, which we regard as of the highest moment; such as the duty of humiliation and contribution before God on account of sin, the origin of divine life in the free grace of God, and the necessity for religious association and

public worship for the cultivation of this divine life. Our deepest sympathies, moreover, are touched by your descriptions of that divine life, as a life of communion with God and prayerful reliance on Him. Permit us, however, to indicate certain fundamental truths to which the Catholic Church of Christ has continually borne witness, and which we beg with sincere respect, and in the belief that you wish to know our common faith, to testify to you. These truths, we assure you, give substantial unity to the Church amid all its outward divisions.

We believe that God has given us a revelation of His holy will to certify us concerning our relation to Him, our duty, and our eternal destiny, amid the doubt and darkness of our own conjectures and fears, and that the Holy Scriptures are that Revelation; that in them we find that law by which is the knowledge of sin, and by them alone is revealed that Saviour by whom is deliverance from sin. We believe that sin is guilt, and needs expiation, and that in Jesus Christ alone we have redemption, through His blood, the forgiveness of sins. We believe that the Lord Jesus Christ, being God manifest in the flesh, is man's sole Redeemer and Lord, and merits the absolute trust, and demands the absolute obedience, of our spirits. And we believe that only by the Holy Spirit of God, given by the Father through the mediation of the Son, can we receive real spiritual life, a right sense of our fallen condition, and a true knowledge of Jesus Christ as our Lord and our God.

These blessed truths we cannot but regard as of vital importance, and we beg to assure you that our prayers are offered to God that you and our fellow-subjects in India may be led by the Holy Spirit into all the truth as it is in Jesus.

- Francis Morse, M.A., Vicar of St. Mary's.  
Henry Wright, M.A., Rector of St. Nicholas'.  
Thos. M. Macdonald, M.A., Vicar of Holy Trinity.  
Thomas Pyper, M.A., Vicar of New Radford.  
Edward Davies, Rector of Hilford.  
J. MacCarthy, Vicar Designate of St. Saviour's, Battersea Park, late Missionary C. M. Society in India.  
Charles F. Warren, Missionary, C. M. Society.  
W. Grey, Association Secretary, C. M. Society.  
Alexander Johnson, Missionary, C. M. Society.  
George Crewdson, Curate of St. Ann's.  
J. F. M'Cullum, Vicar of New Basford.  
George Brown, M.A., Vicar of Lenton.  
Walter Senior, Chaplain.  
J. Morrison Dixon, Curate of Old Radford.  
Edwin Gyles, M.A., Vicar of All Saints, Nottingham.  
W. Vincent Jackson, M.A., Incumbent of St. Stephen's.  
Henry J. Tebbutt, M.A., Vicar of St. Ann's.  
H. C. Ellis, Vicar of St. Saviour's.  
William Felton, Chaplain of the Borough Prison.  
J. Dawson Lewis B.A., Curate of St. Mary's.  
Edward Patman, M.A., Curate of St. Luke's.  
Fredk. A. Wodeharp, St. Matthias, Swinton.  
Cowper Johnson, B.A., Curate of St. Mary's.  
William R. Cripps, B.A., Curate of Lenton.  
Edward Rodgers, Vicar of St. Luke's.  
Thomas Harris Walsh, Vicar of Riddings.  
John Brown Paton, M.A., Tutor of Congregational Institution.  
Clement Clemance, B.A., Congregational Minister.

- Robert Dawson, B.A., Congregational Minister, St. Ann's Well.
- William King Vaughan, Congregational Minister, Swinton.
- W. Marshall Lemon, Congregational Minister, Mansfield.
- James Matheson, B.A., Congregational Minister, Nottingham.
- William Woods, Baptist Minister, George Street, Nottingham.
- Robert Hobbs, Congregational Minister.
- Thomas Taylor, Congregational Missionary.
- James B. Dougherty, M.A., Presbyterian Minister.
- W. M. Parry, Independent Minister.
- Samuel Cox, Baptist Minister.
- Charles Ogden, U. M. Free Church.
- John Jenning Twells, Wesleyan Minister.
- Robert S. Coe, Wesleyan Minister.
- John Hartley, Wesleyan Minister.
- John F. Moody, Superintendent Wesleyan Minister, Halifax Place Chapel.
- Thomas M. Booth, U. M. Free Church.

**REPLY**

London, August 1, 1870

**REVEREND BRETHREN,—**I am very sorry I was prevented by indisposition from acknowledging in due time your kind address, dated 20th June, which reached me in Manchester.

Allow me to give you my heartfelt thanks for the sympathy and interest you have expressed in me and my work

in India. Such words of sympathy are indeed peculiarly valuable and encouraging to me as coming from those whose creed is different from mine. Never before did so many Christian ministers unite in a catholic spirit to declare their hearty appreciation of those high principles of faith, humility, repentance, and prayer which constitute the essence of the religion I profess, and in that life of communion with God in which I and my fellow-Theists in India seek and find purity and peace. I rejoice and feel thankful that you freely recognise religious truths and sentiments in those who do not belong to your sect. And I sincerely trust such liberal spirit will prevail in a larger measure among all sections of the Christian community, and draw them into more friendly intercourse with each other and with other religious denominations.

As regards the peculiar doctrines of your Church, which you consider to be of vital importance, and which you naturally wish me to accept, permit me respectfully to state that I cannot subscribe to them, as they do not accord with the voice of God in my soul. My ideas on these subjects have long since been published, and I do not think it necessary to discuss them here. I may, however, simply say that as a Theist, I believe in the one living God as my Father and Saviour, and I prayerfully rely on His grace alone for my salvation. The Lord is my light and my life; He is my creed and my salvation; I need nothing else. I honour Christ as my Father's beloved Son, and I honour all other prophets and martyrs, but I love my God above all. There is no name so sweet, so dear as that of the Father. The words of wisdom recorded in the Gospel and other sacred writings I gratefully accept and cherish, but far above all books and outward teachings is, I believe, the

saving light of truth which God Himself secretly reveals to us in the heart. I thank Him that ever since I put my faith in Him, He has protected and nourished my soul, and enabled me to find abundant light and peace in Him. To Him, therefore, I desire to be ever faithful; and I hope I shall never renounce His sweet and simple religion for the dry and perplexing dogmas of sects and churches. As a Theist, I believe in the Fatherhood of God and also in the Brotherhood of man. I cannot become a sectarian. During my stay in this country I have fraternized, as far as possible with all Christian sects without identifying myself with any one of them exclusively. I am most anxious to see men of all religious denominations in the East and the West unite in a vast Theistic Brotherhood, that they may worship and serve their common Father, and find salvation in that universal creed of love to God and love to man which, according to Jesus Christ, is the way to eternal life.

However unwilling I may be to accept the dogmas of contending Christian sects, I beg to assure you that I am anxious to imbibe the blessed spirit of truly Christian life. I seek Christlike meekness, resignation, charity, and self-sacrifice; and so far as these may be found in the lives of men and women in this Christian country, I shall humbly and thankfully accept them for my own and my country's use.

With best wishes and prayers for your welfare, and for the spiritual union of the East and the West in the God of love and holiness,—I remain, ever yours in the Universal Brotherhood of Nation.

KESHUB CHUNDER SEN

AN ADDRESS ON 'THE STUDY OF PURE ENGLISH INSTITUTIONS  
AND LIFE AND THEIR INTRODUCTION IN A NATIONAL FORM IN  
INDIA', IN THE MECHANIC'S HALL, NOTTINGHAM

*Tuesday, June 21, 1870*

INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

This meeting was held at the Mechanics' Hall, Nottingham, on Tuesday, June 21. The Mayor of Nottingham occupied the chair, and there was a good attendance. In opening the proceedings,

The Rev. Samuel Cox (Baptist) said : To my mind, sir, there is no more pathetic figure in the Gospels than that of the rich young man whom Jesus loved. But, if our Master loved a man who, when put to the final test, preferred a transitory wealth to life eternal, and went sorrowfully away even from that Divine Presence, our charity may well embrace a man who, when exposed to the same test, sacrificed very much more than wealth in order that he might sit at the feet of Jesus and learn of Him. Mr. Sen, as I understand, is a devout Theist, who, while he holds Jesus of Nazareth to have been the wisest of teachers and the best of men, also holds that it is his duty to learn lessons of moral and religious wisdom from the great men of all ages, and from the sacred books they have left behind them, but, above all, from the sages of his own race and blood. We some of us, as we think, go farther than he has yet gone. While we frankly admit that we have still much to learn from the wise and good of all past generations, we also strongly believe that only Christ can make us wise unto salvation. We, therefore, cannot but hope that the day is not far distant when our friend may advance to the position we occupy. Meantime, I

strongly suspect that Mr. Sen is much more distinctly Christian than as yet he knows himself to be. I have lately read his lectures published by Miss Collet, and as I read them, I felt myself brought in contact with a mind of a singularly devout, tender, and spiritual tone, of a tone so distinctively and genuinely Christian as to put many of us to the blush for the base materialistic tone we so often take. (Cheers.) But however that may be, I for one am not anxious either that Mr. Sen should renounce the wisdom of his fathers, or that he should help to form a church after the European type. The more ancient Vedas, and especially the grand and simple hymns they contain, appear to me to be utterances of the primitive human faith, the faith which to this day the Arabs call the *Din Ibrahim*, or, "the religion of Abraham," the faith held, I suppose, by Melchizedek of Salem, by Balaam the son of Beor, by Job the man of Uz, and by other non-Hebraic men of the antique world, of whom we catch glimpses in the Old Testament Scriptures. In this faith there are truths which are of high and permanent value—as, for instance, the unity and spirituality of God—which no man can afford to renounce, and least of all one who derives them as an heritage from his fathers. Nevertheless I am bold to affirm that these very truths, taught by the sages of the antique world in various beautiful forms, are taught in forms still more perfect in the Scriptures, whether of the Old Testament or the New. As I do not for a moment wish Mr. Sen to renounce the wisdom of his fathers, so neither am I anxious that the Hindu Church of the future should be constructed in the type of any of our European Churches, Unitarian or Trinitarian, Episcopalian or Congregational. It surely is reasonable to suppose that the teaching of the holy men

who were moved by the Holy Ghost—a teaching which, though so Catholic in its spirit, is nevertheless distinctly Oriental in its form—may reveal peculiar attractions and adaptations to the oriental mind, and induce our brethren in India to build up a church which, though widely different from any of our churches, may correspond more closely to the mind of Christ. If that should prove so, we shall rejoice to see a new church founded, a church whose dogmatical formularies and modes of worship are peculiar to itself, and shall very gladly learn from it whatever it can teach us. But, whatever from the Hindu Church may assume, it is to be devoutly hoped that it may be, in the fullest sense of the words, a genuinely *Catholic* Church; that it will be open to all good men, whatever their diversities of creed and practice. The Brahmo Somaj could make no more fatal mistake than to assume an exclusive attitude, an attitude of antagonism to any one of the Christian Churches already formed. I have good hope, sir, that it may prove more Catholic than most of our religious communities; and it is because I take this view of Mr. Sen's present religious position and of his probable future that, in the name of the Churches of this town, I very heartily bid him welcome, and invoke for him the guidance and inspiration of that Divine Spirit in whom alone we are any of us wise, or strong, or good. (Cheers.) Mr. Cox concluded by moving, "That this meeting desires to convey to Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen a hearty welcome, and to express its admiration of the earnestness and self-denial that animate his life." (Cheers.)

The Rev. James Matheson, M.A. (Congregationalist), after remarking on the little knowledge—or rather the great ignorance—which we had of India and Indian affairs, said, that even had Mr. Sen been a Brahmin of the Brahmins, we should have welcomed him, and listened to what he had to say with the greatest attention. It is always valuable

to learn from a man having first-hand knowledge. But Mr. Sen had still a further claim on our sympathy. He held at least the first part of the Apostle's Creed—he said nothing as to its relative importance—"I believe in God the Father." He did not take too great a liberty when he said that many there would rejoice, if at some future time Mr. Sen could accept the whole of that creed. (Cheers.) But at any rate all of them would cordially agree with the resolution which he had the pleasure of seconding. (Cheers.)

#### STUDY OF PURE ENGLISH INSTITUTIONS AND LIFE AND THEIR INTRODUCTION IN A NATIONAL FORM IN INDIA

The resolution having been carried by acclamation, Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, who was received with loud and long-continued cheering, thanked the audience very heartily for the kind and friendly spirit in which they had welcomed him to their city. He had come from India to see their great country, and to study their religious and social life. India was now in a state of transition, and it was of great importance that her people should see how great truths had been applied to actual life in England, both in social and spiritual matters. (Cheers.) There were many truths which it was certainly important to know ; but it was one thing to study these theoretically in books, and another thing to see them in all their bearings on actual life. (Cheers.) He came to study them in actual life, and to observe their influence in all its practical bearings. There were many social and domestic institutions, and many religious customs in this country, which ought to be calmly and dispassionately analyzed and studied by his Indian countrymen, and which if adopted in India would

no doubt bring great advantage. On his return to India he did not wish merely to satisfy the curiosity of his countrymen and countrywomen, but to place before them in some practical way the truths he had learned in this country. His country was at present in a state of transition in consequence of English education. It had once been the seat of a high civilization, but the primitive purity of Hindu institutions had been lost, so that Indian social life was no longer what it was in ancient time, but was sunk in superstition and ignorance. All these changes had befallen his country in recent times, for in ancient times India was the seat of a most splendid civilization—a civilization which sent forth rays of light into the darkness prevailing on all sides. But India was destined to regain her ancient splendour; and in the mysterious ways of divine providence, England had been made the means of rescuing India from her degraded state. (Cheers.) And, on the whole, England had done her work nobly. Thousands had been rescued from ignorance, and now the light of western thought was extending on all sides. (Cheers.) Science was appreciated, and western literature was enjoyed in India. Active communion was being brought about between eastern and western thought.

Mr. Sen proceeded to urge the importance and urgency of extending education, not only among the richer, but among the poorer classes of the country—not merely with a view to remove ignorance, but also to give the people a purer national life. (Cheers.) The results of education had already manifested themselves in a concentrated form, and in an organized shape, in the Church to which he belonged—the Brahmo Somaj, or Theistic Association of India. It was not a work of rosewater reformation that the members

of the Brahmo Somaj were carrying on. Many ties had been broken; many hardships had been endured. Their numbers were small, their resources and their energies were inadequate to the great work before them. But they would receive help from God and from the people of England. The devotion and simplicity of the Hindu character was reinforced by the energy and philanthropy of the English character. The light of the East met the light of the West; there was a union of the best attributes of the ancient and the modern nations, and it would be powerful for the reformation of India. Let Englishmen pray and work along with them, but let them not force upon the people of India their sectarian schisms and endless theological wranglings and disputes. (Loud cheers.) He asked them to give him all that was good and great in England, and he would promise to apply it faithfully to Indian institutions in a national form through the medium of the Brahmo Somaj. Thus the purity of English institutions and life would be spread in a national form through India, without giving offence to national feeling. This was the way the Brahmo Somaj had carried on its work during the forty years of its existence; and though some might say to the advancing sea, "Thus far shalt thou come and no farther," its waves would flow on to fertilize that vast peninsula, and produce rich harvests of moral and spiritual blessing. (Loud and prolonged applause.)

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The Rev. Richard Armstrong (Unitarian) moved a vote of thanks to Mr. Sen for his lecture. He stood in a different position from the other speakers; he had not to tell Mr. Sen that he had only come half way, for they stood on the

same ground and he would tell God that the meeting before him were half as good Christians as he (Mr. Sen) was. Having pointed out that in England also there were caste-distinctions to be abolished, and many reforms to be effected, he hoped that there would be more frequent and intimate communion between the reformers of India and of England, and that Mr. Sen would prove an apostle to this country. (Cheers.) He had unmitigated pleasure in moving that the meeting accord to Mr. Keshub Chunder Sen its heartiest thanks for the address they had heard that evening. (Cheers.)

The Rev. J. B. Dougherty (English Presbyterian) said, that though Mr. Sen did not go so far as he did, that Master whom he acknowledged as the centre of his spiritual life, did not forbid him to recognise those who were casting out evil spirits, even though they followed not with him. (Cheers.) He rejoiced in the work which Mr. Sen was carrying on, and had great pleasure in welcoming him to this quarter, and in seconding the motion which had just been proposed.

Dr. Beddington, of Brooklyn, New York, supported the resolution, and assured Mr. Sen that he could not say he had seen England till he had seen America. (Cheers.) It was not enough to be introduced to the venerable parent unless he should see also the blooming sons and daughters. (Laughter.) He could assure Mr. Sen of the heartiest welcome, for the American people took the deepest interest in the welfare of India. Having referred to the efforts made by the women of the United States to promote the teaching of the women in the Hindu zenanas, the Rev. gentleman concluded by expressing his delight in what he had heard that evening, and earnestly invited Mr. Sen to go to

America, and study a civilization which had been derived from England, but which was not an exotic, but a living and deep-rooted principle pervading all their institutions. (Cheers.) He cordially supported the resolution.

The vote of thanks being formally put by the Mayor, was heartily accorded.

The Rev. C. Clemance (Congregationalist) expressed his pleasure at the reforms which were being effected in India. He sympathized heartily with Mr. Sen, and invoked on his behalf, and on behalf of them all, the guidance of that Spirit without which nothing was wise, or holy or true. Mr. Clemance concluded by moving a vote of thanks to the Mayor for presiding that evening.

The Mayor, Mr. Oldknow, briefly replied, saying, that he had found the proceedings so interesting that he would have been very sorry not to have been present. (Applause)

The meeting then separated.

## AT MANCHESTER

AN ADDRESS ON ‘THE INFLUENCE OF BRITISH CONTACT ON AND THEIR DUTIES TO THE INTELLECTUAL, MORAL AND SPIRITUAL AWAKENING IN INDIA’, AT THE FREE-TRADE HALL, MANCHESTER

*Friday, June 24, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

A public meeting was held in the Free-trade Hall, Manchester, on the 24th June. Mr. E. Hardcastle presided; and among the other gentlemen with him upon the platform were the Revs. T. G. Lee, J. Yeates, Thomas Hickey, W. A. O'Connor, H. E. Dowson, William Harrison, Thomas J. Bolland, Stanford Harris, J. C. Paterson, T. C. Finlayson, W. S. Davis, J. Slater, A. B. Camm, James Shipman, W. H. Coombe, G. W. Conder, J. Black, Brooke Herford, W. H. Herford, and R. Chenery. These clergymen and ministers represented the Church of England and nearly every body of Protestant Dissenters. There was a very large attendance.

The Rev. B. Herford, one of the honorary secretaries, said some forty or fifty letters had been received from influential friends apologizing for their unavoidable absence. The number who had so written included clergymen of the Church of England and ministers of every other religious denomination in the town, including especially their good old friend the Rev. Dr. M'Kerrow, and the Rev. D. M. Isaacs, the rabbi of the Hebrew Synagogue. He need only indicate the nature of one or two of the letters, which were not merely explanations or expressions of regret for absence.

The Rev. J. A. Macfadyen said :—“I cannot but recognise in Mr. Sen one of the mightiest agents whom God has yet raised up for the civilization of India, and I should have liked to attest my conviction by my presence at his meeting.” The Rev. Dr. Gottheil, of the congregation of British Jews, wrote :—“I doubt not that his (Chunder Sen’s) endeavours deserve the sympathy of all true lovers of progress and enlightenment, and of those especially to whom religion is not absolutely identical with any one of the forms in which it has hitherto manifested itself, but who recognise its boundless power to bless, comfort and sustain the human heart in all.”

The Chairman said that their distinguished visitor, whom they had met to welcome, came before them as a man who had devoted his life to the regeneration of his great country. He was an advocate of the moral, social, and religious improvement of India ; and, although not professing to be a Christian in name,—yet probably very much one in his work,—those present would not doubt that Chunder Sen was deserving of their cordial sympathy and support. (Applause.)

The Rev. G. W. Conder moved—“That this meeting composed of members of various religious bodies, offers to Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen a cordial welcome to Manchester ; and, recognising the self-sacrificing faithfulness of his efforts in his own country to break down caste, and to lead his people out of idolatry towards higher moral religious life, would assure him and his fellow-labourers of its deep interest and sympathy in their work.”

Mr. Alderman Booth seconded the motion, and it was unanimously adopted.

INFLUENCE OF BRITISH CONTACT ON AND THEIR DUTIES TO THE  
INTELLECTUAL, MORAL AND SPIRITUAL AWAKENING IN INDIA

Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, on rising to address the meeting, was greeted with enthusiasm,—the whole audience standing and repeatedly cheering.

He said he felt highly honoured by the cordial reception they had so kindly accorded to him in this great city. It gave him boundless gratification to find that wherever he went there were hundreds of hands stretched out to welcome him, and hundreds of hearts that were eager and anxious to wish him God-speed. (Applause.) His countrymen would certainly be vastly encouraged and animated to hear that their humble representative had been so warmly received in all parts of England. What interested him especially was the unanimity with which various political sects and religious denominations had united in extending to him the right hand of fellowship and hospitality. Personal kindness, however, dwindled into insignificance when compared to the precious encouragement he had received in regard to the great work of reformation, now progressing in India, with which he was connected. He had come to tell the English what great things they had done in his country, and what greater things they had yet to do in assisting to develop the glorious future which he confidently felt was in store for India. The responsibilities of Britain in relation to that vast empire were momentous, but there was no doubt she had already done much to raise India from the depth of ignorance and superstition into which she had sunk from former glory. During the last fifty years wonders had been achieved through the double agency of intellectual and social reforms going on in parallel streams. England and

India had both good reasons to say that great was the day when the God of all nations, in His infinite mercy and loving-kindness, linked them together. One important result of the united operations of various workers for the public good in India was the formation of the Brahmo Somaj—a Theistic Church, to which he himself had the honour to belong. It was a thing which India had most urgently required—which had sprung up from within, and not a thing which had been thrust upon the country from outside. (Hear, hear.) It was a native and indigenous institution in the strict sense of the term, being, in fact, the national Monotheistic association of India, possessing organized power, and effectually establishing true reform on a lasting basis. During the last forty years it had gathered within its ranks six thousand educated young men, who professed faith in One God, and thought it an insult to their understanding, and a scandal to their conscience, to bow down before things of stone, or wood, or clay, made by human hands. They had been taught by God to offer worship to Him, and to Him alone, as their God for time and for all eternity. This doctrine of the Fatherhood of God was necessarily followed by the recognition of the brotherhood of man, which led the members of the Brahmo Somaj to declare their vigorous protest against the abomination of caste, and to carry on a crusade against the unnatural distinctions and divisions to which it gave rise. It was not the spirit of the religion he professed to oppose Christianity, or the spread of any of those good principles which it taught through so many self-sacrificing missionaries, whose lives, even more than their teaching, were exercising on all sides a wonderful moral and spiritual influence, which did not confine itself to the surface of society, but dived into the

inmost recesses of the heart and soul of the nation, (Hear, hear.) His religion was a catholic and universal religion, which could never seek to exclude what was true and good simply because it came from a foreign country. While saying this, it should be known that he stood forward as no advocate of denominationalism or of denationalization. Why should the English nation reproduce its own sectarian distinctions and animosities in the most remote parts of the world? In India the Baptists were trying to reproduce English Baptism, the Roman Catholics were seeking to reproduce Roman Catholicism, and the diversified sects of Protestants were trying to reproduce their distinctive dogmas and peculiarities. Now, he should strongly advise the men and women of all Christian denominations in England to combine together and endeavour to put the spirit of true Christianity, as embodied in the life, and above all in the death, of Jesus Christ, into the heart of India, instead of seeking to make its empty dogmas float on the surface of Indian society. Let them not rest satisfied until they had driven that spirit into the depth of India's heart, and then let them leave it there to its own free action, without interference. What shape it would assume He alone knew who knew what was best for all nations; the results might therefore be safely left in the hands of God. (Applause.) If once brought in contact with the heart, he was sure the spirit of Christ would beneficially work its way out, and duly manifest itself in all the diversified forms of pure Theistic thought, word, and action, in social and in domestic life, at last assuming the form of a wide-extended, organized national church, to regenerate the empire. Let not well-meaning foreigners try to convert his people to this or that particular denomination (hear, hear, and applause), but let

them help, in a spirit of broad liberality, to extend that glorious light of regeneration which had already dawned on the face of India. The work of reformation now going on was far too vast to be attributed to any one man or set of men, but was all the work of their Heavenly Father. (Applause.)

Mr. Sen then spoke earnestly on the subject of intemperance, and said that India's true reformation in this direction would only be secured when Government took the power of granting liquor licences from those of its own servants whose promotion in the public service greatly depended upon the increase they effected in the profits of the liquor trade, and vested the power in municipalities, who represented the people, and who were interested in the moral welfare of the country. This appeal he made the more particularly here, because he looked upon Manchester as the head-quarters of the temperance movement. They could not adequately realize the moral desolation brought upon countless natives of India by intemperance. Let this great blot existing in the British administration of that empire be immediately effaced, and let him have the gratification of encouraging his friends in India by assuring them of much sympathy from England in their agitation for the legislative suppression of the liquor traffic in their country. (Cheers.)

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

A vote of thanks was cordially voted to Mr. Sen, on the motion of Mr. Alderman Heywood, seconded by Mr. Alderman Booth, and supported by the Rev. Dr. Wilson, for upwards of forty years missionary at Bombay, and at

present Moderator of the General Assembly of the Free Church of Scotland. Mr. Sen briefly responded, after which the meeting was closed by a vote of thanks to the Chairman.

AN ADDRESS ON ‘THE TEMPERANCE QUESTION AND THE DUTIES OF GOVERNMENTS’, IN THE TREVALYAN HOTEL, MANCHESTER

*Saturday, June 25, 1870*

INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

ON Saturday afternoon, June 25, Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen met, on invitation, the executive council, and a few friends of the United Kingdom Alliance in the Trevelyan Hotel, Manchester.

Mr. Alderman Harvey, J. P., occupied the chair. There were present: Alderman Harvey, J.P., Professor F. W. Newman, C. J. Darbshire, J. P., J. B. Whitehead, J. P., Councillor C. Thompson, J. P., Councillor Milling, Councillor Harwood, Councillor J. B. M’Kerrow, Councillor T. Warburton, Councillor Livesey, Rev. W. H. Herford, Rev. James Clark, Rev. Mr. Leigh, Rev. C. N. Keeling, Rev. Brooke Herford, Rev. J. T. Taylor, Rev. W. A. O’Connor, Rev. W. Caine, M.A., Dr. Smith, Dr. R. W. Ledward, Dr. John Walsh, Dr. Meachan, Robert Whiteworth, James Boyd, Timothy Coop, Thomas Shirley, John Hodgson, William Heywood, William Brunskill, J. Thomas, Josiah Merrick, William Sattertwaite, Thos. Blackey, Edward Pearson, John Stewart, W. H. Barneslay, John Sugden, J. H. Raper, T. H. Barker, Henry, Pitman, H. S. Sutton, Mr. Kenworthy, and others.

Mr. Thos. H. Barker stated that at a meeting of the

executive council, held on Wednesday evening a resolution was passed, of which the following is a copy :—

“The executive council of the United Kingdom Alliance rejoice in the visit of Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, which affords them a valuable opportunity to offer him a most cordial welcome and brotherly greeting. The executive avail themselves of the occassion of his presence in Manchester to tender their grateful thanks for the able and eloquent address delivered by the distinguished Hindu religious reformer, at the meeting in St. James’s Hall, London, on the 19th May last, in which the principle and object of the Alliance were triumphantly vindicated by arguments and facts condemnatory of the pernicious and iniquitous traffic in opium and alcohol, conducted under legislative sanction, whether in India, Great Britain, or elsewhere.”

Mr. Barker then read letters of apology from the Mayors of Manchester and Salford, Mr. Hugh Birley, M.P., Mr. Rylands, M.P., Mr. Hugh Mason, J.P., the Mayor of Rochdale, Mr. William Armitage, and others.

Mr. J. H. Raper, parliamentary agent of the Alliance, made a statement testifying to the valuable nature of the aid rendered by Mr. Sen to the cause of the Alliance, and giving an account of the present position of the Alliance question before the country.

Mr. Alderman Harvey said it afforded him great pleasure to be here on the present occasion, and to present to Mr. Sen the above resolution. He was sure there was no one in the room who would not endorse it. It was very satisfactory indeed to have in Mr. Sen an advocate of a measure for uprooting the evils which are causing annually such widespread desolation, and his help would be of incalculable value.

Keshub Chunder Sen, who on rising was received with great cordiality, said—

THE TEMPERANCE QUESTION AND THE DUTIES OF GOVERNMENTS

Mr. Chirman and Gentlemen,—As the guest of the United Kingdom Alliance, I feel myself in a peculiarly agreeable position. And when I rise to, acknowledge the cordial welcome you have so kindly afforded to me to-night, I must say I cannot do so in a cold formal manner. I do so with all the warmth and earnestness of feeling that I have in my mind. It gives me peculiar gratification to find myself surrounded by men who are engaged in a really sacred and noble cause, who are in heart and spirit one with my countrymen, who sympathize with them in the greatest of all reforms needed at the present day both in England and in India. I feel that I am in the midst of a vast brotherhood, embracing the good and philanthropic men of both those countries, who encourage temperance simplicity of life, purity of character,—in fact, all that ennobles and sweetens existence. (Cheers.) I have always looked upon the temperance question as the most important question of life. It is not to me a metaphysical or political problem; it is not one which we can solve by mere speculations conducted on principles of political economy. I look upon it as a great moral and religious question. It is one in which we are spiritually interested. It is God's command to us all to be temperate, and we must do all in our power to put down intemperance and promote temperance and sobriety amongst all nations. When Governments come forward to encourage intemperance, this evil really assumes appalling proportions, and it then not only kills individuals, but it kills nations and races outright. Power is a

tremendous thing : when abused it becomes a frightful scourge, which can crush down nations in a moment ; and when properly used by a good Government, it becomes the means of raising and purifying not only a few individuals, but a whole nation. The British Government has been invested by God with power over one hundred and eighty millions of people in my country, and it is quite possible for that Government to trample under foot thousands and tens of thousands of souls, and to sacrifice their interest, both temporal and spiritual. Alas ! such a possibility has already in some measure been realized. The British Government has shown our people that for the sake of money great evils could be encouraged. I wish my countrymen could believe that such a thing was impossible with a Christian Government ; but no, things have come to pass which no longer allow this evil to be veiled from their eyes. They see clearly that the British Government is actuated by sordid motives of filthy lucre ; and for the sake of a few millions of pounds, is really doing prodigious mischief by encouraging this great evil of intemperance in India. I am sorry to hear it said by some Englishmen in this country that the Hindus are not temperate ; that the Government did not make them intemperate, but that they were so before the advent of the British Government. I should always stand forward to protest against this statement, for I do believe that my countrymen were always simple and, sober, and abstemious. Whatever a few individuals, or a few races here and there might do under the influence of the worst passions of the heart, or whatever the teachings and practices of certain exceptional Hindu sects may be, it is an admitted fact that, throughout the length and breadth of India, temperance forms the chief trait in the national

character of the Hindu. It cannot be denied that the influence of the drinking habits of European residents in India, and the alarming number of liquor shops opened in the country under British administration, have introduced this dreadful evil there, and effected a sad change in the tastes and habit of the people. What distresses me particularly is the progress of intemperance among the educated Hindus.

I do not look with so much concern upon the corruption and spiritual and moral depravity of the low-caste poor Hindus; but when I see the educated men, in whom the hopes of the country are concentrated, going about as intemperate and drunken men, not only ruining their own selves, but doing all in their power by personal example to ruin others, then, I say, India has been visited by a catastrophe the like of which was never witnessed in our country. Famines and epidemics have often desolated India and carried off thousands in a few hours; but they are, in comparison, not such gigantic evils as intemperance is. It is really far more frightful than any other national calamity. People in England do not look upon this question in the same light in which we look upon it, for they stand at a great distance; they think that if a few hundred men begin to drink brandy or other intoxicating drinks they may kill themselves, but no harm will be done to the nation. They therefore allow their present system of liquor traffic to continue in that country; but they do not for one moment take into consideration what must be regarded as a sound and well-tested principle, that if they do not amend matters in time this traffic will be, a few years hence, an established and indispensable item as a source of revenue in the Indian financial system, and it

will be as impossible to touch the liquor traffic question then as they say it is impossible to touch the question of opium traffic now. (Hear, hear.) Lest that come to pass, is it not our duty to mend matters in time? (Hear, hear.) It is certainly necessary that means should be adopted in order that the Government may never be placed under the unpleasant necessity of drawing revenue from the sins and sufferings of the people. Will that people be doomed to sin and death in order that the State may make money? The Government has no right to do this. This is a principle established by divine law and human law, and by Christianity, if Christianity is worth anything. (Cheers.) I have no faith in that Christianity, I must honestly and candidly say, which can teach a government to encourage the great sin of intemperance. (Cheers.) I do not agree with Christian missionary friends in India on many questions of Christian doctrines and dogmas, but I cannot understand how it is that they look with stolid apathy on the growth of this evil in India, and do not protest against this most iniquitous traffic. Are they not aware that intemperance makes men vicious and corrupt in every possible way—that it brings in its train a mass of corruption, sensuality, voluptuousness, crime, poverty, disease, and ultimately death? All these evils are being sown broadcast over our country by intemperance; and missionaries must confess that, in order to carry on their work, they must first save the people of the country from drink and death, or else their preaching is nothing, and their pulpits are ineffective. (Cheers.) It has been intimated that persons are beginning to come from India as missionaries to England. (Cheers and laughter.) I do not think I deserve the honour, nor would I ever feel justified in putting myself forward as an Indian missionary

on English soil; but still I believe that, as every man has a mission, I am anxious to further the cause of temperance, of brotherhood, and goodwill among men. (Cheers.) I wish I could be a missionary in such a holy cause. I hope God will give me courage and faith, and firmness of purpose and strength of will, to consecrate and dedicate myself entirely to this great work. I feel that here at least, in this Temperance Hall, is a platform on which, removing all feeling of sectarianism and all sectarian distinctions, we can unite together and extend to each other the right hand of fellowship. When we are engaged in such a grand cause, we need not take into consideration our distinctive doctrines and dogmas; and, forgetting all differences of nationality and colour, let us make this our one great object—the promotion of temperance, sobriety, rectitude, and purity of character, and let us do all in our power, individually and unitedly, to spread those principles in all countries of the world.

Before I resume my seat, I think it necessary just to suggest a thing which occurs to me now ; and that is, whether it is not possible to establish a system of communication between temperance friends in England and temperance friends in India. (Hear, hear.) We have in Calcutta, the metropolis of India, a society called the Bengal Temperance Association. A few years ago this Society was established, and, God be thanked, it has succeeded, during the short period of its existence, in establishing branch fraternities in different parts of the country—I believe, more than thirty. We have also had periodicals and tracts with a view to disseminate temperance principles. Some time ago, at a public meeting in connection with this association, it was resolved to submit a memorial to the Bengal Government,

praying for the appointment of a Committee of inquiry to investigate the progress of drunkenness, and take such action as they might think proper. We waited for a few months, and at last the Bengal Government said, in reply to our memorial, that it did not think a Committee of inquiry at all necessary. We were thus left helpless and hopeless in the matter of exciting interest for the purpose of suppressing by legislative measures this frightful liquor traffic. Now, the Bengal Government, of course, had its reasons for declining to interfere; but year after year the evil grows, and who is there in India to check its growth? Neither the Bengal Government nor the Supreme Indian Government will come to our rescue. If hundreds have died, thousands will die, and, in the course of the next few years, the deaths will be counted by thousands. I can tell any honest man who has been to India that this is a fact, and I challenge those concerned to come forward and disprove this statement. Facts and figures, if properly collected together, will, I am sure, prove that this evil is growing, and assuming frightful proportions day after day, and the Bengal Association can do hardly anything beyond trying to exercise moral influence on the people and certainly moral influence goes some way to check this evil—at least, to prevent temperate men from becoming intemperate. But without an Act passed by the British Government to suppress the liquor traffic, we cannot possibly be sanguine in regard to the annihilation of this evil. It is, therefore, desirable you should strengthen our hands. One great thing my countrymen are looking forward to is the assurance, after my return to India, that the English people have resolved to strengthen the hands of all native Indian patriots and reformers, and to help them to check

all abuses and evils, and promote the cause of Indian reform. (Cheers.) If you will kindly give me that assurance, I will communicate it to my friends. If you will tell me you are prepared to establish a system of nearty practical intercourse and co-operation with the reform party in India, nothing, I say, could be more gratifying or encouraging to my countrymen. (Hear, hear.) You should exercise your influence upon Parliament, and supply us with your temperance literature. I beg to place this suggestion before you, that you may take it into serious consideration. I hope you will send us supplies of all tracts and pamphlets published in connection with the temperance movement, and I hope you will keep us always informed of the successful issue of your efforts in Parliament, and the gratifying results of your labours as individuals in the cause of temperance; and I dare say you will thereby greatly encourage my countrymen. (Cheers.) I hope, on my return to India, to convince my friends that they should not be in a hurry to imitate the English habit of drinking, for Englishmen, after many years' experience of the sad effects of that habit, are beginning to retrace their steps, and trying to imitate the Hindus, and that some are even giving up meat and becoming vegetarians. (Laughter.) The document you have put into my hands to-day will no doubt assure them of your unfeigned sympathy, and teach them to continue to be Hindus in respect of the virtue of temperance, and never to be converted into drinking Englishmen. (Loud cheers.)

## CONCLUDING SPEECHES

A few questions having been asked of and replied to by Mr. Sen, Mr. Charles Thompson, J. P., moved that the best thanks of the meeting be given to Mr. Sen for his

presence and address. Mr. Raper seconded this, and stated that the Alliance would co-operate with their Indian friends, as suggested by Mr. Sen, to the fullest extent in their power. The vote was passed with acclamation.

---

SERMON AT THE STRANGEWAYS UNITARIAN FREE  
CHURCH, MANCHESTER

*Sunday Morning, June 26, 1870*

Mr. Sen preached a sermon at the Strangeways Unitarian Free Church, Manchester on Sunday Morning, June 26, 1870. Text of the sermon is not known.

## AT LIVERPOOL

SERMON ON ‘THE TRUE REGENERATION OF HEART,’ AT THE  
MYRTLE-STREET BAPTIST CHAPEL, LIVERPOOL

*Sunday Evening, June 26, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

HAVING had to preach at the Strangeways Unitarian Free Church, Manchester, on the morning of Sunday, June 26, Mr. Sen only arrived at Liverpool in the latter part of that day. In the evening he preached at the Myrtle-Street Baptist Chapel to a large congregation, the building being crowded. His sermon, which lasted for about twenty minutes, was listened to with the deepest attention. Previous to its commencement, the Rev. Hugh Stowell Brown, Minister of the chapel, said :—

I have now the pleasure of introducing to you Mr. Sen. You have all heard of him and read of him. For my own part, I believe that he is a man whom God has raised up to do very great and glorious work in India. He has, as you are probably aware, been warmly welcomed by many Christian people of various denominations in this land, and I am sure you will allow me to give him a very warm Christian welcome in your name on the present occasion. It is very possible—it is in the highest degree probable—that we shall not all concur with all the sentiments to which our friend, Mr. Sen, may feel it right to give utterance on this occasion, just as he would not concur with an expression of all our sentiments in regard to religion; but in this country we are accustomed—at all events many of us are accus-

tomed, and the sooner all of us are accustomed the better—to hear, with respect and with candour, opinions that differ from our own, and I am sure that Mr. Sen is the last man in the world who would willingly injure the feelings of any one of us in regard to truths in which we believe, and which we hold to be very dear. I feel that if I were in his country, and able to address his countrymen in their language, as he is to address mine in ours, I should think it a kindness to have the opportunity afforded me of addressing his countrymen, and of having facilities for doing so offered me. And so, on the broad Christian principle of doing unto others all things whatsoever I would they should do to me, I am very happy to be in the position on this occasion to afford such facilities to Mr. Sen. I hope that his visit to our town will be of service to himself and to us. He is a teacher, but, like every other teacher who understands his office and fulfils it, he is a listener too. We may learn something from him; he perhaps something from us At all events, I hope that from his intercourse with us in Liverpool he may not receive any impression unfavourable to the religion that we profess, but that, on the contrary, he may find, as I trust he has found in other places, that notwithstanding the many diversities that exist amongst Christian people in regard to doctrine and in regard to ordinances, yet still the religion that we profess is a religion the spirit and the practical tendency of which are to learn Christ, to love Christ, to live Christ, to labour for Christ; and I am persuaded that our friend honours Christ far too highly to regard with feelings other than those of respect a religion that may be summed up in three words, "Christ is all." Receive, then, my dear sir, the assurance of our esteem, of our brotherly affection; for, to quote the language of one of the very earliest

preachers of Christianity, we too perceive that God is no respecter of persons, but that in every nation he that feareth Him and worketh righteousness is accepted of Him. And that you, sir, and that we all may be led further and further into the way of truth, and hold the truth made known to us in all firmness, yet in all charity—this is our desire and our prayer to God.

Mr. Sen then delivered his sermon as follows.

#### THE TRUE REGENERATION OF HEART

“Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.”—Matt. xviii, 3.

Nothing is so striking in the Gospel of Christ as the principle constantly and emphatically set forth of the absolute conversion and regeneration of the heart. Christ oftentimes warns us against hollow morality. We are taught not to rest satisfied with delivering ourselves from particular vices and impurities. Nothing short of a thorough renunciation of all manner of evil, nothing short of an absolute regeneration of the heart, will please Christ. It is inconsistent with the main and fundamental principles of Christ’s ethics to rest satisfied with what the world calls virtue and honesty. There is a clear line of demarcation between the true principles of Gospel ethics and those principles of dry morality which are oftentimes prized very highly by worldly-minded men. If we are truthful and honest, if we are meek and gentle, if we do our business in this world according to principles of straightforwardness and veracity, we pass for good men, and perhaps great men, in the estimation of the world, but such things will not avail

to secure for us seats in the kingdom of heaven. In order to enter God's holy kingdom we must not only cast aside this vice, or that evil trait in our character, but we must thoroughly convert our hearts. There must be new life in us. The old man must be altogether put away, and our aspirations and feelings, our instincts and our thoughts, must be regenerated. We must not attempt to build virtue upon the old foundation of our animal nature, but we must annihilate the old nature, putting away all that is wrong and selfish and dishonourable in us and enter into new regions of heavenly life. We must not try to bring down truth from God's holy mansions, and, with its aid, live in the midst of honesty and purity on earth, but we must enter into heavenly regions, and, while our bodies are on earth, our spirits must hold communion with our Heavenly Father. What is the condition, what is the true state, of regenerate life? In the text I have just read it is said to be the state of child-like purity—"Except ye be converted and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven." The idea of manhood, the strong characteristic which distinguishes men from children, is pride, self-sufficiency. Want of simplicity and of straightforwardness also forms another characteristic of what we call manhood; but we are in this passage strongly and emphatically warned against pride, against want of simplicity and frankness. We must pull down our pride and arrogance, and become as little children. We must become as simple, as gentle, as meek, and as pure-hearted as little infants. The infant knows nothing in this world except its father and its mother; it lisps in semi-articulate language with great tenderness the name of its father and its mother, and it recognises them and them alone. So must our hearts recognise our Heavenly

Father as our all in all. There are it is true, many relationships on earth dear and near to us, but our true relationship, our abiding and eternal relationship is that in which we stand to our Heavenly Father. The child recognises its parent, not through knowledge, not through philosophy, but instinctively. So our hearts, in a state of regenerate existence, instinctively recognise the Divine Father. Philosophy does not aid us, the help of scholarship is not necessary to us; but religious instincts at once help us to perceive that He who encompasseth us, and is with us in our downsitting and uprising, who feedeth us and protecteth us, and who delivereth us from all manner of sin and iniquity, is really our Father and our Friend for time and for eternity.

There is another characteristic of little children; they are guileless. The world's temptations have no influence on them, for they know not the temptations of the flesh. The little infant looks about and sees the riches and treasures of the world, but its artless guileless heart knows not what temptations are. Between the grass that fadeth and withereth and is trodden under feet by men, and the riches and treasures of the world, there is no distinction whatsoever in the eye of the little infant. To the infant riches are nothing; and so to the regenerate soul the riches and treasures of this world are as nothing. Not only does the little child ignore riches and treasures, but they can exercise no influence whatever on its tender heart. So with regenerate and pious sons of God: it is not with them a work of struggle and difficulty to come away from the influence of temptations, to overcome them and to become righteous. No; temptations are not temptations to those who have been regenerated. In vain does the world ply the feelings and inclinations of the regenerate man with all its

allurements and fascinations; they fall flat upon his mind and heart. He does not for one moment feel moved or tempted; and so with him there is no difficulty in overcoming these temptations. But those who have not been regenerated, those who desire to remain satisfied with mere honesty and morality have, not only every day but every hour of their existence, to wage unceasing war with the passion of the heart and the lusts of the flesh. We have always to struggle with temptations and on every occasion we have to overcome them with the aid of conscience before we can unfurl the banner of victory in our hearts; but the regenerate man does not go through these struggles. With him there is no difficulty, no warfare, but as his body freely inhales the pure air of God's earth, so his soul freely and naturally inhales the pure air of God's kingdom. He is with God, and he lives in God. He is surrounded by God's holiness, by an atmosphere full of celestial purity, and his eyes naturally drink in God's light, and his heart naturally inhales purity. As children pass through this world without being moved or tempted, and as there cannot be any defilement in their little minds, so must the regenerate man go through the thorny paths of the world without being defiled or contaminated by the sins of this world. Though, therefore, we are grown-up men, yet we should not boast of our wisdom, of our virtue, of our sanctity. Rather let us pull down the edifices of arrogance and conceit which we have built up. Rather let us confess our unworthiness before God, and humble ourselves down to the dust under an overpowering consciousness of our sins and transgressions. Rather let us say we are as little children, groping in the dark in the midst of a wilderness, in search of truth, in quest of God. Ten thousand

temptations in horrid forms are every moment frightening us, and in alluring forms every moment trying to entice us away from the paths of purity; we have not energy or wisdom in us sufficient to overcome the influence of those temptations; and if in the spirit of humility—of childlike humility—we fall down at the feet of our Heavenly Father, He will certainly have compassion and pity on us. And with childlike trust may we recognise Him as our only Father, and Master, and Friend. May we be enabled to say that there is none on earth and there is nothing in heaven that we desire besides our God. Let our only desire be to live with our father, as devoted and loving children wish to be always with their father. Let us not form abstract conceptions of the Deity, but let us go to Him with hearts full of filial trust as little children. Let us all feel that, whatever our doctrinal differences may be, we are children of the same Father. When we boast of our wisdom and scholarship, we are apt to enter into learned controversies and theological wranglings; but when we look upon ourselves as simply His Children,—of what avail is theology before God? Every man who desires and pants for admission into His holy temple must show that his heart has been converted. Let all men stand round His holy throne as little children, and when He sees that they are full of humility and child-like trust and simplicity, He shall spread his holy kingdom amongst them all, recognise them as His children, and make them into one everlasting family. All nations are pressing forward to that kingdom of heaven which is yet to come, for the Lord's kingdom is not behind, but before. If we have conscience within us and a thorough dependence on God's all conquering grace—if we believe, as we ought to believe, that He will

save the prodigal son, and will receive him back if he is penitent and prayerful—then let us no longer despair, let us not faint or falter, but let us steadily march on, singing the name of our holy Father, and with hearts full of humility and meekness and gentleness, advance daily in order that we may all enter into His holy kingdom. Then there shall be no sorrow, no sighing, no controversy, no sectarianism, but all shall be received by God because of their conversion, because of their regeneration. Let us pray, then, to the Father of mercy for our regeneration, for the absolute purification and santification of our hearts.

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

Before closing the service, the Rev. Mr. Brown said he was sure the congregation would agree with him in regretting that Mr. Sen had been so brief in his very admirable discourse upon the important text which he selected as the topic of his remarks. However, he knew that Mr. Sen was suffering under some measure of fatigue and of indisposition, otherwise they would all of them have been delighted if he had extended to double or treble the length at which he had spoken the utterance of such sentiments as those to which they had had the very great pleasure of listening. He knew that it would be offensive to his friend, in his presence if he were to say more. He rejoiced very much in having had the opportunity not only of hearing him himself, but of affording a number of the people of this town an opportunity of doing so, and he hoped many of them would avail themselves of the opportunity of hearing Mr. Sen in the hall of the Liverpool Institute on the following evening.

AN ADDRESS ON ‘THE RELIGIOUS AND MORAL POSITION OF  
INDIA’, AT THE MOUNT-STREET INSTITUTE, LIVERPOOL

*Monday, June 27, 1870*

On Monday evening, June 27th, Mr. Sen delivered a lecture at the Mount-Street Institute, on “The Religious and Moral Position of India.” The Mayor, Mr. Alderman Hubback, presided, and the audience, which was a very large one, comprised members of most of the religious communities of Liverpool. The lecture, which was very warmly received is not retained here as its substance has already been presented in Mr. Sen’s former provincial speeches. At a smaller meeting held on the following day, he gave an address of a somewhat similar nature, but as the occasion had a peculiar character of its own, the original report is here presented without abridgment.

AN ADDRESS ON ‘BRITISH CO-OPERATION IN THE NATIONAL  
REGENERATION OF INDIA’, ON THE DINGLE, LIVERPOOL

*Tuesday, June 28, 1870*

INTRODUCTION

There was a highly interesting scene last evening, Tuesday, June 28, in that beautiful sylvan dell on the southern skirt of Liverpool, which is appropriately known as the Dingle. Some six to eight hundred persons, whose aspect betokened that prosperity had raised them above the needy, wage-paid classes, assembled in the dell which opens upon the river, and grouped themselves up the grassy slope in a knot around a swarthy evangelist from the far East. who had come to tell the white rulers of his native

India of the progress of a momentous, albeit subtle, reformation which is going on amongst the one hundred and eighty millions of his kindred. Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, the leader of the new religious movement in India, is a remarkable man. His appearance is striking, and, from an English point of view, is exceedingly intellectual and prepossessing; and, moreover, his manner and his matter in speaking alike command respectful attention. Attired in a costume which is more European than Hindu, added to his sharp, earnest, intelligent face; his nationality is not very apparent at a glance. As a speaker, his style is simple and natural; his pronunciation of English is pure and exceedingly pleasing, being free from any taint of foreign accent; he is a thorough master of the grammatical structure of our language, apt in the use of its idioms, and apparently superior to what in his case might be an excusable weakness for the excessive ornateness of Orientalism. Indeed, the short address which he gave in the Dingle, in the sober calm of the gloaming, and amid the charming woodland environment, was fully worthy of the earnest and hearty attention with which the still multitude hung upon his words. The old days of the wandering apostles seemed to be revived in the scene. The address, which is interesting, politically as well as religiously, is given below, exactly as delivered, in order to afford a fair index to the mind of India's greatest native apostle. After a few words of introduction from the Rev. C. Beard, Unitarian minister, the speaker whom all had come out to hear stood forward, and, looking in silent contemplation on the crowd for some minutes, he commenced his address in a quiet, unimpassioned manner and clear ringing voice.

BRITISH CO-OPERATION IN THE NATIONAL REGENERATION OF  
INDIA

Mr. Sen apologized, in a serio-humorous strain, for his then state of health being unequal to the strain of much talking. He said—

The British people generally show little compassion for the physical weakness of foreigners, as John Bull wishes rather to "lionize" them whenever they can be got hold of. We are engaged in India, in a very great work—a work which is developing itself year after year with increasing success, and I believe that through this work and its results, India and England will be drawn into closer intercourse with each other. For the Church which I represent has in it the elements of all that is good and great in our country, and of all that is good and great in your country. It is the necessary result of English education. It may be described as the product of English enlightenment. The Brahmo Somaj, or National Theistic Church of India, has been made to grow on Indian soil through the reforming, civilizing, and enlightening agencies which are at work in that country under the British Government. But viewed from another standpoint, it will present to your eyes all the good influences which are found in Hindu books and in Hindu institutions. Thus in the mysterious ways of God's providence, this institution, the Theistic Church of India, unites the good things of the two nations, and forms them into one harmonious whole; so that the more this institution progresses, the more we shall hope for the future of our country, and the more we shall hope to receive aid from you, which I hope also you will extend to us when you know the actual position and future prospects of this institution. (Hear.

hear, and applause.) The great object we have in view is of course to deliver our country from idolatry and caste, and the many pernicious social institutions from which India has suffered for many centuries. In carrying on this work we always try, in the first instance, to educate and enlighten our people, for we are always sure that if we can lay the firm substratum of a thorough, liberal, sound English education, and if we rear up on that the edifice of national reformation, we have no doubt that that edifice will be firm, strong, and lasting. (Applause.) The more we would educate our people the more naturally do they take in every kind of reform—social, moral, or religious. The best missionary in India is English education. (Applause.) English schools and colleges are destroying idolatry, and paving the way for true reformation, so that if you help us in promoting English education and diffusing its blessings far and wide among the males and the females, among the rich and the poor, the high and the low, you will do us valuable service. One thing therefore I ask of you, and that is, to strengthen our hands by means of your sympathy and co-operation, that we may be enabled to promote sound liberal education among all classes of the Hindu population. Especially I would invite your attention to the work of the education and improvement of woman in India; for you must all admit that England would never have been what she is except for the education and improvement and emancipation of woman. If you give our ladies sound liberal education, you will give them that liberty which they ought to enjoy, and all the blessings of pure enlightenment and reformation. And when the ladies understand their duties and responsibilities, they will try to bring up their children in the love of truth and the

love of God, so that not only will you open up the gates of true reformation, but you will perpetuate and render lasting, all the good works that you have commenced; you will prevent the rising generation from going back to idolatry and superstition; by giving India good mothers and good wives you give India lasting reformation. There is another thing to which I should like to draw your attention, and that is the debasing and iniquitous system of liquor traffic that has been going on in our country for many years. (Applause, and some cheering.) Even the worst enemies of my country will admit that the Hindus, whatever their defects and shortcomings and sins may be, are pious and devout, meek and gentle, simple and abstemious. He therefore sins against man and God who encourages or promotes, directly or indirectly, intemperance and drunkenness amongst the natives of India. I am sorry to say that the British Government stands convicted before God on account of having kept up this iniquitous traffic, and thereby effected the moral and spiritual destruction of thousands of souls in our country. Not only does the system debase the people, degrading them mentally and morally, but it has actually been the cursed instrument of killing and sacrificing the lives of many energetic and promising young men in the country. I am glad to say that, in all places I have up to the present moment visited in England, I have received enthusiastic cheers whenever I have protested against the liquor traffic and opium traffic in India; and I hope the strong tide of public English opinion will not rest in this country, but will go forth, increasing its power, and in an impetuous and strong current go into our country and influence the British Government.

there. (Applause.) I hope the day is coming when England will be delivered from the great curse of the liquor traffic, and India also, my beloved country. (Cheers.)

The great object of my visit to England is to excite, as far as possible, the interest of the English public in the political, social, and moral condition of my country. I have no other object in view. I know I am unworthy of the great task which I have undertaken; but still, God willing, and if you will help me, I am sure some results of a tangible and visible character will be achieved before I leave your country. I hope that at least you will feel a true and abiding interest in the welfare of my country. I do not want that cold speculative kind of interest which politicians may admire and statesmen may speak highly of. I want that warmth of heart, that earnestness of purpose, that enthusiasm of spirit, without which it is impossible to bring about any national reformation. I want you to feel the great trust which has been placed in your hands by God Almighty when He committed India to your care. You cannot sacrifice the lives of my people—you cannot sacrifice their bodily lives, nor are you justified in sacrificing their souls. Take care of the souls and bodies that have been placed in your hands, for you stand accountable and responsible to the Moral Governor of the Universe for the welfare of the people whom you have been called to govern. I hope and trust most devoutly that England will day after day feel a growing interest in India. It is a difficult thing to rule a hundred and eighty millions of people, with endless diversities of languages, dialects, customs, manners, and religious institutions. If you satisfy one part of the community, you dissatisfy another part; if you try to do

justice to one sect, you do an injustice to another. All successive Governors-General of India have complained of this; they have always found themselves unequal to the gigantic task of governing on principles of justice and mercy one hundred and eighty millions of souls; but if you are prepared to do your duty, I hope and trust that that merciful God who has called you to govern that nation will give you wisdom and strength, faith and piety, enough to rule our race properly; if not, India will not long be in your hands.♦ You will be forced to leave India to herself, and we shall do our business in the best way we can. It is your duty, so long as you hold India in your hands, to act as trustees, rendering a due account to God for the way in which you treat the people in that country. (Hear, hear.) Let injustice, oppression, tyranny, and cruelty cease; let us not find haughty Anglo-Indians in India treating the people of the country as if they were nothing more than cattle. I hope the day will come when you will try and respect the lives of the poor and unfortunate people among the lower classes of India—when you will come forward and treat them as your brothers and your sisters; then, and not till then, will you have done justice to all the people in that great peninsula. God help you! God bless you! I hope so long as you are politically connected with India you will discharge your spiritual and moral duties and responsibilities to that vast country conscientiously and honestly. May God be with you, and may He be with us, that there may be harmony between the two nations, that by mutual co-operation we may help each other, and bring about the material and moral well-being of the two nations! (Loud applause.)

## CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The Rev. John Kelly (Independent), in moving a vote of thanks to Mr. Sen, said he supposed it would be very difficult to convene together such a number of persons with such a variety of opinions on many matters, and yet he ventured to affirm that they would all concur in the practical address to which they had just listened. He said it was their duty to unite as far as they could in endeavouring to help their friend to attain the great object he had in view, as nothing could be of more importance than putting an end to many of the practical evils that existed in India, some of which had been maintained by the British Government.

The Rev. C. Wicksteed (Unitarian) seconded the motion, and, in doing so, offered a hearty welcome to Mr. Sen.

Mr. Sen, in responding to the vote, which had been carried by acclamation, said:—I am much gratified by the kindness with which you have heard me. I hope I shall never forget the interesting gathering which I have witnessed this evening. (Applause.)

The assemblage then dispersed.

## MR. SEN'S ILLNESS

*Tuesday, June 28 to Thursday, July 14, 1870*

After this address, Mr. Sen's strength broke down under the long strain, of fatigue consequent upon many weeks of incessant mental exertion, and he had a severe attack of vertigo. This intelligence reached India through newspaper reports, and caused the utmost

anxiety to his family and friends. Not being able to ascertain the exact nature of the complaint, they telegraphed to the Rev. Mr. Spears, Secretary of the British and Foreign Unitarian Association, who was kind enough to send an immediate reply, which greatly relieved their anxiety. Mr. Sen's friends felt profoundly grateful for the kind message, and for the care taken of him during his illness. Absolute rest was ordered for him by his medical advisers, and all his remaining provincial engagements were unavoidably cancelled. He was most hospitably and kindly nursed at the house of W. Dawbarn, Esq., of Aigburth, Liverpool, where he remained till Thursday, the 14th of July. He then returned to London, but was obliged to be very sparing of his strength during the remainder of his stay in England.

## BASIS OF THE UNITY OF RELIGIONS

AN ADDRESS AT A MEETING TO PROMOTE THE FORMATION OF A  
THEISTIC SOCIETY IN LONDON, HELD AT THE  
FREEMASON'S HALL

*Wednesday, July 20, 1870*

### INTRODUCTION

The following statement, issued about the middle of June, 1870, by a Provisional Committee of gentlemen and ladies belonging to different sections of the religious world, will explain the intentions of those who originated the "Proposed Theistic Society."

1. The objects of the Society are to unite men, notwithstanding any differences in their religious creeds, in a common effort to attain and diffuse purity of Spiritual life by (i) investigating religious truth; (ii) cultivating devotional feelings; (iii) furthering practical morality.

2. The Society seeks to attain these objects by the following means:—

(i) By holding meetings for the reading of papers and for conference.

(ii) By holding and encouraging meetings for the united worship of God.

(iii) By helping its members to ascertain and discharge their personal and social duties.

(iv) By the formation of similar societies with the same objects in various parts of the British Empire and other countries.

(v) By correspondence with those who may be supposed to be willing to assist in the objects of this society.

(vi) By the issue of publications calculated to promote the above purposes.

This society is offered as a means of uniting all those who believe in the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man, in the endeavour to supplement their individual efforts towards goodness and truth by mutual sympathy; to intensify their trust in and love to God by fellowship in worship; and to aid each other in the discovery and propagation of Spiritual Truth, that thus they may attain to the more complete observance of the Divine Laws of Human Nature.

A meeting was held at the Freemasons' Hall, Great Queen Street, on Wednesday, July 20, 1870, at 7 P.M., for the purpose of definitely constituting a Theistic Association in London.

William Shaen, Esq., was voted to the chair. The objects of the proposed Society will appear from the following resolutions passed at the meeting :—

I. That, in the opinion of this meeting, it is desirable to form a Society to unite men, notwithstanding any differences in their religious creeds, in a common effort to attain and diffuse purity of Spiritual life by (1) investigating religious truth, (2) cultivating devotional feelings, and (3) furthering practical morality.

II. That the subject of the name of the society be referred to the committee to be appointed, to complete the organisation of the society.

III. That, in the opinion of this meeting, it is desirable that the Society should correspond without delay with similar societies in India, America, Germany, France, and elsewhere, assuring them of our sympathy and fellowship.

IV. That a committee of twelve be appointed, with

power to add to their number, to complete the organisation of the Society and for the present to manage its affairs; of this committee five to form a quorum; and that this committee report to a future general meeting to be held as early as they can arrange.

In introducing the third resolution with which he was entrusted Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen said :

#### BASIS OF THE UNITY OF RELIGIONS

Sir,—I have always felt strongly the importance and necessity of establishing spiritual fellowship and union among all classes and races of men. That there should be political and social differences among mankind is not at all surprising; but that men and women should fight with each other in the name of religion and God is really painful and surprising. The true object of religion is to bind mankind together, and to bind them all to God. If we see that in the name of religion, men, instead of promoting peace on earth and good-will among men, are trying to show their antagonism and animosity towards each other, then certainly we must stand forward with our voice of protest, and say that religion is defeating its own legitimate object. I have always been distressed to find in my own country how many of the Hindu sects in India fight with each other, and how they combine to war with Mahometans and Christians, whom they look upon and hate as their enemies. It is far more painful to see how that spirit of bitterness and sectarian antipathy has been persistently manifested towards the Hindus by many professing Christians. None preached so eloquently and so ably the doctrine of the true love of God and the love of man as Jesus Christ. It is, therefore, extremely unpleasant to us to see those who profess to be his disciples hate the Hindu as a

heathen who has no hope of salvation, and who has not one single spark of truth in his own mind. Narrowness of heart has oftentimes its origin in narrowness of creed. Men hate each other, men contaminate their hearts with sectarian bitterness, because they believe that there is no truth beyond the pales of their own denominations and churches. This is a fatal mistake, and to this may be attributed all those feelings of bitterness and mutual recrimination which have converted the religious world into a painful scene of war and even bloodshed. Religion is essentially universal. If God is our common Father, His truth is our common property. But the religious world may be likened to a vast market, where every religious sect sells only a portion of truth. Religion is many-sided; but each individual, each nation, oftentimes adopts and represents only one side of religion. In different times and in different countries, therefore, we see not the entire religious life of humanity, but only partial religious life. The Hindu represents religion in his own peculiar way; the Christian in his. The men of the first century represented religion in their own way, according to the circumstances in which they lived; and so the men who are blessed with modern civilization represent religious life in their own way. If we desire to adopt religious life in its entirety and fulness, we must not, we cannot, reject or ignore any particular nation or any branch of God's vast family. If we embrace all nations and races; if we can take in all religious scriptures, all so-called sacred writings; if we are prepared to do honour to all prophets and the great men of all nations and races; then certainly, but not till then, can we do justice to universal and absolute religion as it exists in God. To prove true to Him, to prove true to humanity, we must do justice to all the departments of

man's religious life as they are manifested in different ages and in different parts of the world. The English Christian has no right to hate the Hindu 'heathen'; nor has the Hindu heathen any right to treat the English Christian with sectarian antagonism and hatred. They must embrace each other in the fulness of truth and in the fulness of brotherly love. 'I rejoice heartily to see such a thing foreshadowed in the constitution of the Society about to be organized. I feel that modern nations and races are getting their eyes opened to the catholicity of true religion, after centuries of spiritual despotism and sectarian warfare. Men are beginning to feel that, in order to be true to nature and true to God, they must cast away sectarianism, and protest against spiritual tyranny, and kiss freedom and peace. The object of this resolution is to bring together religious men in India, America, Germany, France, and in other parts of the world, into one Monotheistic brotherhood, so that they may all recognise love and worship God as their common Father. The time has come when such a movement ought to be practically organized, when all nations and races should be brought together into one fold. English Christians ought to extend their right hand of fellowship to my countrymen, and my countrymen ought to extend their right hand of fellowship to all those who stand beyond the pales of Hindu orthodoxy ; so that, while they differ from each other on certain dogmatic questions of theology, they may still recognise each other as brethren, and show their preparedness to vindicate the unity of the human race in the face of the existing conflict of theological opinions and dogmas. It is impossible to establish unanimity of opinion among mankind, and those who have tried to bring about such unanimity have always failed. I hope, there-

fore, the friends and promoters of this movement will not commit that great mistake. Let individual liberty be recognised : let individual rights be fully vindicated and respected ; but still at the same time, while we recognise differences of opinion, let us feel, and let us declare, that it is possible to have a common platform of action, where we can exchange our sympathies with each other as brethren.

There is another mistake which, I hope, this Society will not commit, and that is, to assume an arrogant and hostile attitude towards existing sects. We should always assume a humble position. We must stand at the feet of all those who have gone before us, who have left for our enjoyment precious legacies of religious life and religious thought. All honour to such men. Hindus, Christians, Chinese, Buddhists, Greeks, and Romans—men of all nations and races—men of all ages—who have in any way laboured successfully to promote the religious and moral and social amelioration of mankind, are entitled to the undying gratitude of all succeeding ages. In organizing a Society like that whose formation we contemplate at present, we feel morally constrained to honour those spiritual and moral benefactors to whom we owe “a debt immense of endless gratitude.” At their feet we sit to-day, and to them we desire to offer our hearts’ thanksgivings, and we desire to recognise them, individually and unitedly, as our friends and brothers who have directly or indirectly brought us into that position in which we feel enabled to establish and organize a Society like this. It is on account of the light which we have received from them through succeeding generations that we are prepared to come forward to-night and stand before the world as a Theistic

brotherhood. We cannot dishonour them ; though they belong to different nationalities, though they may be of different times and races, we cannot for one moment dishonour them. We cannot with pride and arrogance say we do not owe anything to the Christian Scriptures, we owe nothing to the Hindu scriptures, we owe nothing to Confucius. We owe much to all these sources of religious revelation and inspiration. Our attitude, therefore, must be an attitude of humility towards those who have gone before, an attitude of thankful recognition ; and towards existing Churches also we must assume the same attitude. If there are friends around us who think it their duty to criticize severely our proceedings, to hold us up to public derision and contempt, they are quite welcome to do so ; but let us not, as members of this Society, for one moment cherish in our hearts unbrotherly feelings against them. Our mission is a mission of love, and good-will, and peace. We do not stand forward to fan the flame of religious animosity, but our desire is to extinguish the flame of sectarian antipathy, so far as it is possible for us to do so. We go forth as ministers of peace ; we shall love all sects. Christians and Hindus we shall look upon as brothers, as children of the same Father. Their books we shall read with profound reverence ; their priests we shall honour with thanksgivings ; and to all those around us who desire to treat us as men who have no hopes of salvation, even to them we must show charity and brotherly love. I hope, therefore, not a single member of this Society will ever think it right or honourable to manifest a bitter spirit of sectarianism towards any religious denomination. There are in England at present, I understand, nearly three hundred religious sects into which the Christian Church

has been divided. That such a thing should exist in the midst of Christendom is indeed painful, I may say frightful. Let us do all in our power to bring together these various religious denominations. I do not see why we should not exercise our influence on Christian ministers to exchange pulpits with each other. Why should not the people of one congregation visit the church of another congregation? Why should not the various preachers of the Christian Churches try to harmonize with each other? Christian people sometimes go the length of thinking that the whole of religious life is monopolized by themselves. During my short stay in this country I have been struck with the fact that English Christian life, however grand and glorious it may be—and it certainly is so in many of its aspects and features—is sadly deficient in devotional fervour and enthusiasm; deficient in feelings such as those which a deep and trustful reliance upon a personal and loving God alone can inspire, support, and sustain. Something like that is to be found in India. I do honestly believe that in India there is such a thing as spirituality. In England there is too much materialism. That is my honest conviction. If England and India were to unite and receive from each other the good things they ought to receive from each other we should be able to form a true Church, where spiritual fervour and the activity of material civilization would harmonize, and form the unity of religious life. Whether, therefore, we come to England, America, Germany, or France, or any other country where similar religious movements are going on, we ask them to co-operate with us; we ask the whole world to treat us as fellow-disciples, to give unto us all the good things they possess and enjoy for our benefit, that we may thus collect materials from all existing

churches and religious denominations, in order, in the fulness of time, to construct and uprear the future Church of the world.

Friends, these are the words that I intended to say to-night with a view to invite you all to look upon this Society as an association of love, and peace, and humility, not of hatred, mutual persecution, and sectarianism. If this society should live long—and why should it not live, if it is God's Church and God's Society;—if this Society be spared to continue in a career of honourable usefulness, it will bless our hearts; it will bless your country and my country; it will bless the whole world. I need not soar into regions of imagination and fancy in order to depict in glowing colours the future church of the world; but this I must say, that from the time the light of religion dawned on my mind, upto the present moment, I have always been an advocate of the glorious principle of religion which is summed up in these two great doctrines, the Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man, and so long as I am enabled to work, whether here or in my own country or elsewhere, it shall be my duty to speak, and feel, and labour in such a way that not only my own countrymen may, under the guidance of God's spirit and with God's help, be brought into one fold, but that all nations and races, so far as is possible with my humble resources and powers, may be influenced to feel the necessity of bringing themselves into one vast family. Oh, may that blessed day soon come when the earth, untrod by sect, or creed, or clan, shall own the two great principles—the universal Fatherhood of God and the brotherhood of man. I beg to propose this resolution to the meeting:—

“That, in the opinion of this meeting, it is desirable

that the Society should correspond without delay with similar societies in India, America, Germany, France and elsewhere, assuring them of our sympathy and friendship.”

N. B.—The above was published in a pamphlet entitled “*Proceedings at a General Meeting having for its object the formation of a Society to be founded on a belief in the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of man.*” LONDON ; LONGMANS, 1870.

## WOMEN IN INDIA

AN ADDRESS AT THE VICTORIA DISCUSSION SOCIETY,  
ARCHITECTURAL GALLERY, CONDUIT STREET, LONDON

*Monday, August 1, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

At the monthly meeting of the Victoria Discussion Society, held at the Architectural Gallery, Conduit Street, London, on Monday, August 1, 1870, the chair was taken by Keshub Chunder Sen.

Miss Wallington read a paper entitled, "Women as they are supposed to be, and women as they are,"—which was followed by a discussion in which several gentlemen and ladies took part. Miss Faithfull then reminded the meeting of Mr. Sen's efforts for the good of his own country, especially with respect to women, and concluded by saying, "I may therefore state on behalf of this Society, that we await with extreme interest the statement which Mr. Sen has kindly promised to make to us respecting the condition of women in India; and we shall greatly value his opinions as to the best method of forwarding their moral and intellectual enlightenment." (Cheers)

The Chairman, who was warmly received, said—

### WOMEN IN INDIA

It may appear somewhat singular that a Hindu should preside at a meeting of your Society. It has been said that my countrymen altogether deny the rights and privileges of women. Now I do not think that such a statement is true,

although I believe there are certain facts connected with the present state of Hindu society, which may justify some measure of reproach of this kind. India to-day is not what she was in ancient times, and if we see anything in India which is sad, painful or discouraging, we must not rush to the conclusion that Indian society is altogether depraved. Time was when men and women freely mixed with each other in society in India, when celebrated ladies solved mathematical problems, and evinced the deepest interest in mathematics and science generally; when Hindu ladies entered into interesting conversations with their husbands on religious and moral questions, and when ladies not only received high education, but even came forward and selected husbands for themselves! (Laughter) But those days are gone. However, it is quite clear that in ancient times Indian women sometimes enjoyed an amount of liberty which would not be considered quite warrantable in civilized England at the present moment. Hindu society is now in a sad condition, owing to idolatry and caste, and a number of most demoralizing and mischievous social customs and institutions. The people, both men and women, have fallen into a low state, so much so that it is impossible to recognize in the modern Indian the noble soul of the ancient Hindu. What do we see in India to-day? You see Brahmins who have more than seventy wives. There is a humorous popular drama in Bengal, in which one of these husbands of seventy wives is represented as passing through the streets one day, and meeting a boy, who approaches him and addresses him as "father." The old man, confounded and somewhat indignant, denies his fatherhood, but the boy perseveres in his statement. At last it strikes this old Brahmin that it may after all be true, and he instantly re-

fers to a bundle of papers which he always takes care to carry about with him, and goes through the long list of his wives, until he is satisfied that the statement made by the boy is true. There is another injurious custom, which makes an old man of eighty marry a little girl of five years. This is shocking and pernicious in the extreme, but such things are common in Bengal, and in other parts of the country. Then there is the custom which prevents a Hindu widow from remarrying. Once a widow, she is ever a widow. Not only is she not allowed to marry again, but she has to pass through endless mortifications and penances of the most painful character. Her condition is really pitiable, and excites the commiseration of every feeling heart. Thus the marriage customs which prevail in India are injurious in a variety of ways. Immediate reform is needed. Widows must be allowed to remarry, and to have the privileges which are accorded to them in other countries. They must not be made to submit by force and pressure to a state of things which they do not themselves like, but which, for the sake of attaining a false heaven, they so often submit to. The custom of early marriages ought to be abolished, and men and women should be permitted to marry only when they are of marriageable age. Bigamy and polygamy should be suppressed, if possible, by legislative enactment. But there are other things that can only be put down by the operation of personal influence, and by the publication of books, pointing out the evils which must result from objectionable customs. The root of all this mischief is the want of enlightenment. If Hindu ladies received a proper amount of enlightenment, they would themselves raise a voice powerful enough to suppress those great evils. The victims not only suffer, but they suffer oftentimes with great

patience and forbearance, and with willing hearts. When a widow is not allowed to remarry, she thinks it is the will of Heaven that she must be doomed to perpetual widowhood. When women do not receive the blessings of true enlightenment, they think they ought not to aspire to enjoy those blessings, because they are taught it is Heaven's wish that they should remain in the midst of the darkness of ignorance. It is necessary, therefore, to raise up the spirit of Hindu women, and stimulate their curiosity, and excite their taste for nobler and higher things. When we succeed in dispelling the gloom of ignorance which now broods over the length and breadth of the country, when we succeed in uprooting all those prejudices and superstitious notions which keep the women of India in a state of moral, spiritual, social, and intellectual subjection, we shall succeed, indirectly though it may be, in opening ten thousand flood-gates through which the stream of truth will flow, diffusing the blessings of purity and peace. If it be said that what we see in India at the present moment is the result of Hinduism, and that the Hindu ladies submit to ignorance because they have always been told by their own Scriptures to do so, I can only say there are passages in those Scriptures which inculcate other principles. It is there said that the husband should always try to please his wife, "with wealth, dress, love, respect, and sweet words." The Hindu husband, you see, is enjoined, not only to love, but to respect his wife, and love and respect are the proper feelings which men everywhere should cherish towards women."

It has been said that Hindu legislators in ancient times did not show any anxiety for the education of girls. Now it is written in the Hindu Scriptures that parents should train up not only their boys, but also their girls, with great

care. I have only to quote another passage in order to refute the charge which has oftentimes been brought against the Hindu nation. It has been said that early marriage has been inculcated in the Hindu Scriptures. Here is a passage that will show the inaccuracy of that statement—“So long as a girl does not know how to respect the husband, so long as she is not acquainted with true moral discipline, so long the father should not think of getting her married.” These passages clearly and distinctly show that Hindu society, as it at present exists in India, is not what it ought to be according to the religious books of the nation. There can be no doubt that the country has fallen from the high position which it occupied centuries ago. It is not true that absolute and complete seclusion of the female sex prevails in all parts of India. We see it to a lamentable extent in Bengal, but in the Punjab, and Bombay, and to some extent in Madras, the women enjoy a large amount of liberty. Though there are some very sad things connected with the present condition of female society in India, I am bound to say that there are some very good things also to be found amid the relics of ancient female society. There are arts and sciences which prove that ancient Hindu ladies were truly great and noble. As regards devotion to the husband, I do not think they yield to any nation on earth, and in regard to modesty, gentleness, serenity of temper, and absolute devotion to the interests of the husband, even at the present moment in India these characteristics are still preserved. In promoting the reformation of Indian female character, it is necessary then that we should gather together, and not neglect, these good materials. With all my respect and admiration for civilization as it prevails in England, I have always been foremost in protesting against

the demoralization of India by importing English customs into it. (Cheers) Though I can respect learned, intelligent philanthropic and generous-hearted ladies in England, I could not for one moment persuade myself to believe that for the interest of India I ought to introduce their peculiar customs and usages. The growth of society must be indigenous, native, and natural. (Hear hear) Foreign customs must not be forced upon us. Our women have elements of character which are really noble and good, and these ought to constitute the basis upon which we should raise the superstructure of reformed female society. (Cheers) It has been said that women in England should not have what are called women's rights, and this evening I have had the opportunity of listening to the arguments on both sides. I feel puzzled, and, perhaps, I may say with Sir Roger de Coverley, much may be said on both sides. We should not certainly keep up that unpleasant agitation which many people seem to delight in. We should express our feelings without bitterness or animosity. If women think it is their duty to do certain things, why should men seek to prevent them? (Cheers) Men do not wish that women should at all interfere with their freedom of action; then why should women allow men to interfere with theirs? As to the question whether men are morally superior to women, or women morally superior to men, I say still, much may be said on both sides. Let us settle the matter by admitting that men are superior in some respects, and women superior in others. (Laughter) That I think would be an amicable settlement of the whole matter. In all that is manly and vigorous men excel, and must continue to excel, but in all that is soft, and tender, and gentle, women must continue to surpass men. It is the combina-

tion of the various elements that constitutes true manhood. It is in the union of these qualities that true moral excellence is to be found. (Applause) I would proscribe and denounce class legislation and class agitation. Why should we get up an exclusive movement for the purpose of obtaining women's rights, so-called? If women are fit, they must have their rights and privileges. I do not see why they should be excluded from positions which they are entitled to, and which they are fitted to occupy. If they are not fit they ought not to occupy them, but if they are fit, then let their fitness be proved, and vindicated and declared throughout the length and breadth of the land. It has been said that man is a noun, and woman simply an adjective that agrees with the noun. I believe, however, the case is otherwise. Whatever the theory may be, practically, man is a noun and a noun of the masculine gender; but he is a noun in the objective case governed by the active verb woman. (Laughter) Practically women govern men all over the world. You or I may not admit it openly, and some of you may make vehement protestations to the contrary, but what is the actual state of things? In India, ninety-nine husbands out of every hundred are practically governed by their wives. Is not that the case in England too, and in all civilized and refined countries? From early infancy to mature age, the influence of mother, sister, wife, and female society generally, has always continued to be felt and prized. By their gentle, soft, sweet temper, women exercise an irresistible influence over men. If, then, we must be governed by women, are we to be governed absolutely in all matters? No. In those things wherein man excels woman, let man's voice be heard; where woman excels man, let her voice be

heard. The true prosperity of society depends on the harmony of the sexes. It is necessary, therefore, whether we look to India or to England, that we should always try to bring the two together, and allow them to consult each other's interests, so that in the end we may have the valuable suggestions and the active philanthropic labours of both. I wish to say a few words more about India before I resume my seat. I am glad you have given me the opportunity of addressing you, for this is a ladies' society. I want your help. I have addressed meetings of men in various parts of the country, and have besought them as humbly as I could possibly do to help India. I now have the honour to make an urgent yet humble appeal to you English-women—I may say English sisters. I sincerely and earnestly call upon you to do all in your power to effect the elevation of Hindu women. I dare say many of you have read in books in what way Hindu women may be helped by you. The best way in which that help can be given is for some of you to embark on the grand and noble enterprise of going over personally to that great country, and looking after the state of things there. A noble-minded and kind-hearted lady went to India a few years ago in order to promote the work of female education. Miss Carpenter's name is familiar to you all. Why should not some of you follow her praise-worthy example? I say this because the work that requires your aid and co-operation is urgent. At the present moment a thousand Hindu houses are open to receive and welcome English governesses—well-trained accomplished English ladies, capable of doing good to their Indian sisters, both by instruction and personal example. And what sort of education do we expect and wish from you? An unsectarian, liberal sound

and useful education. (Cheers) An education that will not patronize any particular Church, that will not be subservient or subordinated to the views of any particular religious community, an education free, and liberal, and comprehensive in its character, an education calculated to make Indian women good wiyes, mothers, sisters, and daughters. Such an education we want for our ladies, and are there no feeling hearts in England capable of responding to this exhortation and invitation? I speak to you not for one, not for fifty, but for millions of Indian sisters, whose lamentations and wails penetrate the skies, and seem to come over to England at the present moment to stir up the hearts of their English sisters. Shall we hear those cries and lamentations with hearts of steel? Shall we not weep over this scene of spiritual and intellectual desolation that spreads far and wide over that once glorious country? Will you not come forward and say—“We will part with our substance if we cannot go over personally, but we who can go over personally shall go, for our Heavenly Father calls upon us to undertake this noble mission?” A noble mission decidedly it is, to go across the ocean and scale hills and mountains, to surmount difficulties and to risk health, in order to wipe the tears from the eyes of weeping Indian sisters, to rescue them from widowhood, from the evil customs of premature marriage, and to induce them to feel that there is something higher and nobler for them to aspire to.

My business this evening is to tell you, that in her distress India asks you to come over and help her. The Government is trying to do what improved legislation can to crush and exterminate noxious customs. Philanthropic men have gone there to promote liberal education among

the men ; and now if Englishwomen are ready to vindicate what are called women's rights in England, if they can make platform speeches, let them show that their views and sympathies are not confined within the limits of this small island. This is a Society where I am especially entitled to bring forward this appeal. I trust that I have not spoken to the walls, but to the generous hearts of men and women, who will combine to do what they can to help their Indian sisters. Religiously we are doing a great work by giving a better and purer religion to the people. Many of our ladies are giving up idolatry and superstition. In many Hindu houses the idols have ceased to receive homage, and the ten thousand gods and goddesses of the Hindoo Pantheon are no longer treated with respect. This is cheering, and encourages us to hope that though India to-day is a fallen nation, higher and higher she will ascend until she arrives at the high position for which she is destined. When you have given us the help for which I ask, England will have done her duty towards India and the people of both lands will assist each other in pressing forward to the goal which we all desire to keep in view.

(Cheers)

CONCLUDING SPEECHES

Mrs. J. Robertson moved a vote of thanks to the Chairman.

In reply to some of her remarks, Mr. Sen said :— There is already a society for the promotion of female education in the East, and that society sends out every year a goodly number of trained and accomplished female teachers, who go to India to promote the work of what

is called *zenana* female education—that is to say, they go and instruct Indian ladies in their own houses. But they have also set up public schools in many villages even where Hindu orthodoxy remains. More than sixty or seventy young girls assemble publicly every day in order to receive the blessings of an English and Vernacular education. These are cheering things, that encourage us to feel that if English ladies would go over there from disinterested motives—not for the sake of pay—their services would be highly appreciated. (Cheers) I am extremely obliged to you for the vote of thanks you have just passed to me.

Miss Faithfull announced that if any one wished to respond to the eloquent appeal which the Chairman had made, she would be only too happy to receive communications.

Votes of thanks to Miss Wallington for her paper, and to Miss Faithfull for the ability and success with which she had conducted the Society (this being the last meeting of the session) terminated the proceedings.

## INTERVIEW WITH QUEEN VICTORIA

*Saturday, August 13, 1870*

Keshub Chunder Sen had the honour of a private interview with his Sovereign on Saturday, the 13th August. On the 9th, the Duke of Argyll wrote to him the following message :—

“Dear Mr. Sen,

Col. Ponsonby, the Queen’s Private Secretary, has written to me that if you go down to Osborne on Saturday next, the 13th, Her Majesty will see you. I recommend you to take the 8-10 A.M. train from Waterloo Bridge, to Southampton. There is a steamer in connection with the train, and you are landed at Cowes, whence you can take a fly to Osborne.”

On the appointed day Mr. Sen accompanied by an English friend, proceeded to Osborne. On reaching the Royal residence he was very kindly received by Colonel Ponsonby, with whom he had a pleasant conversation on several subjects, mostly relating to India, and particularly on the Native Marriage Bill, in which Colonel Ponsonby seemed to take much interest. Mr. Sen was then taken round the corridors to see the drawing-room and other apartments, and a vegetarian luncheon was provided for him. At the appointed hour he was taken to the drawing-room in which he was to see the Queen, where Her Majesty and the Princess Louise soon came in. Her Majesty expressed much satisfaction at the progress of female education in India, and the improvements made in several respects by her Indian subjects in

consequence of the spread of English education. She was glad that the *suttee* had been abolished, and she showed great concern for the miserable condition of Hindu women. Both the Queen and the Princess were glad to hear that India is a great field for philanthropic labours, and that Mr. Sen had requested many of his lady friends in England to go thither to undertake the work of female education. Mr. Sen had brought with him two likenesses of his wife, one of them being a large and delicately painted photograph, showing the full Hindu dress. These portraits were graciously accepted by the Queen and the Princess; and Prince Leopold sent to request Mr. Sen's autograph.

On the 23rd August, Colonel Ponsonby wrote to Mr. Sen from Windsor, saying—"I can assure you that the Queen was much pleased with her conversation with you, and Princess Louise took much interest in the subject you spoke about." A few days afterwards the Queen and Princess Louise honored Mr. Sen by expressing their desire to have his photographs. Their kind wish was conveyed to Mr. Sen in a letter from Major General Sir T. M. Biddulph, in which he said—"He has been desired to intimate to him (Mr. Sen) that it would be gratifying to the Queen and to Princess Louise to possess photographs of him if he would not object to send some." Before Mr. Sen left England, the Queen further showed her kindness by presenting him with a large engraving of herself, and with her two books, the "Early Years of the Prince Consort" and the "Highland Journal", with the following inscription in each volume in her own hand-writing: "To Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, from Victoria Rg. Sept. 1870."

## AT EDINBURGH

AN ADDRESS ON 'THE RELIGIOUS AND SOCIAL CONDITION OF  
INDIA', AT THE PHILOSOPHICAL INSTITUTION,  
QUEEN STREET HALL

*Friday, August 19, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

ON Friday, August 19, Keshub Chunder Sen delivered an address, under the auspices of the Philosophical Institution, in Queen Street Hall, on 'the Religious and Social condition of India.' There was a crowded house to welcome him. Mr. William Smith, Vice-President of the Institution, occupied the chair; and among those present were—Professor Swan of St. Andrew's, Professor Balfour, Rev. Dr. Cairns of Berwick, G. D. Cullen, Rev. R. B. Drummond, Rev. Moody Black of Benares, Dr. John Muir, Dr. Findlater, Dr. Littlejohn, Dr. Bishop, Bailie Miller, Councillors Mossman and Bladworth, Mr. George Hope of Fentonbarns, Mr. J. Burnet, Advocate, Mr. D. Scott-Moncrieff, W. S., Mr. J. Gardiner, S.S.C., Mr. C. Home Douglas, C.A., Mr. E. Baxter, Mr. T. Knox, Mr. W. Bell and Mr. Paul.

The Chairman said—In the absence of Sir Alexander Grant, who had undertaken to preside on this occasion, it has unexpectedly devolved on me to take this chair, and to introduce to you personally one whom you must all know already by reputation—by the reputation of a noble and illustrious character. (Applause) We have had many opportunities in this Society of listening to

accounts of interesting and important achievements in scientific discovery, in historical research, and in literary criticism; but never, until now, has an occasion been presented to us of hearing from the lips of one who is himself directly engaged in the great work of which he is to speak, an account of what cannot be described as less than a national effort for the spiritual regeneration of a great heathen nation. (Applause) We cannot wonder that throughout the southern part of the kingdom our distinguished visitor has been welcomed by a warm and sympathetic acclaim from all sections of the community, and that men of every shade of religious belief have joined in offering him the right hand of fellowship. (Applause) We in Scotland must not be behind our southern friends in this good work of sympathy and encouragement. (Applause) Scotland has many bonds of interest and attachment to India—a Scot in India is almost a Scot at home—and we must endeavour to make our illustrious friend feel that here among the Scottish people, though far from his native land, he is not a stranger but a fellow-citizen. (Loud applause) We must show him, too, that we take a profound and sympathetic interest in the benevolent work in which he is engaged—a work which stands in noble contrast with the shameful and revolting spectacle presented at this moment on the continent of Europe as the result of eighteen centuries of Christian civilization. (Applause) If I may be permitted to recall the words which were addressed to you from this platform in November last by one for whom the hopes and disappointments of this life are closed for ever—words which for us must ever remain invested with a sad and solemn interest—I would say with M. Prevost-Paradol—"For myself,

I am rather inclined to consider the truly enlightened part of each people as a portion of a certain noble nation without a name, whose citizens, untied by blood but united by spirit, are scattered all over the earth, with the duty of feeling always for each other, and of helping each other for good.” (Applause) Ladies and gentlemen, it is as a fellow-citizen in that anonymous but living nation of well-wishers to mankind that I invite you now to offer a cordial welcome to Scotland to the illustrious man who is about to address us, and to join me in wishing him a hearty God-speed in his truly Christian enterprise, being well assured that “God is no respecter of persons, but in every nation he that feareth Him and worketh righteousness is accepted of Him.” (Loud applause)

Keshub Chunder Sen, who was loudly cheered on rising, said—

#### THE RELIGIOUS AND SOCIAL CONDITION OF INDIA

Mr. Chairman, I thankfully appreciate the kind words with which you have introduced me to this meeting. They embolden me, however unworthy I may feel I am of the position which I occupy to-night. It is interesting to observe the present religious and social condition of India. The eye, and no less the heart, loves to expatiate on the solemn sublimity of the spectacle of an ancient nation advancing under the enlightening and civilizing influences of the present day. In that remote country and in that vast peninsula we see the union of the East and the West—the union of the past and the present. It is this which invests the subject with peculiar interest, and, I may add, renders

it profitable and instructive to us all. In that great country, we find the results of an ancient civilization lying side by side with the achievements of modern thought and refinement. The mists of superstition and idolatry are vanishing before the light of modern science. We see schools and colleges multiplying throughout the length and breadth of the land. Idolatry and caste are being imperceptibly undermined by the effects of English education. The people are hankering after, and in many cases successfully achieving, a better and more improved social and domestic economy. Thus, intellectually, morally, and religiously, the country is making great strides,—to say nothing of material improvement; for we see already, spread over the length and breadth of the country, a vast network of railways and telegraphs, and neglected wastes are being converted into smiling fields, and intercommunication with distant races is being established. But is not all this, one may ask, “the baseless fabric of a vision ?” Is it not the false glitter, the temporary gloss of mere outward and borrowed refinement? Is the work of reformation that is going on in India really abiding and permanent, or is it only the innovation of the moment? A few individuals may have received education; but may they not one day go back to the ancient system of things; forget the effects of education, and obliterate the influence of modern civilization? I would not for a moment rejoice in the work of Indian reformation were it but the importation of foreign customs and manners—if it were merely the outward and temporary gloss of borrowed civilization. It is certainly interesting to see a number of flower-pots, but the question is—are the beautiful flowers that we see, permanent—have the plants struck their roots deep into the country’s soil?

Is civilization an indigenous growth of the country, or has it been forced upon the people of India? Anything that is forced upon a nation, however good and grand it may be, does not and cannot last long. (Applause) True reformation, in order to be lasting, must come from within. (Applause) The English people are trying to carry into India the machinery of the present day with the view of more effectually and rapidly developing the physical resources of the country; and thus able and efficient teachers are going forward with the view of cultivating the intellectual and moral resources of the country. The results already achieved are indeed wonderful; but still the question stares us in the face, whether after all we have succeeded in planting in the country a radical and abiding civilization. Many are apt to congratulate themselves on anything that is new and good; but we, natives of the country, must look into the depth of the matter. We cannot congratulate ourselves upon those excellent things which float always on the surface of society. We must go down in order to see whether there are pearls below. It is true that to-day India sits in a state of abject humiliation at the feet of modern nations and is content to receive lessons which she ought to receive, which she cannot reject for her own interest. But yesterday, what was she? Though in her infancy in relation to modern civilization, she was in ancient times the parent of a more grand and sublime civilization. When your ancestors were enveloped in the darkness of ignorance and barbarism, my ancestors boasted of a really grand civilization. (Applause) The ancient Hindus had a better literature, better scientific ideas, and better and purer social and domestic customs and manners. They had better education and enlightenment

amongst themselves, at least amongst the higher and middle classes. They had no idolatry—no idol-worship—no caste distinctions to fetter them—no priesthood to keep them down in a state of spiritual destitution and slavery. (Applause) My countrymen in ancient times were famous for their philosophy and even theology. But to-day, India's face is changed. She is not now what she was centuries ago. Superstitious and idolatrous notions crept in. It was found that the people could not be made to climb up to true conceptions of a personal and spiritual God, and hence idol-worship was invented and fabricated by crafty priests. Distinctions of caste were established. The liberty which was accorded to women was withdrawn under the rule of the Mahomedans, so oppressive and tyrannical they were. And so, in the course of time, under an ignorant and bigoted priesthood, and under Mahomedan misrule and oppression, even the last vestiges of the ancient civilization of India seemed well nigh obliterated. So to-day India is looking forward to you, and to all civilized nations in the world for help, in order that she may regain her former greatness. In regard to India, therefore, you must not look only into her condition to-day but travel back in imagination thousands of years, and see what she was in the ancient times of primitive Hindu simplicity and purity. (Hear, and applause) Even in the earliest books of the Hindus, the *Vedas*, which must be regarded as the earliest record of Aryan faith—even in them you find glimpses of high moral and religious truths which are unmistakable—not duly formed and organized religious thought, but the crude instincts and aspirations of the human mind, in a state of religious infancy, seeking after the Diety. “Who knows,” says, the *Rig Veda*, “whence

this manifold creation sprang? The gods themselves came later into being. Who knows from whence this great creation sprang? He from whom all this great creation came, whether His will created or was created, the Most High Seer that is in highest heaven, He knows it—or perchance He knows it not.” It has been said that the *Vedas* teach nature-worship and polytheism; but it is clearly proved in many passages that the One True God was worshipped under the different names—under the names of the various deities presiding over the different departments of physical Nature, but still the same God. This will be evident to you from such passages as these:—“They called Him *Indra*, *Mitra*, *Varuna*, and *Agni*,” “That which is One the wise call by diverse names.” Later on we find these crude instincts and intuitions taking form, and assuming definite shape; and, coming to the later books, called the *Vedanta*, which contain simply the philosophy of the ancient Vedic Scriptures, we find the Hindu mind has already attained much clearer notions of the One Creator of the universe. In the early theological state of Hinduism we see only vague ideas scattered about here and there; but in the later books of the *Upanishads* we find clearer notions and a more developed system of theology. I do not think there is anything in any other book which can be compared to this:—“Let us endeavour to know the Ruler of the universe, who is the God of gods, the Deity of deities, the Lord of lords—above all, who manifests Himself, and is worthy of all reverence.” Passages like these are clear and unmistakable proofs that the Hindus, at one time in the history of their religious development, did worship the One True God of the universe, and not only theoretically but practi-

cally protested against and denounced all manner of idol worship. If, therefore, you wish to accuse my countrymen of being idolatrous and superstitious, you should lay the charge at the doors of modern Hindus. So far as my ancestors are concerned, I may say the charge does not belong to them. (Applause) And as in religion, so in morality. The ancient Hindus possessed a high standard of ethical rules, and always tried to carry out those principles into practice. Everybody knows that the Hindus are celebrated for their meekness, for their simplicity of character, their devotion to God, their resignation to His divine will, their deep faith in immortality, and constant endeavour to lay up provision for the future life. Every one knows that whatever shortcomings the Hindu may have, he is ever endeavouring to serve God in a gentle, pious, and devout spirit, and to perform the duties of social and domestic life according to His will. "Every householder must be devoted to his God. Whatever work he does, he must do unto the glory of God." (Applause) If you admit that there was a pure religion and pure morality among the Hindus, you must also admit that the system of caste distinctions was not known to my ancestors. It is said,—"This is my friend,— that is not,—so counteth the man of narrow heart; but to men of large hearts all mankind are kinsmen." (Applause) I hope I have conclusively shown there are truths, sublime and practical, in the Scriptures of the Hindus, which we cannot but revere. These constitute the precious legacy which our ancestors have bequeathed to us for enjoyment and use, and he is a traitor to his country and to his noble ancestry who, being an Indian, would cast away such precepts—such noble and deep principles of morality and religion. (Applause) Thus in India, in the early books and

institutions of the Hindus, there is a substratum for future reforms as strong and firm as a rock. We find unmistakably the principles of pure Theistic religion and morality; and the duty of all those who are trying to enlighten, educate, and civilize that great country ought to be to establish modern civilization upon a firm and enduring national basis. (Applause) The country will reject any other basis. Foreign customs a few of my countrymen may admire; a few, addicted to apishness, may adopt them; but after a time, all that will be gone—it will be altogether effaced. But if you succeed in establishing the work of reformation on the platform of national instincts and national ideas, and if you succeed in establishing all that is good and grand in England and Europe in the heart of India, then, I say, the work done will last for centuries. (Applause) India will attain true greatness and civilization, if only the basis on which we build this vast fabric is national and firm. And such a basis we have in the great ideas of the past.

But these great ideas were swept away for a time, as I have said, by Mahomedan misrule, and by that system of idolatry and superstition which cropped up in later times. Yet every now and then, through the impenetrable darkness of superstition, the Hindu mind struggled in order to vindicate, and revive its national Theism; every now and then amid cimmerian gloom you see the rays of national Monotheism shining forth. About four hundred years ago, when the mind of Luther was revolutionizing Europe, Nanak, who has been justly called “the Luther of the Punjab,” boldly declared a crusade against idolatry. He succeeded in establishing that noble Indian sect, known as the Sikhs, in the Punjab, and gave them a better and purer social and

domestic economy, and he succeeded in some measure in bringing together the hitherto antagonistic sects of Hindus and Mahomedans. Almost at the same time in Bengal, Chaitanya declared a crusade against caste. He preached the equality of men. He told the proud Brahmin to go down to the level of the lowest Sudra, and he exhorted them to sing together with one heart and with one voice the name of their common God of Love. Even at the present moment in Bengal you see the effects of his teaching and of his own personal influence. Thus you see that every now and then pure Theism has been trying to vindicate itself and clear itself from the incrustations of later superstitions. But it was not until the English established their power in India that these desultory revival movements were organized into one mighty and compact institution. When Rajah Ram Mohun Roy, with whose name many of you are, I dare say, familiar, received the influence of English education, it pleased God to foster and excite in his mind a desire to form a pure monotheistic national Church. He dived into the Vedas and earlier Scriptures of the Hindus, and at the same time he read that wonderful book, \*the Bible; and while he published extracts from those Scriptures, he at the same-time published a book, containing extracts from the Bible, called *The Precepts of Jesus; being a Guide to Peace and Happiness*. He tried to take advantage of the influence of both these great movements—the Hindu and the Christian. He tried to unite the East and the West, for in his own mind the results of English education and Vedic training had harmonized, and he could not be unfaithful or untrue to either. He upheld the authority of the earlier books of the Hindus, and exhorted his countrymen throughout the length and

breadth of Bengal to renounce later idolatry and offer their adoration and prayers to the one living God described in the ancient books. He founded the Church called the Brahmo Somaj, in Calcutta, where all religious sects and denominations, and all castes, races, and tribes, might unite at least once every week to worship devoutly and prayerfully the One Supreme Ruler of the universe. (Applause) He succeeded in gathering together a few enlightened men of the age, and after a time he came over to England where unfortunately he died. It was subsequently found that a mere congregation of worshippers could not long continue in a land given up to idolatry and superstition; that a dozen earnest-minded young men would not be able to stand their ground against multitudinous adversaries; that the glimmering light of this small monotheistic Church in one corner of India would not succeed in scattering away the mists of superstition and idolatry which spread darkness over the land. So, after a time, the movement seemed to decline; but fortunately, under God's providence, nothing that is good or great meets with untimely death, and the movement fell into the hands of a good successor.\* He gave form and organization to the movement; he converted worshippers into believers; he converted a place of worship into a society; and he converted a system of weekly preaching into a religion of life. (Applause) Year after year the movement spread in its organized form; branches and small prayer-meetings were established in different parts of the country; men of character and intelligence were called upon to do the work of preaching; and so, from city to city, from province to province, from district to district, the movement rolled on, assuming grand proportions, and

---

\* Maharshi Devendra Nath Tagore.

extending its influence far and wide. In the natural course of things, the movement shortly entered upon a third stage of progressive development. True, the new reformers worshipped one God, and cherished a definite system of theology, and a definite code of moral rules; but they were not practically bold enough to throw away the fetters of caste, and remove those pernicious social customs from which the country was suffering. I am sure you are aware of the painful fact that in that great country there are at the present moment such injurious customs as premature marriage, polygamy, and the custom which prohibits the remarriage of widows. These customs must be abolished. Lamentable and gross ignorance prevails amongst the masses; we must educate them. We must give education not only to the men, but also to the women in India. (Applause) We must improve and reform the marriage customs—we must make the people understand, the sacred duties and responsibilities of marriage. In fact, we must not rest satisfied with offering weekly prayers at churches and prayer-meetings, but we must bring true religion into our homes, and improve and purify our daily life. We must ask fathers and mothers, brothers and sisters, daughters and sons, to sing with united voice the name of their beloved and common Father, and discountenance, theoretically and practically, the distinctions of caste and all impure social customs. Led by these considerations, the advanced section of the Brahmos united and came forward about six years ago to carry their principles into practice. What are the results of their endeavours? God be thanked, we have already succeeded in forming a good number of Theistic families, where not only men, but even the ladies set their faces completely against idolatry and superstition,

and regularly and systematically in their own homes offer their heartfelt prayers and thanksgivings to the One True God. They have given up caste. The number of such Theistic families is steadily increasing in the country. We have also succeeded in promoting marriages between members of different castes. High-caste Brahmins have already married low-caste Sudras—a thing which people could not even have dreamt of ten years ago. Men and women are now made to understand their duties before they are allowed to marry. I could quote to you passages from the Hindu books inculcating the principle that no girl ought to be given in marriage unless and until she knows fully the duties of married life. Thus, ladies and gentlemen, at present the Brahmo Somaj is not merely a body of worshippers, but also the national centre of social and moral improvement.

The number of adherents as yet is small, I must say. Perhaps it does not yet exceed six thousand. But we thank God that we have succeeded during the last few years in achieving even such results as these. We feel confident that the work will advance under God's providence, and we feel encouraged by the facts which we see around us to-day in all parts of Bengal. We have also branches of our Church in the Punjab, Bombay, Madras, and many of the important cities in the North-Western Provinces. In fact, wherever you plant an English school to-day, to-morrow rises, side by side, a Brahmo Somaj; wherever you send good books, there you see their influence manifested within a short time in a Brahmo crusade against idolatry and caste. If you send good missionaries to India, what do they do? Have they done nothing to deserve the gratitude of that country? The members of the Brahmo Somaj

extend their right hand of fellowship to all those who can co-operate with them in promoting the spiritual, moral, and intellectual welfare of the people. (Applause) They are ready,—and I may confidently say in this assembly they have always been ready—to offer the tribute of their gratitude to those Christian missionaries who have shed their blood for rescuing the people of India from the thraldom of idolatry and superstition. (Applause) Grateful to Chirstian missionaries, loyal to Her Majesty Queen Victoria (applause) for all the religious and political blessings that have been derived from British rule, the members of the Brahmo Somaj are carrying on under Divine guidance the great work of national, religious, social and moral reformation. (Applause) I come to this country to thank the British public for all those blessings which you have conferred on my country. I come here to effect, so far as is possible, with my humble means and powers, a moral and social union and intercourse between India and England—between the East and the West. (Applause) I come to guard and warn you against that fatal mistake into which, I am sorry to say, many Englishmen in India have fallen, of forcing upon the myriads of the Indian population, customs, manners and institutions, which belong altogether to different races. (Applause) I do not wish you to go to my country to teach the people to eat and drink or dress just as you do in this country; and I do not exhort you to go and teach them outward refinement of manners. Every nation must stick to its own nationality for ever and ever. (Applause) If you, Scotchmen, are proud of your dear Scotland, I, too, am equally fond and proud of my beloved India. (Loud applause) Give us all that is good and great in your

religion, in your social life, and we shall be thankful. But have you done so? Have you not given us evils of which you yourselves should be ashamed? (Applause) What is the effect of that fatal and iniquitous liquor traffic in India? (Applause) Does it not tend to demoralize the people? I have seen with my own eyes the awful effects of intemperance and drunkenness amongst my people. While I joyfully behold the progress of English education throughout my country, I feel grieved when I see how some of my own countrymen, boasting of their English education, take advantage of the liberty which education affords them, and go forward madly, recklessly in a career of moral infatuation an iniquity to what, alas! is the end—untimely and ignominious death. Brethren, as one man rise and protest against this liquor traffic. (Applause) You should not force upon our people the dreadful custom of drinking. (Applause) Even here I see that temperance societies are being established in order to stem the tide of this gigantic evil; and if it is such a frightful curse in England, why should you extend it to my fair and dear country, India? (Applause.) All that is grand and good we are prepared to accept, for we feel the need of your help. God has placed us under your protection, and as beggars we ask for your help. I wish I could go throughout the length and breadth of England and Scotland, in order to rouse and animate the hearts of all Englishmen and English women, and Scotchmen and Scotch women, and excite their pity and commisseration for the millions of helpless souls in India. (Applause) Give me assurance of your sympathy, kindness, and brotherly love. My countrymen will rejoice to hear that in the far West there are so many friends and brethren desirous and anxious to help them on. But give

us something more. Give us personal influence—the influence of character. Tell all those Englishmen who are at present in India to feel their responsibility to God. If they do anything wrong, they not only defile themselves, but they send forth a cursed contagion of evil example which cannot but prove detrimental to the moral interests of those millions of people who surround them. Exhort them to cultivate friendly intercourse with the natives of the soil. It is God's desire that England and India should no longer remain apart from each other. (Applause) The English must depend on India ; and the people of India must depend on England. If God, then, in the inscrutable designs of His providence, has knit together politically these great representatives of Asia and Europe—of the East and the West—namely, India and England—is there no moral significance in the fact? Will you go there only to make money, and then come home ; and will you not feel a moral interest in that country, in the welfare of its people?—(applause)—will you not endeavour to bring about a harmonious feeling between the two races, conducive to mutual good? I am sorry such good relations do not at present exist. I know my countrymen are to blame. Their social customs are in a great measure obstacles in the way of friendly intercourse with foreigners; but, at the same time, I cannot altogether exculpate the British settlers in India, for they are sufficiently enlightened to feel that unless they come forward and practically show their sympathy, the natives of the soil cannot come forward even to ask for their help. (Applause) Therefore, Christian men and women in India ought always to cultivate intercourse with educated natives of the country anxious to receive the influence of their life and character. They should do so both privately and pub-

licly. Let public and private meetings be every now and then held simply with a view to make Indians and Europeans friends to each other. But you in England also possess great influence, and that influence you should exert in the cause of universal education all over India. Up to the present moment the blessings of education are restricted to the upper ten thousand; but the mass of the people are really ignorant—most painfully ignorant. Let them have the benefits of true intellectual culture. You should also call upon Parliament to abolish forthwith the opium trade and liquor traffic. (Applause) You should ask Government to do all in their power to improve the marriage customs of the country. The iniquitous and cruel custom of *suttee* or widow burning has already been abolished. Government has by a legislative enactment already encouraged and promoted the remarriage of Hindu widows. Now, it is for Government, at the instance of the members of the Brahmo Somaj, to legalize marriages solemnized according to the reformed ritual prescribed by that Church, without any of the rites of idolatry and superstition, and thus put down polygamy, bigamy, premature marriage and caste. (Applause) Humbly I beseech you to give these improvements to India, and God will bless you. Ladies and gentlemen, I have not come to your country to offend any political party or religious denomination. Ever since my arrival in this country—thousands will bear testimony—I have taken my stand on a catholic and comprehensive platform, and have extended my hand of friendship and brotherhood to all men, whatever their religious and political opinions might be—(applause)—and I am glad to say that I have received in return sympathy and kindness from all. The high and the low, the rich and the poor,

the Low Church and the Broad Church, the Quakers and the Methodists, the friends of temperance and the friends of peace, have all extended to me the right hand of fellowship. (Applause) This is a fact which speaks volumes in favour of the generosity of the British nation. I admire the liberality of feeling and sentiment with which I have been greeted and encouraged by men of all classes in this great country ; and I hope and trust they will cultivate friendly intercourse not merely with me, but with those whom I humbly represent to-night. Let India have your sympathy and patronage and kind co-operation, and millions of her sons and daughters will bless you and honour you. May the God of mercy bless England and India ; may the East and the West unite in true spiritual and social fellowship. (Loud applause)

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The Rev. Mr. Cullen moved a vote of thanks to the lecturer. In doing so, he said they were all agreed on the desirability of abolishing idolatry, and of protesting against the opium traffic, discouraging intemperance, and promoting female education in India. (Applause) With regard to their missionaries—as to the basis upon which they proceeded, and the manner in which they carried out their work—they might differ from the opinions entertained by Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen ; but, apart from that, they had common ground upon which they could recognise him. (Applause) Throughout the whole of Scotland, great interest was felt in India; but there was no place where a more warm and kindly feeling was shown towards all concerning that country than in Edinburgh. (Loud and continued applause)

## AT GLASGOW

SERMON AT THE UNITARIAN CHURCH, ST. VINCENT'S STREET.

*Sunday Morning, August 21, 1870*

The Rev. J. Page Hopps preached a sermon in welcome of Mr. Sen at the Unitarian Church, St. Vincent St., on Sunday morning, August 21. Mr. Sen and his companions were present, and, at the close of the Sermon, Mr. Sen briefly addressed the congregation on the subject of the Sermon. Mr. Sen who had not been expected to speak was listened to with great interest by a crowded congregation.

AN ADDRESS ON 'INDIA'S ADVANCEMENT AND THE DUTIES OF ENGLAND', AT THE CITY HALL

*Monday, August 22, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

THIS meeting was held in the City Hall, which was crowded. The Lord Provost presided, and among those present were Mr. Sheriff Dickson; Bailies William Brown, Salmon and William Miller; Councillors Cooper, Lamberston, Simson, Torrens, Moncur, Duncan, Scott, Collins, and McIntyre; Rev. Drs. W. C. Smith, Joseph Brown, McTaggart, and P. H. Waddell; Rev. Messrs J. Page Hopps, D. McEwan, D. Macleod, Brunton, Douglas, J. A. Johnston, F. Ferguson, R. Craig, McDermid, Rosevear, and A. Davidson (Greenock); Messrs Andrew Paton, W.

McAdam, Teacher, Selkirk, Mayer, Mitchell, Smeal, Sellers, Yuile, Melvin, Dick, McDougall, Wilkinson, etc.

The Lord Provost, in the course of a short introductory address, said :—I beg that you will receive our guest not only as a distinguished stranger from a far-off country, representing a great movement going on there, but as a man eminent by his own talents, and capable of leading the way amongst his countrymen in a movement which I believe has not by any means culminated yet, but is destined to carry up with it a large number of the inhabitants of that great region which we rule over to a higher civilization than they have yet enjoyed. (Applause) We that are gathered here this evening to hear this distinguished stranger, represent all sections of the Christian world in Scotland, and not supposing him to represent any one sect, I am quite sure that we shall keep ourselves entirely free from all such narrow criticism as will confine us to the acceptance of any opinions that he may utter. It is not for me to tell you anything of the history of Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen. I dare say most of you have read more or less on the subject for yourselves. I can only beg leave to say that in the great country from which he comes he has been able to lead a large number, at least of the Hindu race, into new fields of thought and to a higher knowledge of what the true faith consists in. He has besides been all through, along with those who follow him, a true, loyal, British subject, desirous to maintain in India that supremacy which we believe here, and which he also believes to be for the benefit of that great and distant country. (Applause) His lordship concluded by calling upon The Rev. J. Page

Hopps, who, on behalf of the committee, read the following address :—

“From the inhabitants of Glasgow, in public meeting assembled, August 22, 1870, to Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen.

“Friend and Brother,—We, inhabitants of Glasgow, members of various religious communities, desire to give you a hearty welcome to this, the commercial metropolis of Scotland, and to add our good wishes to the many words of sympathy you will take with you when you return to your native land. You and your brethren in India are our fellow-subjects, and we cannot but be deeply interested in every movement that has for its object the elevation of the people of that great country. But, more than this, you are working for the cause that recognises no geographical limits and knows no national distinctions—the cause of truth, liberty, and progress all over the world. We welcome you, then, as the representative of the enlightened and liberal men who, in India, have set their hands to the noble work of elevating the masses of the people by education and the removal of social disabilities, of giving to woman her true place and fitting culture, of abolishing those distinctions of caste which are as much opposed to the deepest sympathies of our common nature as they are unfriendly to the advancement of any people, and, finally, we trust, of turning the people of India from dead idols to serve the true and living God. You are the friend of education, of temperance, of peace, of social equality, and of human progress. It is this fact that leads us to ignore all distinctions of race, and to see in you only a brother-man whose aspirations are in harmony with the best spirit of the

age. We welcome you, therefore, not only as a representative of others, but for yourself, as an earnest member of that great human family whose home is the world, whose work-field is as wide as humanity, and whose one Great Father is God. Carry with you, then, our best wishes, our sympathies, our affection, and our prayers; and may you and your brethren, guided by the good Spirit of God, see the work of righteousness and truth prosper in your hands."

Bailie William Miller, in moving "That the address now read be adopted by this meeting, and after being duly signed by his lordship, be presented to Mr. Sen," said that he had watched with deep interest for a considerable time the progress of the present movement in India, and he was sure this meeting must recognise what Mr. Sen and his community in India had done for the advancement of religious and civil progress in that country.

The Rev. D. Macleod, in seconding the motion, expressed his sympathy with the movement at present going on in India, and apologized for the absence of the Rev. Dr. Norman Macleod, who was at present in Mull.

The Lord Provost then presented the address to Mr. Sen, the audience rising to their feet and cheering loudly, many at the same time waving hats and handkerchiefs.

#### INDIA'S ADVANCEMENT AND THE DUTIES OF ENGLAND

Keshub Chunder Sen, on the cheering subsiding, said—he thanked them all for the cordial and enthusiastic manner in which they had welcomed him that night to the commercial metropolis of Scotland. The kind words of the address which had been presented to him called forth his

deepest feelings of gratitude, and afforded him great encouragement to persevere in that path of duty which God had appointed for him. He rejoiced to see that about four thousand inhabitants of Glasgow had assembled to assure him of their sympathy, kindness, and hospitality, and he should never forget that meeting—so full of liveliness and earnestness, and he should always carefully preserve that precious document they had put into his hands. But he thought he had more than mere personal reasons for rejoicing and congratulation. He could not think the meeting was convened with the object of welcoming and honouring an individual; the object was deeper. He saw Scotland and the whole British nation standing forward to express their sympathy with India. He saw the West standing forward to embrace the East with brotherly love. (Applause) That meeting was, therefore, to him a grand and most interesting spectacle. They called him a friend and brother. He was not a Scotchman—he did not belong to their race—he was not a native of their country; and, notwithstanding this, they welcomed him as a brother. He was glad to find they had flung away all sectarian and national differences in order to greet him. (Applause) He came to tell them that there were people in India engaged in the same great work of reformation which they were carrying on at present in the West. They in India had the same human heart, spirit, sympathies, sentiments, powers, and energies given to them by God as those which He had given to the people of Scotland. The same God whom they worshipped, the Father of all nations, was, at present in India, working in a most grand and wonderful manner to promote the redemption of that great country. He came to tell them that a glorious light had dawned on the face of his beloved

country. The whole aspect of India, both moral and physical, was daily undergoing great improvement. Railways and telegraphs, thriving trade and extending commerce, multiplying schools and colleges, were indications of its growing prosperity and ever advancing civilization. The signs of the times in India were really cheering and encouraging; everywhere the spirit of the country was seen moved and quickened by some mysterious power into incessant and varied activity, tending to the material and moral reformation of the country. And to what was this great reform owing? If was owing, he was glad to assure them chiefly to the effect of British rule. (Applause) English education was spreading far and wide. Those young men who had received the blessings of English enlightenment were, as it were, a new race of men; their sympathies, aspirations, ideas, were almost entirely different from those of their ancestors. For all this they thanked the British Government, they thanked those Christian missionaries who had done so much good to their country (applause), they thanked those large-hearted philanthropists, Christian men and women, who had in their individual and humble way successfully laboured to promote the moral and social welfare of the country. But true education in India meant, not the destruction of nationality (hear, hear), not the annihilation of the existing order of things, but the union of the East and the West, the preservation and perpetuation of all that was good and great in India, and at the same time the importation into the country of all that was good and great in the West. The work of reformation in India was national; it was drawing its sap and nourishment from the national resources of the country, and the work of the British Government had been

beneficial only in this way, that it had called forth the slumbering energies of the native mind. There had always been a struggle to adapt Western life to native Indian life, and they had tried to preserve their own nationality in the midst of all the threatening and violent innovations which had for the last fifty years, crept into their country. In spite of all those changes they had endeavoured, manfully and resolutely, to preserve their nationality ; but they had been derided and persecuted by many for so doing. It had been said by many that all that belonged to India was false and demoralizing, that there was nothing in that land but darkness and untruth, dishonesty and immorality ; that its literature was false, its science untrue, its religion altogether a system of wickedness and moral infatuation. It had been said that there were no customs or institutions in that country that ought to be preserved, but that in order to reform and regenerate the people it was absolutely necessary to revolutionize native society, to break down and annihilate all that was native in India, and to import into it the religion, the civilization, the learning, the arts and sciences of the West. He had always loudly protested against such views (applause), for what India was, as seen at present, was not what it was centuries ago. It was fallen India they saw to-day. Its glory was only beheld in broken relics. Gather together these fragments of Indian national life, collect the ancient books—those precious records of the thought and life of noble ancestors—bring these together, and then they would succeed in arriving at a correct idea of what India was, and what India might yet be. (Applause)

He referred to what these earlier writings revealed in respect to the formerly elevated condition of female

society, the doctrine of the Divine unity, and the feeling of brotherhood as opposed to caste, as facts which conclusively proved that, however imperfect, impure, and sinful Indian life might be to-day, it was better and purer far in times gone by. It had been the endeavour of the Brahmo Somaj, with which he was connected, ever since it was organized, to bring together and put into one definite shape the collected truths of the Hindu books; and whatever was good in these--whatever was good in Hindu life--they tried to vindicate and establish on a firm, indestructible, national basis, on which to uprear an entirely national civilization. (Applause) At the same time they were not slow to recognise and accept all that was good in the West. Your Shakespeare was their Shakespeare (applause); they were admirers also of that great reformer John Knox (loud applause), and those who had fought valiantly and nobly on British soil for truth and human welfare had in India their thousands and tens of thousands of admirers. In respect to the progress of pure Theism in India, they had at present sixty places where earnest-minded natives assembled week after week in order to worship the Living God of the Universe, and in the course of forty years they had not only succeeded in establishing these branches in different parts of the country, but also in establishing purer homes, where God was not only worshipped but served in daily social life. The movement had likewise for its object the abolition of polygamy and premature marriages, the promotion of the re-marriage of widows, the introduction of better ideas about marriage, its duties, and its responsibilities, the spread of education not only among the higher and middle classes of Indian society, but among the poorest and lowest population, among the masses of

the people in India. (Applause) They had to break down those barriers which separated brother from brother and sister from sister, and bring into one fellowship the dismembered and pulverized atoms of Hindu society, to blend into one harmonious whole the scattered energies and sentiments of Hindu nationality. These were the great objects they proposed to themselves. Over and above the direct object they had in view, the extinction of idolatry and superstition, and the establishment of a purer faith and a purer worship. The Brahmo Somaj was thus not merely a body of religious, but also of social and moral reformers. Alluding to the encouragement and sympathy received from this country, he remarked that whatever their respective theological views might be, India would receive, and was bound to receive, everything that was truly grand, ennobling, and purifying in our religion, and in our social domestic life; but whatever was bad, wicked, and iniquitous, India would reject. The vice of intemperance they would protest against. The people of India were sober, and the British nation had no right to force upon them what was bad (loud applause), nor had they any right to encourage directly or indirectly what was bad; neither by legislative enactment nor personal influence should they offer the slightest encouragement to intemperance. (Hear hear) He was glad to understand that in Scotland there were many earnest men united together in the holy cause of temperance. (Hear hear and applause) He rejoiced to learn that this temperance movement was spreading, and he hoped its influence would extend to India. There was yet hope. The evil had not gone too far. They might yet, by blessed interposition, save thousands in India from entering upon that path of recklessness into which so many had gone forth

wildly in this country. God called upon them every moment to understand their responsibilities as the rulers of India. (Applause) They did not go there simply to make money, to gratify the cravings of ambition and avarice. They went out, every one of them, as missionaries; their mission was to do good to the country; and he hoped, therefore, that the influence of all Christian residents in India would be to purify its individual, social, and domestic life. The speaker concluded with some remarks on the union of the West and the East in accepting truth which must harmonize mankind, from whatever quarter of the world it came. He resumed his seat amid prolonged applause.

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

Votes of thanks were afterwards accorded to the speakers on the motion of the Rev. D McEwan; to the committee who had arranged for bringing Mr. Sen to Glasgow, on the motion of the Rev. Dr. W. C. Smith; and to the Lord Provost, on the motion of Mr. Sheriff Dickson. Some of the observations made in proposing these motions were expressive of the hope there was for India, as indicated in what had been said by Mr. Sen in the course of his address.

## AT LEEDS

AN ADDRESS ON 'THE PRESENT CONDITION OF INDIA', AT THE  
CIVIC COURT, TOWN HALL, LEEDS

*Saturday, August 27, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

THE preceding addresses at Edinburgh and Glasgow were given during a short tour in Scotland. Mr. Sen returned through Leeds, where great disappointment had been felt at his inability to visit the city in July. Here, on Saturday afternoon, August 27, a meeting, called by invitation, was held in the Civic Court of the Town Hall, for the purpose of giving him a cordial and hearty welcome to Leeds. The gathering was large and of influential character, and included members of various religious denominations, and many ladies. Mr. Darnton Lupton occupied the chair. The ministers and gentlemen present included the Rev. J. E. Carpenter, the Rev. H. Temple, the Rev. Wm. Thomas, the Rev. H. Tarrant, the Rev. A. H. Byles, the Rev. Mr. Wilkinson, the Rev. Mr. Elliot, Mr. Carter, M. P., Mr. Geo. Thompson, Mr. Joseph Lupton, Mr. A. Lupton, Mr. F. Lupton, Mr. Geo. Buckton, Mr. Ald. Oxley, Mr. Ald. Barran, Mr. F. Carbutt, Mr. W. H. Conyers, Mr. Thos. Wilson, Mr. R. W. Hamilton, Mr. E. Atkinson, Councillor Whiting, Councillor Gaunt, Councillor Woodcock, Mr. Rinder, Mr. E. Butler, Mr. D. Lupton, jun., Mr. E. R. Ford, John Holmes, Mr. J. H. Thorp and Mr. W. H. Holroyd. The Chairman having briefly introduced Mr. Sen to the meeting, Mr. Councillor

Whiting, on behalf of the friends of temperance in Leeds, presented an address of welcome and sympathy, in reply to which Mr. Sen made a short speech on the evils of intemperance in India.

Mr. George Thompson next addressed the meeting. He expressed the pleasure it gave him to meet Mr. Sen, and described the condition in which he found India when he went to reside in that country in 1843. Having spoken eloquently of the extraordinary improvement which he found, on a subsequent visit, had taken place during the period of his absence; he dwelt upon the claim India had upon Englishmen. He could testify that there were many amongst the British people who desired not only to know something of India, but to do something for it, and this had had its effect in bringing about the form of government under which the people of India now lived. (Hear, hear.) Mr. Thompson concluded by speaking of Mr. Sen as an enlightened and patriotic Hindu who was trying to redeem his race from scorn, stigma, and degradation, and appealed to Englishmen to strengthen his hands so as to enable him to accomplish the wishes of his heart. (Applause)

In reply to a question put by Mr. Thompson—"What are the principal agencies now at work tending to the educational, moral, and social improvement of the Hindu community?"—Mr. Sen gave an account of the present condition of India, similar to those which he had previously given elsewhere.

#### THE PRESENT CONDITION OF INDIA

In the course of his speech he spoke of the society for sending out Zenana teachers as a very useful

institution which ought to be kept up, but at the same time he referred to the efforts made by some teachers to Christianize Hindu ladies, and said that while it was certainly the duty of Christian men and women to give Christian education, it was his duty to ask them to believe that in order to promote the work of education among all classes in India it was absolutely necessary to make it unsectarian. (Hear hear)

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

Mr. Carter, M.P., briefly moved a hearty vote of thanks to Mr. Sen for his eloquent, forcible, and instructive speech.

Mr. Alderman Oxley seconded the proposition, and it was agreed to unanimously.

Mr. Sen having acknowledged the vote, similar compliments were paid to Mr. Thompson and the Chairman, and after their replies the proceedings terminated.

SERMON ON ‘THE LIVING GOD IN ENGLAND AND INDIA’,

AT THE MILL-HILL CHAPEL, LEEDS

*Sunday Morning, August 28, 1870*

The following Hymns were sung :

HYMN 62. L.M.

O THOU, to whom, in ancient time,  
The lyre of Hebrew bards was strung,  
Whom kings adored in song sublime,  
And prophets praised with glowing tongue !  
Not now Zion’s height alone  
The favoured worshipper may dwell,  
Nor where, at sultry noon, thy Son  
Sat weary by the patriarch’s well.  
From every place below the skies,  
The grateful song, the fervent prayer,  
The incense of the heart, may rise  
To heaven, and find acceptance there.  
To thee shall age, with snowy hair,  
And strength and beauty, bend the knee,  
And childhood lisp, with reverent air,  
Its praises and its prayers to thee.  
O Thou, to whom, in ancient time,  
The lyre of prophet bards was strung !  
To thee, at last, in every clime  
Shall temples, rise, and praise be sung.

## HYMN 264. C.M.

The Lord will come, and not be slow ;  
His footsteps cannot err :  
Before him Righteousness shall go,  
His royal harbinger.  
Truth from the earth, like to a flower,  
Shall bud and blossom then ;  
And Justice, from her heavenly bower,  
Look down on mortal men.  
Rise, Lord ! judge thou the earth in might ;  
This longing earth redress ;  
For thou art he who shall by right  
The nations all possess.  
The nations all, whom thou hast made,  
Shall come, and all shall frame  
To bow them low before thee, Lord,  
And glorify thy name.  
For great thou art, and wonders great  
. By thy strong hand are done :  
Thou, in thy everlasting seat,  
Remainest God alone.

## HYMN 651. P.M.

NEARER, my God, to thee,  
Nearer to thee !  
E'en though it be a cross  
That raiseth me ;  
Still all my song shall be,—  
Nearer, my God, to thee,  
Nearer to thee.  
Though, like, the wanderer,  
The sun gone down ;

Darkness be over me,  
My rest a stone;  
Yet in my dreams I'd be  
Nearer, my God, to thee,  
Nearer to thee.  
There let the way appear,  
Steps unto heaven;  
All that thou sendest me,  
In mercy given;  
Angels to beckon me  
Nearer, my God, to thee,  
Nearer to thee.  
Then with my waking thoughts  
Bright with Thy praise,  
Out of my stony griefs  
Bethel I'll raise;  
So by my woes to be  
Nearer, my God, to Thee,  
Nearer to Thee.  
Or if on joyful wing,  
Cleaving the sky,  
Sun, moon, and stars forgot,  
Upward I fly;  
Still all my song shall be,—  
Nearer, my God, to thee,  
Nearer to thee.

Keshub Chunder Sen then gave the following text:—

“And they shall come from the East, and from the West, and from the North, and from the South, and shall sit down in the Kingdom of God”—LUKE xiii, 29, and said:—

If you desire to see the living God carrying on the work of national redemption in a living manner, you should go to India. You will see there a spectacle which in simple beauty and grandeur has, I believe, no parallel in any other part of the world at the present moment. In these days of materialism, mammon worship and little faith, of second-hand revelation, and formal devotion, it is certainly refreshing, and likewise profitable, to see the direct action of God's Spirit on the heart of the individual and the nation. For you see in India, not a small sect trying to work out their own salvation according to books and doctrines, or according to the teachings of metaphysicians. You see in the Brahmo Somaj, or the Reformed National Church of India, nothing but a vast and wonderful spiritual force and power, striving to break through the fetters of superstition, idolatry, demoralising social customs, and the accumulated evils of ages. You see there a power raised by God himself for the purpose of bringing light and salvation into a nation that possessed at one time a noble civilisation, but is at the present moment sunk in the mire of idolatry and ignorance. You see there nothing but God's Providence, not merely general but special providence acting in a special manner for the salvation of that great country. You see how, forty years ago, when the light of Western knowledge first shone forth in India, a small number of earnest-minded men gathered together in the metropolis of that country for the purpose of serving their bonds through God. You see there a small band of not more than fifty. Their object was to worship God in spirit and in truth—to worship not gods and goddesses, made of clay and stone—to worship not the dead things of this world, not men or books, but the

living God, infinite in holiness and power, mercy and wisdom, the Supreme Ruler of the universe. But they were in the beginning a body of Vedantists. They based their teaching upon the national books of the Hindus; they accepted those books as the Word of God, and tried to throw away all the later superstition and idolatry of their countrymen, and cling to the purer faith as it was revealed in the earlier Scriptures of the nation. They were simply Revivalists; they wanted to restore Hindooism to its primitive purity. They saw that the stream of pure religion, which was pure and sweet when it first came from God through original inspiration and revelation to the early Aryans in India, was defiled and contaminated as it passed through many, many centuries of ignorance, until it assumed the horrid forms of idolatry and superstition. They believed that at the source it was good, and if they were anxious to drink the waters of salvation, they must go to the source.

For twenty years the movement was carried on in that spirit, based all the time upon the national Scriptures of the Hindoos. The same God that lifted this noble band of Hindoos out of the darkness of superstition and idolatry —the same God, I say, subsequently led them further onward and heavenward, until they gave up completely and thoroughly the doctrine of the inspiration of the Vedas. They then took a broader and more unexceptionable basis; they went into their own hearts in order to hear the voice of God, and they went forth throughout the amplitudes of Nature in order to study in silence the direct revelation of God's Spirit. Thus the Hindoo Pantheists became Hindoo Theists. They embraced pure monotheism, such as was not confined to the Hindoo books, to the Scriptures

of their countrymen, but was to be found in human nature, was to be found in all the races and tribes and nations in the world.

Standing upon this vast and comprehensive platform of universal religion, this noble band of Theists steadily increased in number and in strength, in faith and in spiritual resources of all kinds. Branches were established in different parts of that vast peninsula. The rising generation of Hindoos felt that it was impossible to obtain the comfort and happiness of true salvation without praying in spirit and in truth unto the living God, and so a large number of sacred temples were founded, where men and women by hundreds assembled in order to adore and glorify their common Father. But the work did not stop there. It was found that the work of religious reformation, in order to be true and radical, must reach the depth of the heart and the whole extent of life in all its varied details. It was found that not only should superstition and idolatry be destroyed, but a most strenuous and desperate effort should be made in order to emancipate the nation from all manner of social evil. Attempts should be made to reform and purify the social customs and institutions of the country. It was necessary to break down caste, to protest against polygamy and premature marriage, to give a sound and a liberal education, not only to the richer and the middle classes, but also to the lower classes of the Indian population. These men found it to be their paramount duty—a duty which they felt in all its stupendousness in their own hearts—to give the blessings of true intellectual and moral reformation to the women of their country. In a few years this work assumed large and gigantic proportions. We now see in India, in this great

national movement, the centre of religious and social reformation. The circle is becoming larger and larger day by day. Incessant and varied activity is being put forth for the amelioration of the condition of the men and women in that country, and yet this body of reformers is numerically small. They do not possess any spiritual resources; nor are they very rich, if we look at them from the worldly stand-point; but I do not despair, because the God of nations has under-taken to redeem India from the bondage of intellectual and spiritual slavery. He has undertaken to save us. When it pleased Him to reveal Himself unto me, I know very well that He put some faith into my heart —faith in His word, faith in His promise to save me and my country. I did not for one moment waver. It was not an uncertain ambiguous sound that came from the clouds, but the voice of the living God that I heard in the depth of my heart. He said unto me, "Pray, for by prayer shall men be saved," and ever since that time up to the present moment I have found, both in my own life and the life of my co-religionists in India, that salvation can never be had except through unceasing prayer. We look not to books, we look not to men for spiritual reformation, for the heart must faint in times of trouble and tribulation if it is meant to rest upon human views or the authority of books alone. Centuries of superstition have made us suspicious of outward agencies. In superstition and idolatry, of whatever form or manner, we can no longer place any faith, but we have determined to go to the feet of the Lord. We have lost faith in the world, faith in books, faith in dogmas and doctrines. Who so wanteth life must go to the living God, and he that wanteth death must worship the "letter that killeth." Therefore from all manner of

letter worship we have come away, not because our understanding or intellectual powers made us do so, but because we have been moved and quickened by the Spirit of God.

Here we are, then, in India, surrounded by physical difficulties, and standing in the face of opposition of the most heartrending character. Persecution stares us in the face. Many of our young men have been cut away from the ties of domestic relationship—excommunicated by father and mother and kindred; and they have met all this opposition, and subjected themselves to these penalties and privations, simply for the sake of bearing witness unto the Truth.

And yet they have found consolation in the Lord, for the tree is known by its fruit. We know that we have seen something of the Lord, because we have found both comfort and peace in Him. Every day that we have prayed unto Him with earnestness of spirit and humility and reverence, He has heard us and granted our prayers. He has told us repeatedly, and in a variety of ways has He taught us that He liveth with us, that we are the temple of the Lord, and that He has consented to dwell in our hearts, impure and sinful though we are.

And how have we felt His presence? How have we made ourselves sure that the Lord dwelleth within us? Simply by prayer. He has answered our prayers. We have not addressed our prayers to the winds of heaven, to chaos, and confusion, to empty space; nor have we addressed them to men, but to the living God, and streams of divine grace came into our hearts, refreshed and fertilised the soul, and produced abundance of spiritual harvest. But He has made us stronger day by day, and He has

enabled us this time to overcome a considerable amount of opposition, and men and women are trying to throw away the fetters of idolatry, and our number is increasing. We have already succeeded in sending out a dozen missionaries into different parts of the country—men who rely not upon the pecuniary assistance of their friends, men who do not carry on worldly avocations, but men who have devoted themselves entirely to the work of propagating the saving truths of Theism, and bringing the light of saving religion to the benighted minds of their fellow-countrymen and countrywomen. They are going forth under the guidance of God. I know they have a mission attended with great difficulties; I know that they have suffered privations of the most painful character. And yet the Lord has comforted them. They are going forth, not in their own strength, but in the strength of the Lord.

All these circumstances combine to prove to us that God is with us; and if you wish to see what the living God is doing in the midst of a great nation, you ought to see and study this movement in all its bearings. We have no earthly support; we have no temporal resources to depend upon. Prayer is our strength; prayer is the agency to which we look up for our salvation. If we want knowledge, to whom do we go? Not to this book, not to that book, but to the Lord in the temple of the heart. We are kneeling at His feet. Humbly do we cast up our eyes in order to watch with anxious heart for the revelation that He alone can give. And have we been disappointed? No. I assure you that we have never been disappointed. If we did not pray well He would not hear us, for prayer, unless it be sincere and earnest, is never heard. It is heard whenever it is sincere. As sinners we have

approached Him, conscious of our sins and wickedness. Heavy-laden with iniquity, before His gates have we often stood waiting for His revelation, waiting for the assistance that cometh to the redeemed in the Lord; and at last, after many moments, perhaps many hours, perhaps many days of anxious watchfulness, the Lord spoke, and when the Lord spoke the sinner felt that his sins were gone, that there was no longer anything like heaviness of heart, that he could rest in the Lord's strength at the Lord's feet. And he glorified the Lord, and he went forth into the light, in order to bring that light which was vouchsafed unto him, unto his benighted brethren and sisters.

We attach the greatest possible importance to prayer. Everything must depend upon that. There is no teacher amongst us, no priest amongst us, no books amongst us, no rites, no ceremonies. In every case we have to go up to the Lord directly and immediately; there is nothing that steps in between us and our Father. Like little children, yet as full of sin and wickedness, we come unto the Lord, for we know that He is our Father, and of no other knowledge do we boast. It is only as author of our salvation that the Lord is our Father. We have prayed unto Him, gone into the depth of the heart where human eyes, human ears cannot be—and in the silent quiet of the heart, in mute speechless prayer, have we spoken unto Him, and the Lord has heard us. Aye, He is near and sweet unto us. He is sweeter than all prophets, sweeter than Christ, sweeter than the Bible that you so rely upon, sweeter than all things on earth. The Father is greater than the greatest, and sweeter than the sweetest; He is dearer than the dearest. Oh, you know not how thankful are we to Him that He has placed us in this salvation; that He has

brought us out of the Egypt of idolatry, and is leading us to that Holy Land where there is everlasting and abiding gladness. We are marching to that land. Brethren, you may not attach so much importance to the movement in India. You may think that in another way you can reach the Lord; but allow me to assure you that it is all the same way—the way of love, the way of faith, of heartfelt prayerful watchfulness and absolute resignation unto the Lord. Tell me is there anything more noble than God's direct action on the heart, and is there anything that is dearer to you—that can be dearer to you—than the loving face of a most merciful Father? To behold His face in joy, to study Him, to look unto Him, to pray unto Him—that is salvation. For above this world, this chequered world of joys and sorrows; above its rites and ceremonies; above all that man esteems as religion and ceremonial, there is a higher world, the world of spirit; and there we see not the distinctions between Asiatics and Europeans, between Indians and Englishmen, between Hindoos and Christians! There it is one spirit that pervades all God's children in that world of spirit. Realise it, brethren, realise it even now. All that world of spirit, of souls, speaks one language—the language of the heart, of which the Bible is but a translation, and the Hindoo Scriptures are but a translation. They speak the rude, yet the simple vernacular of the heart's language; they all speak the same language unto God—the language of love, the language of child-like simplicity and God blesses them all. No creed, no dogma, no sect, no denomination;—all constitute one harmonious brotherhood. Brethren and sisters, members of one united family, they rejoice together in the Lord.

To that kingdom must we all hasten. Let us cast

away superstition and sectarianism, and try to enter that spiritual world, that kingdom of heaven, where—and where alone—we shall find peace, happiness, and rest. Christ. Jesus calls us unto that kingdom. Every moment comes that voice. Through eighteen centuries that voice comes down the stream, sometimes in emphatic and stirring tones and yet the voice is lost upon the consciences and hearts of the men of the present day. Yet He speaks. He speaks to our hearts, and to the hearts of nations and races,—“How long, how long shall ye stand out?” We shall not hear that voice in the dry theology of modern times. Tell me where is salvation? In dogmas shall we endeavour to find the life everlasting? It is not there. Life is not in the midst of death. Books and doctrines, creeds and priests, cannot give you salvation. They may lead you, but their voice is feeble. They are erring men. If you want infallible truth—if you wish to see God as He is—enter the temple of the heart, be speechless, let your lips be dumb. There you will find truth and peace. There is no chaos in God’s world. Let every man enter the sacred temple of the heart, and see there the light shining in resplendent majesty—in the midst of the heart, full of holiness, peace, and love. For the rich and the poor, for the Brahmin and the Sudra, for the European and the Asiatic, His grace is for us all. Why then, proudly and arrogantly, should you try to monopolise God’s blessing? Are there not thousands in different parts of the world who are trying to go to God’s kingdom, and are as much under the influence of His Spirit as you are? “From the east and from the west, from the north and from the south,” shall nations come and sit down in the kingdom of God. The East has heard His voice; let the West bestir itself;

let the North and the South stir themselves up. Let there be honourable and holy activity in the hearts of all God's children. Let there be a stern determination not to drink death from the dry waters of theology, but to drink life at the feet of God. Is God dead? Has He gone away into the highest heavens, leaving behind thousands of children to take care of themselves? Has He left us in the wilderness? Are we orphans? Is this world a vast orphanage, where we are lost to God—lost to Father and Mother—where we see nothing but helplessness and despair? No! Brighten up your hearts. Let the sad looks of our brothers and sisters be converted into joyousness and gladness for the Father still liveth. Yes, every moment He is with us; and shall we not love such a Father with all our hearts, and our minds, and our souls, and our strength? Shall we not give up our entire life to Him? Do so, my beloved brethren. We see Him daily; yet do we think it a great glory to see the Lord. We pray unto Him, not for this thing, not for that thing, but for His light, the light of His countenance. One thing do we seek for, that we may behold the face of the Lord, and rejoice in His great temple. To the Hindoo that is dear at the present moment,—God, and nothing but God. Is it revelation, atonement, forgiveness, salvation—what is it we want? We want none of these—we want God. For God is our salvation, and He has told unto each one of us in the whole Hindoo Nation, "I shall be unto you the God of salvation." And as we have heard that voice, for distinctly and clearly has He spoken unto us, there has been no diffidence, no doubt, no wavering, but firm and absolute trust in Him—thorough dependence upon His guidance, where He would lead us. And what do we see? We see that there are

around us spirits of brothers and sisters, all looking fondly upon us. The world has said there are pains and privations on all sides, and sometimes the heart is about to faint away under the accumulated load of trials and difficulties. And then we say unto our Lord, "Lord, hast thou forsaken me?" And the Lord answers and says,—"No." And then the soul gathers up courage, and firmness, and strength. One word of simple heartfelt prayer clears up the horizon. Everything becomes good and lovely, and where there was nothing but darkness and discouragement we find light and encouragement. One converted sinner in India speaks volumes of sermons, in order to encourage us; and thus in that land of superstition and idolatry we are slowly and humbly fulfilling what we feel to be our great mission. The light is with us. The band is small. It will be large to-morrow. There is weakness, and there are short-comings. There will be abundance to-morrow. Despair? We despair not so long as the Lord is with us.

This great message, then, I preach unto you, beloved brethren and sisters, in order to tell you that the living God is doing wonders in my beloved country. Perhaps my feeble voice—I regret that it is feeble—perhaps my living voice will be blessed by God's Spirit unto the encouragement and enlightenment of many a heart and soul in this country. Perhaps a humble instrument I may be in the hands of my God in bringing about better feelings between England and India—in establishing something like spiritual intercourse and fellowship between brothers and sisters in the East and brothers and sisters in the West. That is my favourite idea. To that end I, under God's guidance, dedicate my body and my whole life. I wish to do something in that direction. Sectarianism is appalling.

It distresses me—it greatly distresses. There ought to be no barriers between brothers and sisters. What if you are Christians! Will you say Christianity draws a line of demarcation between the East and the West? Then I say, perish such Christianity! For I see that Jesus Christ was born on the boundary line that separates Europe from Asia, and when I reflect simply on this fact I feel that I see the finger of God working there. Why was Christ born on that boundary line? Was it not for this, that through His Spirit the East and the West shall unite? And as He was an Asiatic, and spoke and thought and felt and acted in the words and in the associations which an Asiatic can thoroughly understand; as He and the Apostles, and the great early teachers, for a great length of time spoke through Asiatic language and traditions and associations, and as, after all that, the stream came to the West, may we not hope that through that stream those two grand nations—the representatives of the East and of the West, England and India—may be brought together to the feet of the Lord? May we not feel that as the spirit of Asiatic Christianity has been exhibited in the West, that spirit will one day find lodgment and eternal habitation in the hearts of the sons and daughters of India; that as that spirit was not confined to Asia, though it first manifested itself on that continent, as that spirit is universal and all-embracing, and as it has already adapted itself to Western countries,—it may also one day be received and thankfully accepted by the nations of the East? So, through that spirit of love to God and love to man, one day shall all nations mingle together, in order to offer with one heart and, if possible, in one language, their thanksgivings and prayers unto their common Father. Create not sects in

the name of Christ, but destroy them in His name. In His name promote peace on earth and goodwill to men. In His name establish brotherhood throughout the length and breadth of the land, and fulfil the great prophecy, that "from the east and from the west, and from the north and from the south shall the nations come and sit in the kingdom of heaven."

If you wish to preserve Christianity for yourselves, and pulverize or break up into ten thousand atoms, forming each a grand sect, then you add to the limitations and barriers which already exist in the world. Pull down all barriers—deface for ever and for ever all those lines which stretch between man and man and, woman and woman; and let us all extend unto each other the right hand of spiritual fellowship. Let the East kiss the West. Let brothers and sisters, from one end of the world, speak in brotherly love, all affection, and all sweetness, to their brothers and sisters in the other extremity of the world. Then we shall succeed in rearing up one vast cathedral in this world, where men of all nations and races shall glorify the Supreme Ruler of the universe. This is not imagination. If it is I shall be obliged to give up my religion. My heart will no longer believe in the voice and assurances of the Lord. 'If this is to be disproved, what do we live for? Do we live that war shall consume Europe and Asia, and the whole world, in time to come, and that there shall be nothing but carnage and bloodshed and ruin from one end of the world to the other? Are we to be told that in the name of religion it is impossible to bring together all mankind, that they may become one brotherhood—that religion can only create sects and do nothing else? Have we come to that? Have we studied history for

that purpose; and the tendencies of thought and modern civilization—do they all converge to that? Alas, then, for civilization!—alas, if that be so, for the interests of mankind! Is that the teaching of the Bible? Are these the doctrines that Christians have been believing all this time? Do we not hopefully look forward to something better and holier? Is there nothing to encourage us? Is there no living religion to stimulate our activity—to galvanize our spiritual energies into life? Will all the pulpits speak, and will their utterances fall flat upon the world? Is it dead religion in India, and dead religion in England, that we come to hear? It is life we want. Nations have been dead for many centuries. In spite of Hindooism—and, allow me to add, in spite of Christianity—there are still many evils which frighten us, which discourage us. Therefore, I say, take courage. Surely God can speak to you; and He will speak to you “as never man spake,” and as never man will speak. One word—one sweet word—from our Father will go down in our hearts as a blessed stream of sanctification and salvation ; and what we could not do in a hundred years, will be done in a moment through faith. One grain of mustard seed—if we have but that faith, but that small measure of faith—we may say unto the mountains,—remove, and they will remove. Let us have living faith in the living God, and we may face all obstacles and opposition. Let us seek not the cold life of dreamy metaphysicians and theologians, but accept the fervour of manliness, earnestness, devotional enthusiasm. God will make us heroes,—God will give us comfort, strength, and peace—purity and gladness shall we receive from the Lord. Honour books,—honour prophets,—honour all your great men. Reformers who, like

Luther and Knox, revolutionize countries and nations,—honour them. But above all, honour Him. Do not stop half way, but go deeper and deeper into the heart, and I assure you there is a universe in the midst of the heart. Genial affection, warm sympathies, heavenly light, God's utterances, God's temple, God's altar,—where are they? Not lo! here, lo! there; but within. "The kingdom of heaven is within you." Close your eyes if you wish to see God. Close your eyes if you want salvation. Then let us fall at the feet of our heavenly Father, and believe in the promises he has made unto us,—promises emphatic and strong, which shall be fulfilled to the letter. He has told you, "Ask and it shall be given." Do not then offer a single prayer with wavering or diffident hearts, but whatsoever prayer ye bring before God, bring it with confidence, full of trust and faith in God. When he has said he will bless us, he will do so. Though mighty potentates throw obstacles in our way—though nations war with each other, and destroy commerce and extending trade,—though men unite to carry out their wicked intentions, and paralyze our spiritual energies,—though the whole world should combine to put spiritual darkness over the face of the universe,—yet, if the Lord is with us, England shall be regenerated, and India too, and all countries and nations. Then rejoice, for the Lord has spoken. We have received the Bible in the heart. The gospel of salvation has been preached. Men and women, old men and children, the rich and the poor, the learned and the uneducated, in all countries of the world, cry, "Arise, vindicate God's mercy,—his sweet loving-kindness, that will shower forth genial streams of salvation upon all the nations of the earth."

## RETURN TO LONDON

SERMON ON ‘DIVINE UNITY’, AT THE UNITY CHURCH,  
UPPER STREET, ISLINGTON

*Sunday, September 4, 1870*

ON Sunday morning a farewell discourse was delivered by Mr. Sen at the Unity Church, Islington. The Church was crowded in every part by a deeply interested congregation.

The following Hymns were sung :

### HYMN 51. PRAYER BOOK.

Ancient of ages ! humbly bent before thee,  
Songs of glad homage, Lord, to thee we bring :  
Touched by thy Spirit, oh ! teach us to adore thee,  
Sole God and Father, everlasting King !  
Let thy light attend us ;  
Let thy grace befriend us ;  
Eternal, unrivalled, all directing King !  
Send forth thy mandate, gather in the nations,  
Through the wide universe thy name be known,  
Millions of voices shall join in adorations—  
Join to adore thee, Undivided One !  
Every soul invited,  
Every voice united—  
United to praise thee, Undivided One !

### HYMN 254. MARTINEAU’S COLLECTION.

Come, kingdom of our God,  
Sweet reign of light and love !

Shed peace, and hope, and joy abroad,  
 And wisdom from above.  
 Over our spirits first  
 Extend thy healing reign ;  
 There raise and quench the sacred thirst,  
 That never pains again.  
 Come, kingdom of our God,  
 And make the broad earth thine,  
 Stretch o'er her land and isles the rod  
 That flowers with grace divine.  
 Soon may all tribes be blest  
 With fruit from life's glad tree ;  
 And in its shade like brothers rest,  
 Sons of one family.  
 Come, kingdom of our God !  
 And raise thy glorious throne  
 In worlds by the undying trod,  
 Where God shall bless his own.

Mr. Sen spoke as follows, taking for his text :—

“I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress : my God ; in Him, will I trust” Psalm xci. 2.

Who can deny that the spirit of the Lord is watching in the midst of us ? As in the history of the past, so in the religious tendencies of the present day, we see the workings of his merciful hand. He has not deserted us ; He has not left us to cry in the midst of the wilderness, but He is with us ; He is guiding men and women, and races into the kingdom of Heaven. All the interesting movements of the present day—the signs of the times—unmistakably tell us and convince us that the kingdom of Heaven is coming—that there is hope for us all—that our destinies are in the

hands and under the guidance of Him who is infinite in loving kindness. One of the most important and interesting movements of the present day is certainly that which you, my brethren, are carrying on; your mission is to vindicate and uphold the doctrine of the Divine Unity. "The Lord our God is one," so says the ancient Jew; "There is no God but He," so says the Mohammedan; "One only, without a second," so says the Hindu sage: thus we see that the idea of the Unity of God lies at the bottom of all the grand religions that prevail in the world; that in the religious beliefs and pursuits, and also the theological doctrines of the leading schools of the world there is this central idea of Divine Unity. "The firmament declares the glory of God," and day after day, night after night, year after year, the whole universe glorifies the Supreme Creator. Whether we look up to the heavens, or whether we look round to the various objects lying scattered in the amplitudes of nature, every object tells us that the Creator of the Universe is One; all historic life, all creation tells us that He who guides the Universe and the destinies of nations is One and Infinite. His merciful designs for the salvation of the world may be read in every chapter, in every page of the world's history; wherever we turn our eyes and attention we are reminded of the oneness of Him whom we worship as our God; He is not only the one Creator, but the one Father, Friend, and Saviour of us all. The acknowledgement of Divine Unity is not merely the recognition of one hand in the creation of the universe, and in the administration of its affairs—but it means something more. As sinners we fall at the feet of the same God who feeds us and attends to our bodily wants every day; to Him who nourishes our bodily life we have recourse for spiritual sustenance, spiritual

health and strength ; He who feeds the body feeds the souls of individuals and nations. There is no salvation except in the one true God. Many a race, many a nation, worships false gods and goddesses, but their sad disappointment and their wretchedness constitute one united testimony to prove unto us the great truth that there is no salvation except in the redeeming love of the one merciful God. We pray unto Him, and unto Him alone shall we pray through all eternity in order to receive salvation ; at His gate shall we stand and praise His holy name, for He is not only our Saviour, but He is our Salvation. Salvation is not the belief in dogmas, nor the belief in any particular man ; salvation is not the acceptance of any historical or logical proposition—salvation means communion with the Lord. All physical science tends to prove that we live in the Lord ; the power of all powers, the central energy of all surrounding energies is the Lord ; He is the force, the outward force which we see with our external eyes ; He is the hidden, the central, the moving, the animating power of the universe, “in whom we live, and move, and have our being.” All the limbs of the body, all our physical energies, say, “Our strength is of the Lord, we have no independent strength apart from Him.” If our physical life and our physical strength depend on Him, the soul’s strength and beauty, and health, and life depend upon Him too. What is salvation but spiritual life ? To be estranged from God is to die. Spiritual destruction is nothing more than separation from the life-giving communion with God ; to be with Him is to live, to be estranged from Him is to die. Tell me not, then, that such a man is cast away for ever and doomed to eternal punishment simply because he has not accepted a particular proposition or believed in a particular event. If his heart is

with the Lord, if his eyes behold him, if he hears his living voice, and his will enters into abiding communion with the Lord, then he lives; and surely he lives, let men say what they will. To live in God, is indeed, to live, and let us all not only acknowledgē God as our only Creator and Father, but as our only Saviour, through whom alone we may enter into everlasting communion with Him. If the soul lives in Him, God's purity enters into it, Divine power and wisdom and peace enter into it, and thus the Divinity dwells in a loving manner with humanity. This is redemption, this is casting away for ever the trammels of wickedness and the fetters of prejudice, irreligion, and unbelief—this is to live for time and eternity.

But there is another idea involved in Unitarianism. A man who wishes to be true to the doctrine of Divine Unity must also believe in the doctrine of the Unity of God's Church; there cannot be many Gods—there cannot be many Churches. God's Church is one, and can be only one. The vastness of the doctrine of God's Unity refuses to be fettered and confined within the narrow limits of any particular sect or denomination; it is vast as space, endless as infinity. God's Church gathers together the elements of goodness and truth as they lie broadcast in all parts of the world. The Universe is God's sacred Cathedral. Let us all say as Christ Jesus said, "Whosoever doeth the will of my Father, the same is my brother and my sister, and my mother." Do not confine your heart, your affections, and sympathies within the limits of your own sect, but look with extended vision to all parts of the world; embrace every man as your brother, honour every woman as your sister; for if God our Father is one God, then every man is made in the image of his Maker, and everyone is His child; of

the same blood has He made all the races and nations of the world, that we may dwell together in amity and peace, and brotherly love and intercourse. Then why shall we allow our hearts to be swayed and influenced by considerations of nationality, and colour, and race? Why shall we not pull down all the barriers that separate man from man, and bring together into one fold all the children of God's household? Then, let one family be established throughout the length and breadth of the world, for what is the Church but a body of which we are all members? Some have wisdom, others have practical energy, and others have love and warm affections; some are heads and some are feet, some can work and move, others can think, and deliberate; some have warm hearts, others have devout souls, but in no part of the world do we see religious life in its entirety and fulness. Every sect represents God's truth partially; every nation presents only one side of the religious life; every religious denomination embodies one particular truth of theology or ethics, and unless we gather together all races we cannot see, we cannot clearly understand, what living religion means. Go through the pages of any particular book; you may accept all the truths that lie therein, but you do not embrace all the truth. In order to understand and embrace truth in its living form, look on all the nations of the world, and you will find that everywhere a certain portion of truth is visible, but not truth in its fulness. If we gather together these scattered elements we shall be able to uprear God's Church as from truths engraven *a priori* on the human heart; from all nations and races we shall gather the materials for realising that ideal which we find in our own souls. Do not be proud enough to think that truth is monopolised by any particular sect or country;

there are millions and tens of millions of your brothers and sisters around ; *they* have not been deserted by God—*your* God, but *their* God ; there are amongst those nations, too, depositories of faith, fidelity, truth and conscientiousness. There is the light of salvation all over the world ; believe, then, that all mankind are God's children, and love all mankind as your brethren. No other sect shall stand ; the day will come when all other sects shall perish ; the spirit of sectarianism shall be vanquished by the sword of Love and brotherly Charity.

There is another idea which must be unfolded—Unity of Religious Life. True Unitarians must endeavour nobly and manfully to bring about harmony among all the feelings, and aspirations, and energies of their lives ; God must be the central sun, and around Him must all the various speculations and pursuits of our life necessarily and harmoniously turn ; then shall we realise the beauty, the simplicity, and the grandeur of the solar system in our own lives. Every part of our life, every action, every thought, every word, will be drawn towards the common centre—the ruling principle of love to God ; He will stand in the centre of our life ; and whether we eat or drink, or whatsoever we do, we shall do it unto His glory—not for this man, not for that book, not because man would have it so, or doctrines would have it so, but because God commands us to work and live in this way. God has purchased us, one and all of us, and we cannot at this time of the day think of offering our homage and worship to any other thing, or any other master. God is our sole Master, and He shall occupy the whole worship of our life ; His holy jurisdiction shall be established throughout the length and breadth of human life, and whatsoever He says shall be done ; to Him shall the

heart, and the soul, and the will be consecrated ; they shall not devote themselves to the service of Mammon. All our love and our aspirations, our reverence and gratitude shall belong to Him. We see there is a tendency in man to be altogether too intellectual, too devotional, or too practical ; the unity of religious life has yet to be realised. True Unitarians ought to show in their own lives what unity of life means. When passions lead us violently and irresistibly one way, and a sense of duty pulls us another way ; when Heaven attracts us one day, and darkness and untruth, the world, and all that is corrupt and evil attracts us the next ; when Sunday is the day of God, and Monday the day of evil, when mornings are spent in the worship of God, and evenings in the worship of Bacchus, when thoughts are pure, and actions are unrighteous, when the heart gives place to God, but the mind is wedded to untruth ; when the outward eyes see the glory of God in creation, but the inward eyes are blinded through infatuation and prejudice, and obstinacy in the cause of untruth and error ; when the hands serve God, but the soul does not know what the warmth of devotion means ; when the mind believes in truth, but the heart is not distended with charity ; when God the Father is worshipped as the Father of all nations, but the heart does not recognise the doctrine of human brotherhood, then we say there is chaos, and confusion and discord in the families of men ; there is no peace, there is no united life. We must preserve and exhibit what true spiritual unity means ; the central power must be God, and from Him must we derive encouragement and strength, holiness, and purity. We are too apt to cut our lives off and give only a fragment to God, but the Divine Master will not rest satisfied with anything short of the whole life ; we must give our lives

entirely to God : there must be harmony and purity in all our actions every hour of our lives, every minute of the hour. Every action we do, every thought and word must be acceptable unto the Lord—that is what I mean by the unity of spiritual life. All the feelings and aspirations as willing servants stand before the Throne of God, and praise Him and magnify His name day after day, and month after month ; every place is God's Temple, every word of truth is God's Holy Scripture, every man that speaketh truth and gives counsel of peace and purity is a master and a brother, who deserves to be respected, and esteemed, and loved. Every part of creation where God's voice is heard must attract us by its holy attraction ; everywhere we shall feel is a fit place to worship the Lord, with whom communion is possible at all times of the day, in all places, and in all circumstances of life. In Unitarianism we discover, then, these grand unities—the Unity of God as the Creator and Saviour of us all ; the Unity of God's Church embracing all mankind as one vast brotherhood, one vast sisterhood, gathering together all that is true and good, and noble and holy, in the books of nations and the lives of individuals ; then, thirdly, is the unity of religious life, which means salvation and sanctification, when the whole life is placed in a state of communion with God, when every man is able to say, "My will is in unison with God's will," when every man can say conscientiously and prayerfully, "I and the Father are one," it is not my spirit warring with God's spirit, nor my spirit seeking Heaven apart from God, but my will entering into communion deep and mysterious with God's will. Such is the true service of God—higher than that, purer than this, nothing exists on earth : nothing can attract our aspirations or draw forth our energies so well

as this ; and to this, then, let all nations look up—the union of our will with God's will. "Not my will but Thy will be done," as Christ Jesus meekly said, and let us all say unto God every day of our lives, "Not my will but Thine be done," then that deep communion between the Divine and the human, between God's Holy Spirit and man's obedient spirit will bring unto us all spiritual blessings which we stand in need of. Do you want a knowledge of salvation ? Go to the pure channels of sacred communion with God ; from those channels, from the fountain-head of God's wisdom shall come streams of regenerating truth. Art thou feeble, oh brother, weak, heavy laden with iniquity ? Dost thou say thou hast not strength enough to resist temptation, the inclinations to falsehood and deceit ? Then enter the Temple of the Lord, sit at his feet for hours together if need be, and then you will see the Almighty encompassing and surrounding the feeble form and soul of man, and in the strength of the Omnipotent the wicked sinner, reformed and purified, rising in order to exalt His majesty and honour the Saviour of all sinners. Is it joy that you stand in need of ? Are you all-oppressed with cares and anxieties ? Do you say the world has promised joy, but given sorrow and heaviness of heart ? Where shall you go ? Go to the abode of all happiness, the mansion of gladness and joy, where there is no weeping, no heaviness of heart, no suffering ; the Lord is full of happiness, He Himself is the abode of joy, He will give you that joy and happiness which men could never have given you.

The humble truths I have paced before you this morning are simple truths ; you have heard them times beyond number ; there is nothing like originality in the communication I have made to you, but still these truths,

may I say?—receive special force and special interest because they come to you from one who belongs to a distant country and a distant nationality, and who has seen with his own eyes of faith everyone of these truths tried and confirmed by his own individual and personal experience. When I was in the midst of idolatry and superstition, and there was none on earth to help me, who came to my assistance? My heart says, my God. When no book brought me comfort, no human hands came to my rescue, the Lord of Love and Mercy vouchsafed unto me most invigorating and encouraging help; in His strength I rose, I endeavoured to overcome temptations, and the Lord granted unto me success. In my own life I saw the fruits of His care, and I could not continue a sceptic. Could I receive the assurance of God's love, the promises which He distinctly and unmistakably made unto me of my salvation, and the salvation of millions of my countrymen and countrywomen in India, in any other spirit than the spirit of faith and prayerful resignation? Could I say unto my God, "I shall not have Thee, for Thou hast not heard me; when I came unto Thee with prayer and asked Thee to help me, Thou didst not do it?" No, this mouth shall never use language of infidelity such as this, for I have seen in my own life that the Lord has heard me, and every prayer I uttered in a spirit of humility and faith has been accepted by my Father and your Father, and I am bound to tell all men and women in different parts of the world what the Lord has revealed unto me. It is not books, it is not doctrines, it is not men that have brought me into the path of salvation; no, but the spirit of God working in my heart. Oh! what a contrast between the light streaming into my heart at the present moment and

the impenetrable, horrid darkness, the deep spiritual gloom, the death-like dreariness and desolation that existed in my heart before it pleased Providence to reveal Himself unto me! I was in the land of death, if I may so say, in the midst of spiritual gloom—sin, idolatry, and superstition aiming at the vitals of my heart,—but now my Lord has told me that He will save me, and I cannot but offer Him my deepest and most fervent praises. He is my only King, my only Master, my only Saviour, I cannot be satisfied with calling Him King and Master only, I must say that “He is my Refuge and my Fortress; my God; in Him will I trust.” Not in books, not in men, but in the Lord; for the Lord has brought unto me comfort and peace. He is the abode of happiness, as I have told you. Men cannot make me happy, but when I fall at the feet of my God his rays of happiness, like the rays of the meridian sun, shine forth upon the dark chambers of my heart, and where there was darkness now I see the light—the light not of doctrines, the light not of men, but the light of God’s face. When I am heavy laden with iniquity God is serene, joyful and merciful; his face shines upon my heart like gentle moon-beams, and then my sorrow is gone, there is no longer heaviness of heart. What I have seen in my heart I have this morning preached to you; from all the Unitarian pulpits that were kindly placed at my disposal Sunday after Sunday during my sojourn in this country I have preached these great truths—for greater truths or more precious truths have I none. Greater truth than this I do not possess—that God is Love; the sweetness of God’s Love conquers man’s hideous sinfulness and wickedness. I am a great sinner, but my God’s mercy is greater than the multitude of my sins. His love is more powerful than

the power of evil working in the midst of my heart, and if men and women are to be saved and nations are to be regenerated, I am sure, and most confidently do I say it, that they will not be saved by a multitude of dead doctrines, not by the letter that killeth, but by the simple truth that God is Love. There is a beautiful passage in Hindu Scripture which says, "Who can attain God, except he who says, 'He is'?" That is my Bible, my creed, my hope of Heaven resteth on that. Firm as a rock is this truth, simple yet strong—my God *is*, and when in India I preached unto men and in England preached unto you, in seasons of prosperity and adversity, in the times of gladness and sorrow, He has always revealed Himself unto me as the in-dwelling Spirit, the omniscient God—"He *is*"; without irreverence I may say He is not dead but liveth. God is an ocean of truth; an ocean of living and saving truth lies in those two sacred and significant words, "God *is*." If my Father *is*, I have hope of salvation; if He *is* here He sees what we are doing and hears what we are saying; there is his eye that follows us wherever we go, there is his ear which hears whatsoever we say; his ruling spirit fills this church and fills our hearts; we are enlightened, we are quickened by the very thought of God's sacred presence. Then rise, brethren, rise to vindicate the doctrine of God's unity,—rise to worship Him as your only Saviour, your only Master. One friend only have we in this world, Him shall we love, to Him shall we give our hearts—the Lord of Creation. One Heaven alone waiteth for us in the world to come, not made of human hands, but God Himself, I say, is our heaven. What else do we need? Not riches, not friends, not books, when we have the splendour of God. As the psalmist said in days gone

by, "One thing shall I seek"—and what is that? To behold the face of the Lord. Is not that charming, is not that compensation for all our woes and sufferings in this world? To that I look forward most hopefully, that I may dwell with my God, in my God, for and unto my God.

I have served you, my beloved brethren, feebly and humbly, with my humble and limited powers and abilities, but I can assure you that I came to this country because God wanted me. He commanded me to come here, and I have said here to you what I thought it was my duty to say unto you. The Lord brought me here; I know nothing else; I know this only, that whatsoever I have said in the name of God, and in the spirit of God, that shall bear fruit. Accept my service, and when I say this I say I shall thankfully remember abroad the kindness which I have experienced during my short and brief stay in this country. You, my Unitarian friends, have always been very kind to me, and this I shall always remember with heartfelt gratitude. England is my home, India is my home; wherever I see brethren and sisters around me there I feel, and there I must say, "This is my home." If my Father is here, and if my brothers and sisters are here, what else is needed to constitute a home? The love of brethren is sweet; my heartfelt gratitude belongs to you; from the depths of my heart I thank you, brethren.

In the evening Mr. Sen preached a very interesting sermon at the Effra Road Chapel, Brixton, on "Incorporating the Spirit of Christ in the Heart and the Life."

## AT BRISTOL (SECOND VISIT)

AN ADDRESS AT THE INAUGURATION OF THE BRISTOL INDIAN  
ASSOCIATION, AT THE BRITISH INSTITUTION, BRISTOL

*Friday, September 9, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

THE idea of an Indian Association, planned during Mr. Sen's visit to Bristol in June, having taken definite shape, he went again to Bristol in order to be present at its inauguration, which took place on the 9th September, 1870, at a public meeting at the British Institution, Park Street.

Mr. H. Thomas expressed the regret of the meeting that the Mayor, who had kindly consented to preside, was unable to be present. He, therefore, proposed that Mr. W. Terrell take the chair.

The motion having been adopted, the Chairman read letters from the Mayor (who had been compelled to go to London that morning), Mr. Morley, M. P., Mr. K. D. Hodgson, M. P., Sir Bartle Frere, and Mr. Commissioner Hill, all of whom expressed sympathy with the objects of the Association; and he stated that he had also received letters from the High Sheriff, Dr. Budd, Rev. S. Hebditch, Dr. Goodeve, and the Rev. J. W. Caldicott. He next alluded to the noble exertions of Miss Carpenter in the promotion of education in India, and said that it was partly through her efforts that such gentlemen as Mr. Sen had come to England to tell us of the wants of India and our own shortcomings in respect to it. The Chairman then read the following remarks, which had been

written by Miss Carpenter, and also the subjoined "objects" of the Indian Association:—"Great Britain and India, though under the same government, have not had hitherto much sympathy with, or knowledge of, each other. This has necessarily arisen from the difference of races, religion, climate, and social customs, which has prevented them from comprehending the modes of thought and principles of action of each other. Thus the English in India, and the Hindus in England, seldom become really acquainted with each other. The English would gladly help the Hindus, but few know how to do so, except those who devote themselves to missionary effort. The existing condition of India prevents the formation in that country of a healthy public opinion, which is in England the mainspring of public action—the support and stimulus of voluntary effort. To extend a knowledge of India in our own country, to create here a healthy public opinion in her favour, and to stimulate such voluntary effort in her service as may enable the inhabitants of Great Britain to assist in the enlightenment and improvement of our Hindu fellow-subjects—aiding them in such way as they may themselves desire, and working on the government principle of non-interference with their religious and social customs, is the object of this association. The members of Parliament for Bristol, and several of our citizens, have already signified their desire to co-operate. Members have joined from various parts of England, and a branch association, with a ladies' committee, has been established in Edinburgh. The Right Hon. Sir Bartle Frere, late Governor of Bombay Presidency, and now member of the India Council, has signified his full sympathy with the movement. His approbation is particularly valuable, while his long official residence in

India, and his known sympathy with the natives, render him especially qualified to judge of their wants. The association may therefore be considered as already established, and the provisional committee have waited only for a fitting opportunity of bringing it before the public. The visit of Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen to this country has inspired multitudes in every part of the kingdom, not only with sympathy and admiration for himself, but also with respect for the courageous and dignified manner in which he has acknowledged with gratitude what England has done for India, but told her solemnly of her duties to that vast country confided to her guardianship. A desire to help India has thus been awakened in this country, which should not be allowed to subside without being called into action. This Indian Association should be a national one, but the approaching departure of our distinguished visitor renders immediate action necessary. Bristol will rejoice to send through him to India the announcement of the establishment of this association, as the first-fruits of his visit amongst us. We deem it a good augury of our future success that he should be our first honorary member and native correspondent. We request that he will now favour us by informing us of what he desires that we should now do for him and for India.”

#### OBJECTS OF THE ASSOCIATION.\*

To promote by voluntary effort the enlightenment and improvement of our Hindu fellow-subjects.

\* This programme is given here in its finally revised form, which slightly differs (in a few points) from that which was read at the inaugurating meeting.—Ed.

To extend a knowledge of India, and interest in her throughout our country.

To co-operate with enlightened natives of India in their efforts for the improvement of their countrymen.

To obtain parliamentary action where necessary.

To show kind attentions to young natives of India who are in Great Britain for education.

In all the proceedings of the Association, the Government principle of non-interference in religious and social customs to be strictly maintained.

An annual subscription of ten shillings and upwards be fixed for membership.

A General Committee of gentlemen and ladies to be formed to conduct the affairs of the Association and to summon meetings. Their duties would be :

I.—To obtain information respecting the wants of India, and the means by which these may be supplied. The particular wants now to be mentioned are—

1st.—The education of the masses of the people.

2nd.—The education and improvement of women.

3rd.—Sanitary improvements.

4th.—The improvement of prison discipline and the establishment of juvenile reformatory.

II.—To promote friendly intercourse with native gentlemen now in England, and to introduce them to a knowledge of such institutions in our country as may benefit theirs.

In his inaugural address, Keshub Chunder Sen said—that he confidently believed that the society which they were inaugurating that evening would live to carry out successfully the objects which it professed to have. Since his first visit to that place he had been travelling about the country, and had seen many of their great cities and important towns. Kindness and sympathy he had experienced everywhere, and he had the best reason to believe that there was amongst the English public a widespread interest in Indian affairs; but it had struck him that all the excitement might subside in the course of time. Such apprehensions and fears were quite natural, and he was sure that many of his countrymen in India had such fears. He was, however, sorry the English press in India had tried—and perhaps successfully—to foster and encourage such apprehensions. In speaking of the reception which he had had in this country, some of their countrymen in India seemed to think—and they had said so in the local papers—that it was all a nine days' wonder. They had seemed to say that the people of England had deceived him with false promises, and that they were not at all anxious or earnest in the matter—that all the speeches and addresses with which he had been deluged during his sojourn in this country would end in nothing. He confessed he was inclined to be more charitable to them than his countrymen in India seemed to be. He had a better opinion of the English public, and from what he had seen with his own eyes he could not but honestly and sincerely believe that good would come out of all this excitement, that it would not prove to be the agitation and excitement of the

hour. The establishment of the Bristol Indian Association belied the fears and apprehensions which many of his countrymen had been cherishing. That was one of the most conclusive proofs that they could possibly have of the genuine and abiding interest of England in the prosperity and welfare of his country. He now felt as he never felt before, that they were determined to do something practical—that they were anxious to put their sympathy and interest into some definite and lasting form. He was glad that Bristol had taken the initiative in the matter. Every city had shown kindness and sympathy, but it was reserved for Bristol to do something practical in the matter. The most important thing that India wanted at the present moment was education, which he looked upon as the grand remedy for all the evils from which his country suffered at the present moment. He spoke of the necessity of providing education for the masses of the people by the establishment of small elementary vernacular schools all over the country. They could not do in India without English education; but if they wished to educate the people, they must educate them through the vernaculars of the country. He also urged upon them the necessity of adopting measures for the purpose of giving instruction in those things which would enable the poor people to receive the light of literature and science, and at the same time make them proficient in industrial occupations. Referring to the education of the women of India, he asked that the Government should attach the same amount of importance to it as it did to male education, and that the women should receive an unsectarian liberal education. He was strongly of opinion that normal training schools—the favourite idea of Miss

Carpenter—were just what were wanted in the country. He alluded to the question of the suppression of the liquor traffic, and said that hundreds of educated and intelligent young men were dying in India year after year as victims of intemperance. He suggested the exercise of personal influence and the action of the Government with a view to the suppression of the liquor traffic. Another object which the association would have in view would be the improvement of prison discipline and the establishment of juvenile reformatories, and, in concluding his speech, he advocated the promotion of good feeling between the rulers and the ruled and the establishment of a healthy public opinion in India.

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The Rev. J. Earle moved a resolution that the meeting rejoiced in the establishment of the association, and believed that if it was carried out in the spirit of the scheme proposed, it would be productive of great benefit to India.

Mr. Herbert Thomas, in seconding the resolution, expressed a hope that Mr. Sen would live many years to see the good fruit of his labours.

The resolution was adopted.

After some criticisms had been made and replied to, Mr. F. Tagart moved the next resolution, that the meeting especially sympathized in all efforts for the education of the masses of the people in India, and for the education and improvement of the women of India.

Mr. Gawler seconded the resolution and it was carried.

Miss Mary Carpenter moved the next resolution, that the meeting offered the expression of its warm sympathy to Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, in his efforts for the improvement of India, and tender to him its best wishes for the success of his labours. Miss Carpenter was truly thankful that Mr. Sen had come to this country, and she was sure he would carry back to India assurances of the true sympathy which he had seen evinced here: this alone would produce a great effect in his native land.

Mr. C. J. Thomas seconded the resolution, which was carried by acclamation.

Mr. Sen returned thanks for the resolution; and a vote of thanks to the Chairman terminated the proceedings.

A permanent Committee of the Indian Association was formed early in October, 1870, consisting of the following gentlemen and ladies :—

**CHAIRMAN OF COMMITTEE :**

Francis Tagart, Esqr., Sneyd Park, Durdham Down, Bristol

**TREASURER :**

Lewis Fry, Esqr., Goldney House, Clifton Hill, Bristol

**SECRETARY :**

Miss Carpenter, Red Lodge House, Bristol

**COMMITTEE :**

Dr. and Mrs. Beddoe

Dr. Goodeve

Miss Rosamond Hill

William A. Leonard, Esqr.

Professor Newman

Mrs. Norris

William Terrell, Esqr., J. P.

Christopher J. Thomas, Esqr.,

J. P.

Miss Venning

Miss Winkworth

Samuel Worsley, Esqr.

This Committee speedily issued a report, explaining the origin and intended action of the Association which concludes thus :—

“The Committee are desirous of beginning their work without delay. Several native gentlemen in various parts of India have already offered to become correspondents, and to furnish the Committee with information on many of the subjects mentioned in the programme. Correspondence will at once be commenced with these. Openings have already presented themselves to members of the Association, in which friendly co-operation is gladly welcomed by native gentlemen who are working in India for the enlightenment of their countrymen. A Brahmin gentleman of very narrow means, having been excommunicated by his people, has lately commenced a workman’s School and Institute near Calcutta—the first of the kind in India—in connection with a large factory. He had already, during the last four years, established and chiefly maintained a Girl’s School, Classes for workmen, a Social Improvement Society for educated young men, a public library, a dispensary, besides in other ways contributing to the improvement of the neighbourhood. He has received friendly encouragement and help from English gentlemen in India, and sympathy from England is very valuable to him. A large case containing books, engravings, educational apparatus, and presents for native ladies and the girls of the school, is being forwarded to him; the contents are contributed from London and Southampton as well as from Bristol. Another native gentleman has elsewhere commenced, with the permission of the authorities, the regular visiting of prisoners in two districts where he has been stationed, while in various parts of the Bombay presidency,

for many years, girls' schools have been established and supported by natives, who now gratefully receive help and sympathy from Europeans. Many ways open at once in which those who desire to do so may take useful action. Books, journals—such as the Illustrated News and the Graphic—engravings, etc. are very gladly accepted by native gentlemen who are thus working. A dépôt will be formed in Bristol to which such articles may be sent for transmission to India. A Ladies' Committee will find work for the cause in preparing tokens of sympathy with native ladies and presents for the school children; these are gratefully received by them as evidences of the kind feeling towards them of English ladies. When plans for the improvement of female education are natured, there will be much to be done in many ways.

"One part of our programme can at once be developed. There are many native gentlemen now in India who would gladly become acquainted with good English Society, and gain a knowledge of the principles on which our institutions are founded; but this is impossible for them without introductions, which at present they may not know how to obtain. Through the medium of the Association they may receive this advantage.

"We trust, then, that from the very commencement, our members will find openings of usefulness, and that as our numbers increase, other agencies will open, and a gradual but sure development will be given to the objects of a National Indian Association."

## FAREWELL SOIREE

AN ADDRESS ON 'MY IMPRESSIONS OF ENGLAND', IN REPLY TO  
FAREWELL ADDRESSES, AT THE HANOVER SQUARE ROOMS,  
LONDON

*Monday, September 12, 1870*

On Monday evening, September, 12th, 1870, the Hanover Square Rooms were crowded on the invitation of the Committee of the British and Foreign Unitarian Association on the occasion of a Soiree being held to bid farewell to Mr. Sen, previous to his return to India. Eleven denominations of Christians were represented at the meeting. The chair was taken by C. J. Thomas, Esq., President of the British and Foreign Unitarian Association; and among those on the platform and in the hall were the Revs. Professor Plumptre, Dr. Woolley, Dr. Cappel, D. Burns, M.A., J. Gibson, J.D.H. Smyth (Norwich), T. Smyth (Norwich), J. V. Mummery, F.R.A.S., W. Hudson, J. Mills, G. Small, M.A., J. Thomas, Isaac Doxey, George St. Clair, W. Ballantyne, Brooke Lambert, Henry R. Davis, John Morgan, J. Bligh, G. Hawtrey Camburn, Fred. Perry, C. Winter, Robert R. Finch, Andrew Mearns, G. M. Murphy, W. Brock, Jun., W. H. Chambers, Horrocks Cocks, Dr. Young, W. Tyler, F. Rae, John Murray, Richard Coleman, Christian Hœnes, S. March, Henry J. Berguer, W. H. Channing, D. D. Jeremy, H. Ierson, J. Heywood, T. R. Elliot (Hunslet), R. Shaen, R. Spears, R. E. B. Maclellan, M. C. Gascoigne, J. Phillips, T. Rix, W. C. Coupland, J. P. T. Wilmot, H. Solly, W. A. Clarke, T. Hunter, M. D. Conway, J. W. Coombes, T. Hunt, and

Professor Branend; Sir James Clarke Lawrence, Bart. M. P.; Edwin Lawrence, Esq., LL. D.; H. S. Bicknell, Esq.; James Hopgood, Esq.; David Martineau, Esq.; J. T. Preston, Esq.; S. S. Tayler, Esq.; W. N. Green, Esq.; Ald. Bourne, Esq. (Secretary of the British and Foreign School Society); George Cruikshank, Esq.; John Robert Taylor, Esq.; Richard Keating, Esq.; J. T. Hart, Esq.; W. Shaen, Esq.; J. E. Mace, Esq.; J. Fretwell, Esq.; Alfred Preston, Esq.; George Hickson, Esq.; J. Troup, Esq.; J. M. Drake, Esq.; E. Kensell, Esq. and J. Hilton, Esq.

## ADDRESSES

The Chairman said: Ladies and gentlemen,—We are here this evening to bid god-speed to Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, and it gives me very great pleasure to find that there are present gentlemen of almost every phase of Christianity in this country to do honour to him. In the August number of the *Contemporary Review* there is an article on “The Brahmo Somaj and the religious future of India,” by the Rev. W. H. Fremantle. He advises us as Christians not to dwell upon the points in which the Brahmos fall short, but upon what they hold as true, for they hold it with no feeble grasp. Although Mr. Sen does not agree with us on all points, yet he is a worshipper of the common God and Father of us all; and we know that his labours have been successful to a considerable extent in his own country, and we hope they will be still more so, in spreading more enlightened views among his countrymen, and in sending forth disciples to the uttermost parts of India with the same object. As Christians, we hope that their labours will tend towards a closer affinity with us.

Whether we approve of all their views or not, the difference must be immense between the idolatry prevalent in India, and such an idea of our common God and Father as that held by Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen.  
(Applause)

The Rev. R. Spears read the following report of Mr. Sen's proceedings since his arrival in England :—It may be interesting to the present meeting and the friends of Mr. Sen to have before them the catholicity of the engagements and duties of a public character in which he has been engaged since the welcome meeting in these rooms. He has visited *fourteen* of the chief towns of England and Scotland, and lectured or conducted religious services, occupying the pulpits of Baptist, Congregational, and Unitarian chapels. He has had invitations from upwards of *forty towns* which he has not been able to visit. He has addressed meetings promotive of Peace, Temperance, Reformatories, Ragged Schools and General Education. He has also spoken to gatherings of children at different places, and at medical, literary, and philosophical institutions. He has addressed the students at the Borough-Road British and Foreign School, and spoken at several social meetings. The Baboo has adressed several meetings at the Tabernacle, the East India Association Rooms, and other places, on the Duties of England to India, and on Zenana or Female Education. He has also preached to large congregations of the poor in the east of London. Mr. Sen has thus had an opportunity of speaking at upwards of *seventy* different public meetings since his arrival in England to upwards of *forty thousand people*, and has attended a large number of meetings of a less public

character than those now mentioned, at which he has also taken some part. Mr. Sen has, in addition to the above meetings, had several interviews with our statesmen on the subject of some of the legal disabilities under which his co-religionists labour, and has fair prospects of their early removal.

The Rev. Dr. Cappel (German clergyman) said, that the Christians of Germany felt a great interest in the work which Mr. Sen was carrying on among the natives of India, and wished him god-speed. They knew that he would meet with many difficulties, and would require an energy, and at the same time a gentleness of character, which were rarely found combined in one individual; but from what they had heard of Mr. Sen they trusted that he would act in the spirit of Luther, and be the reformer of his native land.

The Rev. Professor Plumptre fully believed that the prayer which for centuries had gone up from the heart of every devout Brahmin, that the light from Heaven might shine upon his soul, had in the case of Mr. Sen been answered. It was a great thing, amid the decay of ancient systems, and in valley of dry bones, dead and cold, or animated only by a putrescent life, to see the stirring of a higher and diviner breath, bringing bone to bone and reuniting them once again into an organized vitality. It was a ground for great confidence in the new movement carried on by Mr. Sen, that it was not content to waste itself in a mystical devotion, or in the proclaiming of a bare negation of polytheism like the creed of Islam, but had set its face at once against crying social evils. In India the distortion of

native worship, which was originally pure, into a multitude of fantastic and prurient superstitions, had made men lose sight of the unity and brotherhood of mankind, and stereotyped for centuries institutions and lines of demarcation which were originally in their nature but transitory and provisional; and any protest against that evil going hand in hand, as it must do to be effective, with the proclamation of the truth of which the evil itself is the practical denial, could not but be an element for good. Once before in the history of India there had been an energetic and mighty protest against this evil. There was nothing nobler in the history of mankind and in the history of religious thought than the legend or story of *Sakyamuni*, the founder of Buddhism, and his sacrifice of wealth, power, and princely dignity, in order to claim fellowship with the meanest and most outcast of mankind. In this consisted the strength of Buddhism; but that which rendered it impotent to remedy the evils against which it fought, and which gave to the solitary religious system of India the power to regain its influence, was this—that Buddhism based its recognition of the brotherhood of mankind only on the common inheritance of the same misery, the same frailty, the same disease and death. Though it presented to the minds of men a nobler ideal, which the world failed to receive or to realize, it led them to sigh for even utter annihilation as a relief from that misery which was the common lot of all men. Buddhism failed because it taught men the fellowship of misery and did not teach them the fellowship of the fatherhood of God. The work of the Brahmo Somaj, however, was based upon something more than the common inheritance

of weakness; it recognised a divine light which was streaming in upon the souls of all men, and was based upon the truth that all may turn, even from the far country where they have wasted their substance, and say, "I will arise and go to *my Father*." Another element of hope was that the work in which Mr. Sen was engaged was a test of sincerity and energy. No great warfare against gigantic evils had ever been carried to a successful issue without something like a martyrdom, if not the martyrdom of the stake or scaffold, the martyrdom of broken relationships, of separation from those most esteemed and loved. Such a trial those to whom Mr. Sen was a guide and teacher would doubtless have to undergo, but in it they would carry with them the sympathies of Christians throughout the world, and also, he hoped, have the active support of the English people and the English Government. (Applause)

The Rev. W. Brock thought Mr. Sen's visit had been well timed, as 1870 had been a stirring year among the nations of Europe. The people of England had warmly welcomed him on his arrival in this country, but henceforth they would take a more personal interest in his labours, and hope and pray to God for his success.

The Rev. H. Ierson said: No doubt Mr. Sen before his visit knew the external differences between Churchmen and Dissenters, between High Churchmen and Low Churchmen, and something he might have known as to the meaning of the word Broad Church, but perhaps he did not then know that these distinctions ran through all the sects and that there is not one of the sects which has not its High Church, its Low Church, and its Broad Church. (Hear) He trusted Mr. Sen would be pleased with the discovery, although some people were alarmed at it. Mr. Sen had

been able to greet face to face men of very different persuasions, who unhappily stood apart from one another when not in the presence of a man like himself, and he had been the means of bringing them together. (Applause) English people had a wretched habit of ticketing themselves, and when a man once got his peculiar ticket he was shut off from all whose tickets differed from his. When a man was introduced to them they noticed whether or not he looked straight at them, and if he did they formed a notion that he was probably an honest man, but there was always a lurking question, "What Church or what chapel does he belong to?" and this question influenced the intimacy which ought to exist between men who acknowledged each other's honesty. (Hear hear) Brethren of different denominations had too long stood separated from each other; hearts that beat with the same love to Christ, that earnestly reverenced the same living God, that desired equally the welfare of mankind at large had refrained from that united action which ought to have been the characteristic of their Christianity. The meeting which welcomed Mr. Sen on his arrival was a grand one, because it brought together representatives of so many denominations; but he was then an untried man, whereas since then he had stated his views until everybody knew what he meant, and therefore those who were present at the farewell meeting committed themselves fifty times more strongly than those who first greeted him. (Applause) Of all who had visited this country from foreign lands and succeeded in interesting the people, none had shown a career more simple-hearted, more direct, more straightforward, more perfectly open at all times, more ready to avow his own convictions, or more determined not to be misun-

derstood. (Applause) The time for sectarianism was passing away through the increased energy of individual convictions, which rose above the level of the sects to which men happened accidentally or by mere social influence to belong. He trusted that those who were present would not be content with clapping their hands in unison, but would forget their sectarianism, and resolve that henceforth whenever they met a Christian man, a God-fearing man, a man earnest for the truth, under whatever name he appeared, they would welcome in him a brother and a child of God, so that Mr. Sen might take away with him an unmistakable indication that there was hope for England as well as for India. While they were undoubtedly united in the prayer to God that their guest might be guided and helped in the future, it should be with a feeling of perfect brotherly Christian charity, which would be to him the true triumph of the Christian faith. (Applause)

The Rev. G. Murphy rejoiced to know that Mr. Sen recognised in the Bible a vast power for a higher if not for the highest civilization of the world. The presence of Christians of various sects did not commit them to all the opinions held by Mr. Sen, but manifested their hearty desire that so far as God showed him and those who worshipped with him, to see what is right and true, they might follow that out consistently and wisely. He was glad there were different sections of the Church, but there need not in consequence be any unkindness between them. The peculiarities only became offensive when men said to their fellow men, "Stand aside, we are holier than you." As a Congregationalist, he believed that every man for himself must seek the truth, and as he professed and acted

out that truth, give an account by-and-by to God for himself and for none other. Though not specially delegated to do so, he thanked Mr. Sen on behalf of the Temperance party for the noble efforts he had put forth in the cause which they had at heart.

The Rev. Dawson Burns said that Mr. Sen had done a great deal to help forward several important social reforms in his country, and had greatly encouraged those who were carrying on the war against intemperance, and who wished the law to assist in its repression.

Professor Albites (of Paris) announced himself as representing the "Society of Free Conscience and Progressive Theism" ("Societe de la Conscience Libre et du Theisme Progressif"), and after briefly explaining its principles, said that, holding these views, he followed with great interest the magnificent movement which Mr. Sen had begun, and felt an unbounded enthusiasm with regard to his labours. (Applause)

Miss Emily Faithfull, on behalf of the women of England, expressed the greatest gratification at finding that Mr. Sen was thoroughly interested in the work of female education, and regarded it as a fundamental necessity in his country. It was impossible to exaggerate the difficulties which would have to be encountered in the prosecution of this noble work in India; but the women of England fully appreciated Mr. Sen's noble efforts, and were convinced that no true man could work for the elevation of woman without bringing down speedy blessings upon his own head, for—

"Women's cause is man's: they rise or sink  
Together, dwarfed or godlike, bond or free." (Applause)

Mr. Sen, who was greeted with the warmest enthusiasm, after thanking the audience for the expression of their sympathy, said, in reply to a suggestion in the speech of the Rev. H. Ierson, that he was quite willing to give them his impressions of England, deeming that they had a right to know what he thought of them. He then spoke as follows :

#### MY IMPRESSIONS OF ENGLAND

Nearly six months have elapsed since I arrived in this country, and during that time I have studied men and things according to my means and opportunities, and I have attended several meetings, both public and private, with a view to excite the interest of the British people in Indian affairs, and to unite as far as possible these two great countries in the closest ties of social and religious fellowship. Before I proceed to the graver topics I have to dilate upon, allow me to give out my first impressions of this country. The first thing that struck me and dazzled my eyes in London was the brilliancy and splendour of your shops. The neat arrangement of the various shops I saw on both sides of the streets pleased me very much; but their number bewildered me. I thought, "Surely the English must be a nation of shopkeepers; but if everybody sells, where are the buyers?" (Laughter). The next thing to which my attention was forcibly drawn was the art of puffing. East, west, north, south, everywhere I saw hand-bills and advertisements. No place was free from them. If I wished to move from one place to another, I must get into the *Daily Telegraph* omnibus or the *Echo* omnibus; if I wanted to go by railway from one city to another, I was driven from station to station, and I could

not possibly make out what those stations were, for I passed through a forest of advertisements. I should not wonder if in future you send out every man and woman through the streets with a placard posted on the forehead. (Laughter) Thirdly, the Englishman's activity troubled me very much. John Bull's whole life seems to be concentrated in the right hand. He works and works, and cannot live for anything like contemplation or thought. He is a machine made for work, eternal and everlasting work, and he does not like rest. He is like Hamlet's ghost, *hic et ubique*, here, there everywhere,—always moving about.

I may say also a few words about eating. An English dinner party, I always think, is a hunting party (laughter); and what confirms this view of the case is the fact that ladies always seek the protection of gentlemen before entering the dining-room, lest there should be, perhaps, some accident. (Laughter) They always go armed with spoons and forks and knives, in order to attack the fowls of the air, the beasts of the wilderness, and the fishes of the sea that are gathered on the table. (Continued laughter) It troubled me very much, may I say it frightened me, when I saw birds and beasts on the table almost ready to start into existence again. Why, if you go on at this rate, you may hereafter feel afraid of sitting in each other's company. My flesh creeps on my bones when I see a huge piece of roast English beef on the table. (Renewed laughter)

Lastly, I must say one or two words about ladies' dress. Perhaps John Bull will not tolerate such a thing, but I am one of those who, fortunately or

unfortunately, do not believe in man's infallibility or in woman's infallibility. The Girl of the Period is really a peculiar creature. I hope she will never make her appearance in India. There are two things in particular which I object to—the head and the tail. (Much laughter) In these days of "woman's rights," may I not seriously suggest that women ought not to occupy more ground than men. (Laughter) It is a fact that a civilized and refined lady of the West occupies five times as much space as a gentleman. The fair sex ought to be fair. (Renewed laughter) And as regards the head. At first sight the hair on women's heads in England and in European countries generally seemed to me to be much longer than that on women's heads in India. But I am told there is a secret inside that huge protuberance at the back of the head, which would not bear criticism. (Continued laughter) I hope educated and sensible ladies of the present day will give better proof in future of the fertility of their brains. (Laughter and applause)

Let me turn to the deeper social life of the people. It is with feelings of grief and distress that I have witnessed the vast amount of poverty and pauperism which prevails in this city. God help and bless the poor of London! The sight of London beggars is very painful. My surprise was great when I found in this civilized Christian country so much moral and spiritual destitution and physical suffering, caused by the curse of intemperance. I was also pained to notice an institution which I certainly did not expect to find in this country—I mean *caste*. Your rich people are really Brahmins, and your poor people are Sudras. (Hear hear) I thought caste

was peculiar to India; certainly in a religious sense it is, but as a social institution it perpetrates prodigious havoc in this country. Cases of baby-farming, and breaches of promise of marriage constantly figure in the columns of your daily paper and my attention has been several times drawn to these frightful disclosures. But nothing has distressed me so much as the obstinacy with which the government of this country has afforded, indirectly if not directly, vast and potent encouragement to intemperance and prostitution by unwise legislative enactments. It is the duty of every humane and civilized government to discourage and put down with a high hand the two great social evils of the day—drunkenness and prostitution. (Applause.) I have noticed these defects in the social life of the nation with feelings of concern and regret, and, as one of your best friends, I sincerely wish to see them rectified. (Applause.) Turning to the other side of the picture, I must express my admiration of the charities in London,—of the noble work which is being carried on in hospitals, in reformatories, and in schools. I am amazed at the fact that the aggregate annual income of London charities is upwards of £3,000,000. Certainly it is the spirit of Christianity which has produced this great result. If there are evils in England whose parallel it would be difficult to find in any other country of the world, there are, on the other hand, means and agencies at work for crushing and extinguishing those evils. One institution in England I have looked upon with peculiar feelings of delight—the happy English home, in which the utmost warmth and cordiality of affection and sympathy are mingled with highest moral and religious restraint and discipline. The spirit of prayer and worship

seems mixed up with daily household duties, and the influence of the spirit of Christ is manifest in domestic concerns. The bright and loving faces of English children have deeply impressed me, and I have frequently said, "Happy is that family where such children dwell." The power of English public opinion, too, is a great blessing, for it has obliterated many of the evils from which this country for a long time suffered. I trust that India may soon have such a thing as public opinion, for its want is daily felt. As I am now about to return home, I can ask for nothing better than the co-operation of Englishmen in obtaining for my native land English charity, English homes, and English public opinion. True, thousands of Englishmen have gone out to India, and many have settled there; but where in that country is Christian charity exhibited in its extended dimensions, in its untiring industry and disinterested earnestness as it is here? I hope that attempts will soon be made there to extend the light of education amongst the masses, to establish reformatories and sanitary societies, and to found work-houses, schools for the blind and deaf, and other charitable institutions. At all the meetings I have attended, every demand I have made for India in the name of justice and humanity has received a favourable response, and tens of thousands have indicated their love and sympathy towards that country, and their anxious desire to do justice to the hundred and eighty millions of its population. (Applause) Whatever may have been the shortcomings of the rulers of India hitherto, I thankfully acknowledge that if evils are pointed out, no other nation is so anxious as England to remedy those evils. (Hear) Unfortunately, English people are profoundly ignorant of the actual state of things in India, and the requirements of the people confided to their care.

What I ask for may be briefly said,—the education of the masses, the improvement of women, the suppression of the liquor and opium traffic, the introduction of those charities which constitute the glory of England, and, lastly, an Act for reforming marriage customs. The Reform party in India are protesting against, and trying practically to put down, if possible, such evils as bigamy and polygamy, the cruel custom which prohibits the re-marriage of widows, premature and untimely marriage; while at the same time we primarily declare a violent crusade against idolatry and caste. (Loud applause) For God's sake, for truth's sake, let the English nation and the Indian legislature assist them in this great work. (Applause)

The last and the most important subject I have to deal with is the religious life of England. What do I think of English Christianity? I shall notice three characteristics of Christian life as it exists in this part of the world, and these three are, no doubt, great drawbacks. English Christianity is too sectarian; it is not large enough, not broad enough. It appears to me that the waters of immortal life, bounded by the barriers of sects, are small in quantity, and therefore, in order that they may be deep, the channels through which they run have been made narrow. Thus Christian sects have become narrow,—too narrow indeed, for large human hearts and souls. I have often been amused at the patronizing way in which your countrymen have talked to me about my country. The Thames is a little stream compared with the mighty Ganges, and your mountains are mole-hills in comparison with the Himalayas. The houses here, too, are small, and I am afraid that the houses for the soul are smaller still. (Applause) God's Church has been split up into a thousand

little sectarian huts. Differences of opinion are inevitable : where honest differences do not exist, there must be stagnation and lifelessness ; where there is life there must be disunion, and against this I have nought to say ; but what I protest against is the spirit of sectarian antipathy and antagonism which ill becomes a Christian. Christians of all denominations, Catholics and Protestants, Trinitarians and Unitarians, are bound to stand together on the same platform. This is what Christ has told them, "By this shall all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love one to another." (Applause) I am distressed to find that such a spirit does not exist now, but I have hopes for the future. Secondly, English Christianity appears to be too muscular and hard. It is not soft enough for the purposes of the human heart. On the battlefield, amid the crash of war, Western Christianity offers prayers to God that thousands of men may be slaughtered and butchered. (Applause) That is not the right sort of Christianity. (Hear) Where there is true Christianity there must be soft, gentle hearts ; not hard muscles stretched out for the extermination of the foe, but hearts expanded with love and charity, offering prayers that the foe may be forgiven. Unfortunately, soft Christianity is not found here, at least not to that extent to which it ought to exist in a Christian nation. Thirdly, Christian life in England is more materialistic and outward than spiritual and inward. English Christianity looks forward to something visible, tangible, outward ; men do not close their eyes in order to see within the recesses of their hearts and souls the reality and grandeur of the spiritual universe, vaster, nobler, grander far than the outward universe. There is a spiritual life as there is a material life, and the spirit, if I may so say, has its eyes, and its ears, and

its hands, as the body has. The spirit can see things of the spiritual world just as external eyes can see external objects, and the spiritual ears can hear the direct utterances of God's lips in the same way that our outward ears can hear man's voice and the sounds of the material world. If God is to be worshipped, He must be worshipped in spirit and in truth. In England there is hardly anything like meditation or solitary contemplation. Englishmen seek their God in society; why do they not, now and then, go up to the heights of the mountains in order to realize the sweet-ness of solitary communion with God? There is a tendency to see God outside, in forms, in rites, in dogmas, and in propositions, and there is very little spiritual insight.

As regards the distinguishing tenets of Christianity, I may say, without entering the arena of theological controversy, that there are three great ideas in true Christianity;—first, the Father; second, the Son; third, the Holy Ghost. Though these three words, Father, Son, and Holy Ghost, are often repeated from pulpits and in the theological literature of the present day, the world has yet to realize their deep significance. The Trinity is recognised, but the Unity is not yet understood, though all Christendom is struggling to attain and realize it. Where is this Unity? This is a problem which has been put aside as incapable of solution, but humanity demands that it should be solved. Can this Unity be realized? Is it a mystery? No; it is not inexplicable—it is no mystery. The doctrine of divine unity was grasped by the Jews. The mighty Jehovah was worshipped by them—Jehovah seated on His glorious throne, clad in the robes of celestial righteousness and purity, with wide-extended hand ruling the destinies of nations and exhibiting in a variety

of ways His infinite mercy and power. To whom were the Psalms of David addressed but to the One Supreme Being? Not to things of clay and stone, not to beasts or creeping things, not even to man, but to the One God of spirit and of truth. But mankind wanted to know the way to the God of Spirit, to the invisible and everlasting Jehovah. They must not only adore and worship Him as the God of Spirit, but they must also see righteousness in human life in order to attain a godly and righteous life. They wanted to see righteousness in life, divinity in the life of man, the manifestation of God's truth and love in human character—"God manifest in the flesh." To that the world looked forward hopefully and anxiously, and according to the promise in the Jewish theocracy, in the fulness of time, the Son of God came, and was received and accepted by many as the promise fulfilled but he was not perfectly honoured, and up to the present time even in the heart of Christendom he has not been properly honoured. It grieves me to find that the once crucified Jesus is crucified hundreds of times every day in the midst of Christendom. The Christian world has not imbibed Christ's spirit. Many, it is true, have deified him, many have accepted him as God Himself in human form, but even these have not truly honoured him. Christ has received honours which he himself would protest against with all his heart and soul; but he has not received the honour which he wants and claims. And what is that honour? That he may be made the flesh and the blood of his disciples and followers. We find him in the dogma of Atonement, in the pages of the Bible, in the utterances of ministers, in the creed of believers, perhaps also in the heart of the devout and in the right hand of the philan-

thropist and the reformer, but he is not seen in the flesh and blood of Christendom. Every man must be Christlike in order to be worthy of Christ. (Applause) The true Christ of all nations is not the Christ of flesh and blood that lived some time ago, not the Christ of pictures and representations, not the visible—but the spiritual Christ. When Christ was about to leave this world, he said,—“I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now: howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth. If I go not away, the Comforter will not come.” But, alas! The Spirit of truth has not yet come. The promise of the Son of God was fulfilled; the promise of the Spirit of God has not yet been fulfilled. Christ knew that his followers would give him external homage and doctrinal worship, but he was not to be satisfied with that, and hence, just before leaving the world he entered his protest against it, both by direct counsel and by the ceremony known as the Last Supper. He told his disciples there were many things they could not understand, and so he did not give them the whole truth. They had yet to learn better truth, higher truth, and fuller truth; and who would reveal that? The Spirit of God. The Jew beheld God in Nature, and the Christian sees God manifest in Christ, but God manifest in the spirit of the individual believer few have seen, and unless that is seen, the Father is lost in the Son, and the Son lost in the Father, as is painfully the case in Christendom. Do Christians see God as Spirit? Do they worship Him as Spirit? Do they not rather start from the proposition that man cannot conceive of Divinity except in human form? Therefore they bow down to Christ, and, in so doing, dishonour both God and Christ. Must a visible incarnation be worshipped be-

cause men cannot realize the invisible God? God forbid. He needs not flesh to reveal Himself; H<sup>e</sup> is present, filling the whole universe, one vast spiritual Entity, before whose reality the world is but a delusion. What is the world's reality, what is man's reality, what is even Christ's reality, before the reality, the grandeur, the majesty of the Supreme Jehovah? I protest against the doctrine of the heart's inability to conceive of God as a reality. It is consistent both with philosophy and true theology to maintain that man can by prayer and by faith, not by the all-sufficiency of human reason, not by the dim light of human judgment, realize God, though he cannot comprehend Him. To honour Christ, therefore, the first thing needed is to honour God, and, like the Jew, to be able to worship Him without Christ, without mediation, without dogmas of Atonement, proceeding to the Father directly and immediately; then God will come out to receive the penitent sinner with His own hands, and will kiss him as the father kisses his dear son who was lost but is found. He who does not understand God cannot understand Christ. How then can Christ be known? Not through a book, not through doctrines, not by having recourse to ministers or priests, but by having recourse to the Spirit of God. The world has tried the experiment of the worship of incarnation, and that experiment has sadly failed; for man, by logic and dogmas, has broken up the Divine Unity into three persons. That was not the promise made to the Jew, that was not what Christ meant. Goodness as goodness is God's goodness, and cannot belong to any other being; truth as truth is Divine, and is God's property wherever met with, in Socrates, in Confucius, in the Bible, in Christ, in the Hindu Scriptures, or in the Mahometan Scriptures. Here behold the unity

of Truth and Goodness. Christ identified the spirit of truth in himself with God, and he never for a moment allowed his disciples to believe that he came into the world to do his own will and not his Father's. He was the willing and humble servant of the great Father. God's will was his will, God's delight his delight. The object, then, of all men should be to attain and realize that unity of spirit which is to be perceived in all forms of truth and practical goodness in this world. The Hindu, so far as he believes in God, is true to Christ. If purity, truth, charity, resignation, self-sacrifice constitute Christianity, then, in whomsoever they are found, there is Christianity, whether the man be called a Christian, or a Hindu, or a Mahometan. None would rejoice so heartily as the living spirit of Jesus Christ to see his followers give all the glory to God and reserve nothing for him or for themselves. If all the glory be given to God, there will be unity ; if not, all must be confusion. Why is it that many Hindus are far better Christians than some who take the name of Christian ? Because the same God inspires them, because from the same fountain comes truth to all. God is no respecter of persons, and all men who are true to Him will be accepted by Him, rich or poor, ministers or laymen, Hindus or Christians. The great secret of revelation, inspiration, and salvation lies in this third ideal—Holy Ghost. So long as the Holy Ghost comes not to an individual or to a nation, so long God cannot be worshipped as He ought to be, and Christ cannot be honoured as he ought to be. Christ has been in the world for the last eighteen hundred years, yet how far is Christendom still from the kingdom of heaven ! And why ? Because people do not look within,—they do not sufficiently acknowledge the Spirit. John the Baptist paved the way for Christ;

another John the Baptist is needed now, to prepare the way for the Spirit of God. I must say that I hopefully look forward to this, for I believe that the spirit of Christ is the spirit of truth in humanity, not Christ as God, but Christ as manifesting God,—not another God, but God's spirit, workings practically in the human heart. In England two great forces are at work—one inside and the other outside the Church—bringing the whole Church of Christ nearer to Christ and nearer to God; the Broad Church movement, breaking down the barriers of sect and extending the sympathies of the Christian heart; and Dissenters and Liberal thinkers, helping, by a pressure from without, to bring about a more rational and liberal interpretation of the doctrines of Christianity.

The result of my visit to England is that as I came here an Indian, I go back a confirmed Indian; I came here a Theist, I return a confirmed Theist. I have learnt to love my own country more and more. English patriotism has by a sort of electric process quickened my own patriotism. I came here a believer in the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man, and I shall return confirmed in this belief. I have not accepted one single new doctrine that God had not put into my mind before; I have not accepted new dogmas or doctrines, but I have tried as far as possible to imbibe the blessed influence of Christian lives. I have placed myself at the feet of Christians of all shades of opinion, and tried to gather from their lives and examples all that was calculated to enlighten me and to purify me, and to sanctify my native land; and I have been amply repaid for all my exertions. I have learnt a great deal, but all in confirmation of my views of God. On the banks of the Thames, as on the banks of the Ganges, I have opened

the secrets of my aspirations and prayers to the one loving and holy God, and He has heard me here as He did there. As on the heights of the Himalayas I have entered into sweet, undisturbed and solitary communion with my Divine Master, so, while gliding on the placid waters of Loch Lomond and Loch Katrine I have looked devoutly at the hills which surrounded me and seen the majesty of the Supreme God in the solemn stillness of those solitary heights. Whatever city I have visited, I have seen everywhere the same God, the same dear Father. Were it not for this, existence would be a burden, and my visit to England ineffectual. I am now, thank God, a man of the world, and can say that England is as much my Father's house as India. Often in the midst of my friends and companions in India I have glorified God with the most enthusiastic rejoicing, and I have done the same amid large congregations of fellow-worshippers in England. Wherever I have been I have met with a cordial welcome. From Her Majesty down to the poorest peasant in the kingdom, I have received sympathy and kindness. People of all denominations, putting aside their doctrinal differences, have loved me as a brother. I have been in official circles, and from the authorities I have received emphatic assurances that earnest efforts will be made in order to do justice to India. (Applause) I was always a faithful and loyal subject of Her Majesty Queen Victoria, but since my interview with her, my attachment to her has been deeper than ever. What can I give you as an adequate return for all the kindness and sympathy which you have shown me? I have not told you the whole truth with regard to your kindness; for I came here almost penniless, and you have not only given me a public welcome,

but you have fed me and clothed me during my residence in this country ; and for that with my whole heart I give thanks unto my Father and your Father. All this weight of obligation presses heavily on my heart now that the day is coming when I shall depart from the shores of beloved England. How can I show in an outward manner my grateful appreciation of your unusually generous interest and your unbounded kindness ? Gold and silver have I none ; in wisdom as in wealth am I poor. When I came here I knew not that I should be honoured in the way I have been ; such honours came spontaneously from your sympathizing and generous hearts, but I assure you most strongly I deserved not honours such as these. I have humbly served you, and that is my only consolation. That will gladden my heart, and all the sympathy you have shown me during my short sojourn in your country will always encourage me to be good and to do good. I deeply regret that I have absolutely failed to show my inmost and heartfelt gratitude, which lies stifled in the recesses of my heart. God alone who searches the depths of human hearts knows it. To Him I offer my prayers that He may bless you. Prayers and good wishes alone can I give. My God is the God of Love. That truth I learnt when it pleased my Father to reveal Himself to me, and that truth He has revealed more and more unto me, and up to the present moment, that has been my doctrine, my theology, my ethics, my riches, my treasure, my joy, my hope, my consolation in the midst of trials and tribulation, my strength and my fortress in the season of difficulty and doubt. That I leave with you. God is love. Know that, realize the deep truth that lies therein, and you will find comfort in it. May that be your religion, your life, your light, your strength, your salvation !

My God is a sweet God, and if you love Him as your Father, He will show His sweetness unto you. Forget and forgive all the offence that I may have given you during my stay in this country. If I have not treated you well, if I have not honoured you as I ought, pardon me, for I knew not the customs of your country. If I have shown any indifference, it proceeded from ignorance, not from any deficiency in the heart. My brethren, the time has come for me to say the last word of farewell. From England I go away, but my heart will always be with you, and England will always be in my heart. Farewell, dear England ; "with all thy faults I love thee still." Farewell, country of Shakespeare and of Newton, land of liberty and of charity. Farewell, temporary home where I realized, and tasted, and enjoyed the sweetness of brotherly and sisterly love. Farewell, my Father's Western house. Farewell, my beloved brothers and sisters (Long-continued applause)

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES.

Sir J. C. Lawrence, Bart., M. P., proposed, "That we offer to our distinguished guest the hope that he may have a pleasant passage to his home and friends." This was cordially agreed to, and, after singing a hymn and the offering of a prayer by Mr. Sen the meeting concluded with a vote of thanks to the chairman, moved by G. Cruickshank, Esq.

## PARTING WORDS AT SOUTHAMPTON

*Saturday, September 17, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY

MR. SEN left London early on the morning of September 17, 1870, for Southampton, whence he was to sail for India in the *Australia* that afternoon. The Rev. Edmund Kell had interested himself in securing Mr. Sen to deliver an address in the Unitarian Church of the Saviour, Southampton, and here a large number assembled to hear him, including the Revs. Charles Williams, S. March, W. Heaton, R. Caven, W. Emery, S. Alexander, Dr. Watson, Dr. Hearne, Messrs. E. Dixon, Chipperfield, Barling, Phippard, Steel, G. S. Coxwell, Stevens and Preston.

Mr. Sen, having been briefly introduced by Mr. Kell, spoke as follows—

### PARTING WORDS

I cannot but acknowledge with a thankful heart and am glad you have afforded me an opportunity of delivering a parting address to the English people. Standing on the shores of your grand country I say “Farewell.” I have received many expressions of kindness and sympathy during the six months I have spent in this country, from men of all shades of political and religious opinion. I have humbly endeavoured to fraternize with all classes and all religious denominations, and I am glad to say that from the highest to the lowest—from men in high position and from working men—I have received marks of sympathy, and of generous interest. I am glad to be able to carry home pleasant and encouraging recollections of my visit to this country, and

I assure you that I feel stronger than ever as the result of it. My visit has confirmed all the best and holiest convictions of my heart, and my sympathies and my affections have been greatly extended and enlarged. Though an Indian, I am a man of the World ; I belong to the universal brotherhood of nations, and I feel it quite possible to realize the sweetness of that brotherhood, even in a foreign country. I love my own country, and it was that love which actuated me to bid farewell to my fellow-countrymen for a time, and to visit this land. I now feel far more strongly than ever, that though sincerely interested in the welfare of my own country, it is my duty to point out the defects and shortcomings in her character and institutions, and to take in all that is good, sacred, and noble in other nations. (Applause) I hope to take back with me all that is good here, in order that England and India may be united in spiritual, moral, and social fellowship, as they have already been linked together by the bonds of political union. (Renewed applause) I am sure you will readily admit that the union of my nation with yours is altogether providential ; that the course of the two countries during the past hundred years has been guided by the overruling providence of a merciful, holy, and good Father ; and that the events recorded in the annals of the British administration of India conspire to prove that the time is coming when India, under the direction and guidance of England, will be enabled to occupy a high position in the scale of nations. (Applause) Their political relationship, though outwardly political alone, has not been in the present case entirely political. It has been moral and spiritual, and I feel that the countries cannot unite together unless their souls unite. The mind of India may receive the truth and the light of Western science

and knowledge, but the soul of England, and the soul of India—the hearts of the two nations—must be blended together in one harmonious unity in order that the common Father of all of us may be glorified.

I am a firm believer in the doctrines of the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man—(applause)—and I now feel more deeply convinced than ever that it is possible to realize these two great ideas in the world. When I get back to my own land I shall tell my fellow-countrymen that I have seen with my own eyes the germ of that noble brotherhood. Thousands of men and women in England have promised me their hearty support. They feel as much interest in India as in their own country, and they are ready, if they only know the actual wants of my country, to do all in their power that justice to India may be secured. (Applause) That being so, I shall return with strengthened hands, and a heart full of hope and confidence in regard to the future. There is a great future before us, and England must join with us to realize it. Allow me to say—though such a statement may not be agreeable to all—that the true kingdom of God will not be realized, indeed can never be realized, unless the East and the West are joined together. For it has been said, and every day, through inspiration, we may hear the voice from God, that the East and the West, the North and the South, shall sit down together in the kingdom of God. (Applause)

The West, with all its thought and culture, its social purity and domestic sweetness, is but half the circle of human civilization and progress. The East is the other half. I admire the earnestness and firmness of purpose which I have seen here: I admire those stupendous works of noble and disinterested charity in which

thousands of pure and generous-minded Englishmen and women are daily engaged: I admire the force of will and the strength of character which I see in your nation: I feel that you have nerves of adamant, with which you overcome any amount of opposition and surmount obstacles that may come in the path; but that is not the whole which God requires of us. When I turn to my country and the East, I find—warmth of heart, solitary contemplation on her hills and mountains, deep communion with the indwelling and omniscient spirit of the One Supreme God; I see a voluntary and deliberate withdrawing of the heart from all anxieties and cares of the world for a time in order to engage in uninterrupted contemplation of the attributes of God. I see the heart in all its fervour and sympathy directed in daily communion towards the one loving Father. I see there the heart of man, and in England the mind of man,—there the soul, here the will, and as it is our duty to love God with all our heart and soul and mind and strength, it is necessary that all these four elements of character should be united. I do not mean to say that there is no such thing as a religious fervour in this nation, nor do I mean to say that there is no such thing as practical righteousness in the nations of the East,—but that, each nation, so at least I believe, represents one side of the truth, and represents it with peculiar fidelity. The truths which are represented in England and Western countries generally, are those which refer to force of character, earnestness of purpose, conscientious strictness, noble charity, practical duty, whilst the truths which I find peculiarly developed in India—developed to a greater extent than anywhere else—and in Eastern countries generally, are those which have reference to sweetness of communion, sweetness of temper,

meekness, and resignation unto God. Is it not then our duty as brothers to unite England and India, the East and the West, that the East may receive of the truths of the West, and the West some of the grand ideas of Eastern countries? The thing is inevitable. In order that there may be national redemption and universal salvation, the truths of one nation must pass into another. Just as in political, commercial, and worldly intercourse we always try, by mutual traffic, to exchange our commodities with those of other nations, so in the spiritual traffic going on in this world we are beginning to recognise the principle of exchange. I see that the West is beginning to appreciate the East—my country is beginning to appreciate all that is good in this country and when, therefore, I get back I shall tell my friends and countrymen the same thing that I have told you. I shall say that it is necessary for the welfare of the East and the West that they should be united. Permit me to add, that these being the ruling principles, convictions, and aspirations of my heart, I go about serving my God according to the light that is in me. If we differ on doctrinal matters, as perhaps some of us do, that is no reason for finally excluding ourselves from each other's friendship and intercourse. (Applause)

A great and glorious future is before us; and England, I fall at thy feet, and now most humbly implore thee to do all in thy power to promote the welfare of my country, for I believe God has placed my country in thy hands, that thou, under His guidance and inspiration, mayest do for the men and women, the sons and daughters of noble India, all the good that lies in thy power. If I have done anything wrong in this country, I hope that all utterances in public and private have been and will be received in the same spirit

in which they were made. I now say "Farewell" to all my beloved friends; to all those who have shown me anything like sympathy and kindness I again say "Farewell." I look upon you all as brothers and sisters, and daily I hope to grow in that conviction. With this view I feel all official relationship and all political union will be, by-and-by, but as nothing. God will try us by another test—a more rigid and spiritual test. He calls upon us to do our duty to each other, and to love each other. Do you love me, do you love my country? If you do, my country will be grateful for your help and co-operation, and if we love you, you will certainly find a noble stream of truth and power coming in from the East and fertilizing the mind and soul of the West, and producing a glorious harvest. (Applause) That time is coming. Men are brothers wherever they may be. Therefore, let us forget the differences of caste, and colour, and nationality, and let us find ourselves now united together in the presence of that great Father of us all, who is plenteous in loving-kindness, holy and pure, who not only answers the prayers of His people, but looketh to the interest of the nations, and guideth and governeth the destinies of communities. To Him let us offer our prayers, and He will answer and grant them, for He really is a merciful God—most kind and merciful even to the meanest and poorest of His creatures. I hope my visit to this country has made me love Him more and more. I begin to feel now that He is my all in all. Wherever I am, I see His presence encompassing me; I see Him going with me from place to place. He brought me to this country, and He is taking me back to my own dear land. I have felt His loving presence with me and around me, and that is my strength, my comfort, and my salvation. If I have taught

you nothing else, I have told you this plain truth—that he who humbly receiveth the Lord, to him will the Lord be merciful and kind, and He never leaveth those that place their confidence in Him. May He strengthen our hands for the difficult work we have to do. We have great opposition and stupendous difficulties to overcome, but if the Lord is on our side, we shall succeed and triumph in spite of opposition.

Mr. Sen then offered up a prayer (the audience kneeling) in behalf of his country and the English people—that true brotherly love might exist between them; that God's spirit might be their all in all; and that the two nations might become a united family for time and for eternity.

#### CONCLUDING SPEECHES

The Rev. Edmund Kell then, in a few sentences, proposed the following resolution :—

“That this meeting feels privileged in bidding a last farewell to Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen on his departure from England. They have watched with extreme interest his progress through our country—fearlessly pointing out to England her duties towards his country, while thanking her for what she has already done for his people. They warmly sympathize with the work he has commenced in continuation of that begun by the Raja Ram Mohun Roy forty years ago, of calling India to abandon idolatry, proclaiming the Fatherhood of God, and the Brotherhood of Man. They fervently wish him God-speed in his mission, and beg him to accept their prayers that the blessing of God may rest upon it, and upon him.”

E. Dixon, Esq., J. P., seconded it.

The Rev. S. Alexander, as representing the Jewish congregation, tendered his sincere thanks to Mr. Chunder Sen for his kindness and courtesy in coming amongst and addressing them, and wished him prosperity in his noble endeavours. He said that they might hope that Mr. Sen would realize the words of Balfour—

“Thy love a rich reward shall find  
From Him who sits enthroned on high ;  
For they who turn the erring mind  
Shall shine like stars above the sky.”

The Rev. Mr. Osborn, Wesleyan Minister, expressed a sincere hope that Mr. Sen would be supported by the English people in devoting his energies to the promotion of female education in India.

The Rev. C. Williams, Baptist Minister, said he had been requested by a few friends around him to express sympathy with Mr. Chunder Sen, and to assure him that although he was not perhaps quite so advanced as some of them in regard to his religious convictions, there were not in that country more earnest well-wishers of his than the Evangelical Nonconformists. They could not forget that they had received their Bible, their Saviour, and all that some of them held to be most precious, from the East; and whatever sacrifices they might make in its behalf, the balance of advantages would still be with themselves.

The Rev. E. Kell having put the resolution which was carried unanimously, the audience upstanding,—conveyed it to Mr. Sen with a few expressions of his deep personal sympathy with him in his work. Mr. Sen made a brief acknowledgment and the meeting terminated.

Immediately afterwards, Mr. Sen embarked in the Peninsular and Oriental Steam Navigation Company's steamer, *Australia*, thus terminating a visit of a little less than six months.

## THREE EPISTLES OF KESHUB CHUNDER SEN\*

### FIRST EFISTLE TO THE THEISTS IN INDIA

*Aden, 4th March, 1870*

**DEARLY BELOVED BRETHREN,**

The grace of our Merciful Father be with you, and peace everlasting. Now I am away to serve my God in other lands—in the far West. But ye are with me in spirit; in my affections and in my prayers ye have a place. For I love you as my countrymen and as brethren in a common faith and I desire to serve you all my life. Remember me, your unworthy servant. Remember all that I have told you from time to time about God and Immortality and your momentous duties. Wherever I may happen to be, I trust we shall all be in spirit in the Lord's sacred temple, under the shadow of His feet. The Lord brought us out of the dens of idolatry and sin, and gathered us round His altar. He has made us one family, and bound us by the enduring ties of loving fellowship. May our hearts ever dwell together; may there be no spiritual separation, though seas and oceans and vast continents separate us bodily! Know ye not why the Lord gathered us together?—that we may everlasting worship and serve Him and Him only. To this end have ye entered into an inviolable covenant with Him, and ye cannot in the least swerve from it. Ye are servants of one Master, even the Supreme Ruler of the universe, and Him only ye must serve

\* These three Epistles were written by Keshub Chunder Sen: one from Aden on the way to England, the second from London while in England, and the third from Egypt on the way to India. They appeared in *The Indian Mirror*, March 18, July 8, and December 9, 1870, respectively. The last Epistle appeared in the *Inquirer* of London.

and adore. To none else can ye bow your heads. If ye do so, it will be a lie, a breach of covenant, black treason, and an abomination. The Lord hath purchased you with the price of His abounding grace, and ye are wholly His. Ye cannot now sell your body, or mind, or hearts to idols; ye cannot worship man, or beast, or creeping things. Nor can ye in any way take part in idolatrous rites and ceremonies, for the least touch of that unclean thing, idolatry, is defiling. Ye must altogether abjure every form and manner of idol-worship. Nay, ye should do more. Ye must wage war with the awful system of idolatry that prevails in India; ye must declare a crusade against the three hundred and thirty millions of gods and goddesses that rule the country. Do all in your power to rescue your countrymen from that cursed falsehood from which it has pleased God to deliver you. If ye have found the truth, ye must therewith accept the responsibility of sharing it with others. If ye are convinced that idolatry is an evil, ye are bound to destroy it—root and branch. Be loyal and faithful to the Supreme Master, and extend His kingdom on all sides. Humbly and earnestly strive to uproot false worship, and spread far and wide the blessings of pure Theistic worship.

Ye should not only believe in the One True Lord, but love Him with singleness of heart. Like your soul, your heart too must rest upon Him alone. As in faith, so in love ye should be altogether devoted to Him. For, verily, the mind hath its idolatry, and the heart hath its; and if ye are free from the one, strive to be free from the other also. Many there are who in the matter of belief and worship recognise no idol; but they scruple not to sell themselves to some idol of their heart which they love far above every

thing else. Against this spiritual idolatry I must warn you. To give up outward idols is easy; but hard, very hard is it to sever the heart from the ties which bind it to the various fascinations of the world, and dedicate it wholly to God. And yet this ye must do if ye wish to prove true to the Theist's name. If it is outward idolatry to adore stocks and stones, it is inward idolatry to love father and mother, wife and children, riches and fame more than God. The Theist is bound to abhor and abjure both. Men generally leave their hearts behind when they approach God and they worship Him with cold, abstract and lifeless forms. Their devotion means the repetition of stereotyped phrases, their prayers are empty ejaculations addressed to an unknown something as unfeeling as they. And yet when they serve the world how enthusiastic they are, how passionately they love it, how heartily they seek and enjoy its pleasures! Heartless and lifeless in the Church, they are full of vivacity and fervour in the service of Mammon. Brethren, ye cannot be as they are. By your covenant ye are bound to render your hearts unto Him, and to love Him above all things. Ye must love Him with your whole heart as your only True Friend and your Everlasting Father, as your richest treasure and your sweetest joy. Just think of His loving kindness, consider the mercies, so undeserved, He is ever and anon showering upon you. How warmly He loves you, how anxious He is for your welfare and salvation, how affectionately He watches you every minute of the day, and supplies your material and spiritual wants! If ye do but feel this, ye will surely find that the Lord hath attractions far greater than the world, and that He ought to be dearer to you than any thing else. Ye need no logic to make you love One so good and kind. Only

behold His loving and benignant countenance, only realize the height and depth of His fatherly tenderness, and your hearts will be at once quickened with the electricity of true devotion. Overpowered by His mercy ye shall fall at His feet, and your hearts shall be seized with the holy passion of filial attachment. Ye shall not then love Him, as men of the world do, prudently, with cold arithmetical love, but shall be carried away by resistless impulses of self-sacrificing love. "As the hart panteth after the water brooks," so does the Theist pant after his God. As the miser clingeth to his gold, so clingeth the Theist to his God. As the worldly man looks upon the world as his all, and sacrifices everything else for it, so the Theist makes the Lord his life, and wealth, and joy, and sacrifices all else for Him. Blessed is he who rejoiceth in the Lord always! Beloved brethren, try to rise to that position with the help of earnest and sincere prayer. Do not stop where ye are. Let your iconoclasm be complete. As ye have demolished the idols of the mind, pull down the idols of the heart, and let the Supreme One reign there alone. Let Him so thoroughly engage your love that nothing may allure you away from His service. Be true to Him, and ye shall rejoice exceedingly here and hereafter.

SECOND EPISTLE TO THE THEISTS IN INDIA

*London, June, 1870*

DEARLY BELOVED BRETHREN,

Health and happiness attend you, and purity and peace adorn your hearts evermore! Safely has the Lord of Mercy brought me, across seas and oceans, to this land, protecting me by His almighty arm from the ten thousand perils of the deep. Blessed be His great name! Here am I in this far-off country, thousands of miles away from my home, my family, and friends. Yet I am not altogether a stranger in a strange land. England is as much my Father's house as India. His loving arms encompass me here as they did in my country. He has given me numerous friends, and has enabled me to feel myself at home in many a family. He has touched the hearts of many English brethren, and excited their sympathy and affection for me. They received me with open arms when first I arrived amongst them, and with intense cordiality and even enthusiasm testified their interest in me, my church, and my country. And ever since, in all public meetings and private circles, they have extended to me the right hand of fellowship. Hundreds have manifested their warmest sympathy and love, such as brothers and sisters alone can show. They are truly affectionate; they feed me, and clothe me, and supply my daily wants. May God bless these, my kind friends, and may He abundantly reward their hospitality to a foreigner! Often have I rejoicingly united my feeble voice with theirs in the worship of our dear Lord, the common Father of England

and India. In spite of the differences of race and nationality, we have all stood round His holy altar, and, as one united family, rendered homage to Him. May such spiritual fellowship extend on all sides, and embrace all the nations of the earth! I thank the Lord that He has also enabled me, unworthy though I am, to go about as an humble servant, advocating the cause of truth, and furthering the moral and social interests of this country and mine, according to the light within me. I thank Him that many have kindly listened to me, and accepted my humble services. I have spoken of the sweetness and the all-conquering power of God's mercy, of man's unworthiness, and the need of prayer and humility. I have protested against worldliness and weak faith, against the heartless worship of an abstract and absent Deity, and against impurity of character concealed under the cloak of theological conformity. I have pointed out the difference between the spirit of Christ and the dogmas of Christianity; between saying unto him, "Lord, Lord," and doing the Father's will; between the profession of Christianity and the inward growth of Christ's life in the individual soul, and the assimilation of his blood and flesh to man's spiritual being. I have said that to be a Christian means only to be Christ-like; and that salvation, redemption, atonement, and regeneration mean nothing more than the sanctification of the sinner's heart, and harmonising of man's will with God's will. As a member of the Universal Theistic Church, I have protested against all manner of sectarian antipathy and unbrotherliness, and advocated the unification of all Churches and sects in the love of the One True God. I have denounced war and the use of intoxicating liquors, and have heartily advocated the Peace Movement and the

**Temperance Movement.** Blessed are they who promote peace on earth and good-will among men! Blessed are they who place not temptation in the way of a brother! I have also discoursed on England's duties to India, and urged the importance of diffusing the blessings of liberal education among all sections of the Indian population, high and low, men and women; and I have demanded, in the name of justice and humanity, a better treatment of my countrymen by the dominant race. I am conscious I have spoken on all these great questions imperfectly and unworthily; but I devoutly trust that, by the grace of God, my humble efforts may bear some fruit. May God Almighty, who in His merciful providence has knit together England and India in political relationship, unite them in pure religious brotherhood, and make them blessings unto each other!

You, my brethren, must feel greatly encouraged by the kind treatment which I have found among men of all classes and religious denominations in this great country; for they do not confer honour on me personally; they do honour to India and our Church. True, there are doctrinal differences but they all wish us Godspeed. They have all assured me, privately and publicly, in writing and by words of mouth, of their warm sympathy in the great work of national reformation in which we are engaged, and of their best wishes for its success.

Such assurances ought to expand your hopes, strengthen your hands, and comfort your hearts in the midst of trials and difficulties, and stimulate you to greater exertions in your holy work. Thousand hands are extended to help you, thousand voices are raised to bless you and cheer you, and thousand hearts, in the fulness of brotherly

love, say ‘Amen’ to your prayers for salvation. Go on, beloved brethren, encouraged by the sympathy of numerous brothers and sisters in this remote land. Fear not, faint not, advance manfully and rejoicingly. How cheering are the signs of the times! All nations are pressing forward to the Kingdom of God. Let not India sleep or lag behind. Rouse up the millions of her sons and daughters, and cast off the fetters with which they are enchain'd to idolatry and caste. Proclaim the joyful message of Liberty throughout the length and breadth of the country, and build in every town and in every family an altar unto the True God of Salvation. Preach not lifeless dogmas or creeds, form no narrow sect or clan. Faith in the Living God is your only creed, a creed of fiery enthusiasm and invincible power. Go forth in all directions with this living faith, and it will enkindle in the hearts of all around the sacred flame of pure religion. And let your words be words of love and peace, not of sectarian antipathy. Love all parties, and gratefully accept all that is good and true in each. By love shall ye conquer falsehood, and error, and uncharitableness. Be true to the sweet and eternal gospel of the “Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of man,” and gather all races and tribes, castes and clans, in one fold. Thus faith and love shall make India free, and thus shall our nation joyfully unite with other nations of the East and the West in hailing the Kingdom of our God.

“Come, Kingdom of our God  
Sweet reign of light and love!  
Shed peace, and hope, and joy abroad,  
And wisdom from above.

Soon may all tribes be blest  
With fruit from life's glad tree,  
And in its shade like brothers rest,  
Sons of one family !”

N. B.—This letter was addressed by Keshub Chunder Sen to his fellow-believers in India, just before he left London for the Counties in June, 1870.

AN INDIAN THEIST'S EPISTLE TO HIS ENGLISH FRIENDS

THIRD EPISTLE :

*Egypt, October 1, 1870*

BELOVED BRETHREN,

The grace of God be with you. May His holy spirit sanctify and gladden your hearts for ever! Accept my brotherly love. With tears I took leave of you and bade adieu to your country's loved shores. For, though brief my sojourn in that land, you have won my heart with the power of love. A hundred attractions have endeared you to me, and nothing will, I believe, rend asunder the strong ties of spiritual attachment which bind us together, though physical separation there must be. England is out of sight, the billows of the mighty sea roll between you and me,—her green fields and lovely flowers, her flourishing towns and solitary hills, her sweet homes and noble charities no longer greet my eyes; yet in the deep recesses of my heart she has an abiding place. I will continue to love you as my friends,—yea, as my brothers and sisters, and will pray to God Almighty for your welfare here and hereafter. I will ever remember with gratitude the kindness and hospitality with which you received me in your homes, and the affection with which you fed me when I was hungry, comforted me when I was weary, and nursed me when I was ill; and I will carefully preserve the numerous and valuable tokens of love with which you sent me away. England! I am grateful to thee; God bless thee for thy kindness to a poor Indian.

I must thank you also, dear brethren, for the success of my mission. I went to you to advocate the cause of my dear Fatherland; and I rejoice when I think of the enthusiasm with which, on several occasions, you assured me of your readiness to redress its grievances and supply its manifold wants. Earnestly do I hope that the interest excited in the subject will ere long assume practical forms, and result in the adoption of measures calculated to promote those urgent reforms which I demanded of you,—*the education of the poor, the improvement of women, the suppression of liquor traffic, and the removal of civil disabilities in the way of native reformers.* Help us! O help us, England, in furthering these great works of reforms; and we and our children, and generations yet unborn will bless thee.

But a more important and comprehensive mission brought me to your country. God be thanked that it also has borne some fruit. The *spiritual union of the East and West*—my long cherished ideal—is not a dream. Sure I am that it will be realised in the fulness of time. My faith has been intensified by what I have seen and heard in England; the religious tendencies of the age have confirmed my hope. There is in every branch of Christ's Church in the West a growing desire to cast off the fetters of sectarianism, and to recognize a broader basis of faith and worship. I am convinced that you are painfully alive to the grave evils which have arisen from the endless multiplication of sects, and that you are beginning to feel that you ought to be more charitable and tolerant towards each other. Your large hearts cannot dwell in small tabernacles. I have also found clear indications of an anxiety to turn away from the letter that killeth to the spirit that giveth

life. For eighteen centuries dogma after dogma has been added to the Christian faith, and tenets piled upon tenets till the spirit of Christ has been well-nigh quenched under the crushing weight of a most voluminous theology. Thousands of men and women daily seek Christ in the sepulchre of books and dogmas, churches and rites; but the voice of Truth solemnly whispers—he is not there. The waters of life they have sought in the dry well of dogmas, but their thirst is not quenched. And now, taught by the sad lessons of experience, England seems to say,—“I am tired of dogmas, I am sick of sects. In the simplicity of living faith I will worship my God; in the sweetness of loving faith I will enter into fellowship with all His children.” Such appears to be the craving and tendency of other nations as well. Indeed, the world is moving onward to the consummation of that Universal Church which owns no other creed except the Fatherhood of God and Brotherhood of Man. The history of the past points to it, the present age demands it; everywhere there are cheering indications of its dawning light. It is God’s will that it should come. Let His will be done. Let us all unite to uprear His true Church. Let each nation come with all the elements of truth and goodness in its sacred history, and all that is pure and divine in its national life. No nation, no sect, ought to be excluded, for through each God has spoken, and in each some form of truth is deposited in the flow of ages. Bring with you, English brethren, your noble charities, your industry and earnestness, and your respect for science,—that glorious and perennial revelation of God to man. Come liberal-minded children of America, with your world of modern thought and civilisation, and your youthful freshness of mind and soul. Come all ye nations of the West

with all the riches of truth ye possess. But the circle is not yet complete. Let the nations of the East come with their ancient civilisation, their sublime devotion, fervent faith, and deep spirituality; let them come with the precious inheritance of thought and sentiment bequeathed by their venerable ancestors of antiquity. Let the East come clad in the golden robe of morning light. Then the circle of universal religion will be completed.

Thus shall the scriptures of science in the West, and the scriptures of inspiration in the East constitute together the word of God. Thus shall the "mind and strength" of the one, and the "heart and soul" of the other join in the service of God. Thus shall the spirit of charity which "went about doing all manner of good," and the spirit of devotion which "went to the mountains to pray," blend together and form the unity of Divine life in man. Thus shall all sects and races and nations in the world unite to form the Catholic Church of God,—limbs of one body supported by the same vitality, and doing the work of the same Master,—a harp of many strings playing harmoniously, and with their blended notes making sweet music in praise of the Great Ruler. And thus shall the prophecy of the past be fulfilled, "And they shall come from the East, and from the West, and from the North, and from the South, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God." The idea is grand,—is it not? Strive to realise it, my friends, and let your country and mine and all mankind reap the fruits of your noble efforts, and be united in the bonds of brotherhood. It is our father's wish that all His children should join together, and as one sweet family worship Him. Then let us all joyfully gather round Him.

Pausing awhile in the course of my homeward voyage in this ancient country, Egypt, I cast my eyes towards the East and the West, and in the attitude of a suppliant and a servant I humbly implore and beseech my brethren on both sides to hasten to the Father's home. Come brothers and sisters from the uttermost parts of the earth, with love and gladness in your hearts, and let us gather round our "Father dear", kiss His holy feet, and sing His sweet name.

"We'll crowd His gates with thankful songs;  
High as the heavens our voices raise;  
And earth, with her ten thousand tongues,  
Shall fill His courts with sounding praise."

God be with you, beloved brethren. May His redeeming grace spread over the whole earth, and bring purity and peace to all His children! Farewell.

Keshub Chunder Sen

## ADDENDA†

### I

#### THEISM

SERMON AT THE SOUTH-PLACE UNITARIAN CHAPEL, FINSBURY

*Sunday, June 5, 1870*

On Sunday morning last, the eminent Hindu Reformer, Keshub Chunder Sen, paid a second visit to the South-place Unitarian Chapel, Finsbury, which was crowded on the occasion, and conducted the service there. The following is a slightly condensed report of his sermons.

Mr. Sen's subject was "Theism in East and West—in England and India." He said that—when he threw away all prejudices and doctrines of parties, sects, and schools and stood upon the broad platform of truth and universality, he found that India taught him Theism and that England also taught him Theism. As a member of the Brahmo Samaj, he stood between the East and the West. The true Theist found it morally and spiritually impossible both for his own interests and the interest of mankind at large, to sell his heart to either the East or to the West. It was not for him to be anti-Christian or anti-Hindu, but a true worshipper and lover of God. The liberal minded Theist must always ignore sectarianism, and assume an attitude of brotherliness to all sects and nations. In some of the ancient books there were errors and prejudices, and reference to frightful and injurious customs; but he was bound to set his face against

† These addresses and sermons were not included in the previous editions of this book. They were discovered from the old files of the *Indian Mirror* 1870, when the printing of the present edition was almost finished. They are appended here in the hope that they will be put in their proper place in future editions of the book. *Ed.*

them though they were time-hallowed, and were to some extent grown into him because of his nationality. But what was true he accepted, and he besought those present to do the same. The texts which he had read showed that the Hindoos were alive to the importance of gathering what was true from all scriptures; that they were taught to harmonise the teachings of scriptures, the counsels of good and great men with their own intuitions. He admitted there was a great deal of idolatry in India, but if they turned to the early books of the Hindoo scriptures they would find statement to the effect that "the Lord our God is one, and there is no other God." That passage most clearly protested against the finite objects worshipped. Between that statement and the passage in the Old Testament—"Hear, O Israel; the Lord our God is one Lord"—there was no difference; both taught the same God, and that He is one. In Hindooستان there was the system of caste, which created barriers between man and man, and woman and woman. It set up a line of demarcation between sect and sect, race and race. But men whose hearts were catholic, looked upon all as their kinsmen. Through caste had sprung up and had proved most mischievous and injurious to the physical and moral interests of the nation, yet sayings were found calling upon men to look upon one another as brethren. Similar statements were to be found in the Christian scriptures. Some admitted there was Theism in India, and doctrines teaching brotherhood, but however, no pure theology in books. He asserted that pure Theistic morality was to be found in the Hindoo scriptures a few passages from which would convince his hearers of the truth. The Christian scriptures said,—“whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God,” so too we find in the Hindoo scripture, “That the householder

should do every thing to the glory of God ; he should render unto God all his works.” That showed that in our domestic life every work we did must be done to the glory of God. That was the highest aim of our existence. What did we live for in this world ? Was it that we might worship God only once in the course of the week, and give a portion of our life and love ? No, but that every duty that we did might be to the glory of God whether it were eating or drinking, philanthropy or patriotism, reading of books or the acquiring of riches. Thus the Christian scriptures harmonised with the Hindoo scriptures. Truth was valued above all things, Truth was the only eternal prayer, Truth was the only sacrament, Truth was the only eternal scripture. Not only love of God was inculcated but the highest kind of love to man, as in the following passage, the sublimity of which he had never been able thoroughly to grasp. It said, “when an enemy comes to your house show him the utmost hospitality ; for the tree does not deny its shade to the man who falls it.” When a man cut down a tree he continued to enjoy the shade which it afforded even whilst engaged in the work of destruction. So should a man treat his enemy. He should show hospitality, he should continue to give protection to the man. Even when another was trying to destroy us we should not keep from him our loving kindness and hospitality. In the epistle to the Romans we were told to be not overcome of evil, but to overcome evil with good. A similar passage was in the Hindoo scripture, “conquer anger with soft words, conquer malevolence with kindness, conquer untruth with truth.” We were not told to return anger for anger, not to follow the law of retaliation, “An eye for an eye and tooth for a tooth.” Both passages breathed the same

spirit—the sublime spirit of forgiveness and universal love. Love to God in all its fulness was to be found in the Hindoo books. They taught that the Lord that dwells within our hearts is dearer to us than all things else, and that he who wishes to worship God must worship Him not as an abstraction, not as an intellectual deity, but as a God to be loved, a God who is dear to us. We must worship Him as some one dearer than son, as father, mother, or our best friend on earth; dearer than luxuries or anything else in the world. We were not taught to believe that God's spirit was a sort of abstraction, having nothing to do with the government of the world or the destinies of its inhabitants, but that the Lord regulates the physical machinery of the universe; that the same God is to us, our friend, our saviour, our preserver, and our protector; and if we wished to draw near to him we must worship Him with our hearts, and not merely with the understanding. Thus as regarding the conception of God and our duty to Him there was Theism in India and Theism in England. What was the inference to be drawn from those facts? A perusal of the Hindoo books would satisfy them that there was pure Theism in India. This was being developed by the Brahmo Samaj. They were trying to give Theism a tangible organisation, they were trying to unite themselves into a band of lovers of man and worshippers of God. Might he ask those present to do the same thing here \* \* It was not for man to sit in judgment upon his fellow-man. Others might bring their narrow theology and place it before them, and endeavour to convince them that they would be condemned to eternal perdition if they did not accept it; but they must not retaliate, they must be forever forgiving, and not only to members of that congregation, but to members of all

congregations; whether men belonged to High church or Low church, broad or narrow, liberal or illiberal; whether they belonged to this sect or that sect. Their object was not to see whether men belonged to particular sects, but whether they belonged to the human race, whether they were members of God's family; whether they were children of a common Father. They must give them their hearts; reject their errors; accept their truths. Tell him not that amity was impossible. No; it was possible to establish brotherhoods of goodwill and peace among men inspite of sectarian differences. Many things had distressed him, but what had distressed him most of all was that sectarianism; and he would be the last person to ask them to show narrowness of spirit simply because they themselves were more liberal-minded than others. If they would not give others the right to judge them, they could not claim that right and that power which they did not permit others to enjoy. Let them be tolerant, and kind, and forgiving to others. Slowly and quietly let sectarianism die out; if not in this century, in the next—for it must sooner or later. It was God's will that it should die, it was His holy resolution that the earth should not be split into sects and denominations—it was His will that they should not be pulverised into ten thousand sects, but that all nations should be gathered into one fold, and with one voice and heart worship God our Father. There were Unitarians and Liberal Thinkers in England, and he begged them that morning not to do the thing which had been done by those who believed in narrower creed. If others were sectarians that was no reason why they should be such. Because others were anti-Christian that was no reason why they should be anti-Christian. They must try to persuade others, but they had no

right to protest against the spirit of Christianity if they failed to bring others to the same way of thinking as themselves; and they had no right to hate the founder of Christianity just because other men did not believe as they did with regard to his mission and work. Nothing was lost by mutual discussion, but if they gave up the spirit of anti-Christians they would not only win the affections of the orthodox church in England but they would win the sympathies of millions of his fellow-countrymen in India. They were ready to give them their sympathies now; and he could tell them from that pulpit, that their sympathies were theirs already. With thousands of souls in India they could mingle their voices together, and lift their hearts in praising their common Father. He urged them to be engaged in a holy crusade against sectarianism. They wished to bring together the various sects, and incorporate them into a harmonious whole. So that a new life might be infused, a new kind of faith, a new kind of worship might spring up—a form of worship which should gather together the truths which were to be found in the various books spread over the earth. Thus they would accept the truth of all, and whilst they were apparently hostile to other sects, inwardly and spiritually they would possess hearts loving and forgiving, which would extend to others the right hand of fellowship. Thus might the true scriptures, the Hindoo and the Christian, coalesce and harmonise; and thus might the English and the Hindoo heart be united together in love and fellowship, and all England accept Theism. And thus might the East and the West be bound together in the enduring ties of brotherly love; and that would be the Cathedral where all nations and races would sing the name of our common Father.

## II

### OPENING MEETING OF THE THEISTIC SOCIETY IN LONDON

[An address delivered by Mr. William Shaen, Chairman, at a meeting to promote the formation of a Theistic Society in London, held at the Freemanson's Hall, on Wednesday, July 20th, 1870.]

Ladies and gentlemen, I should have hesitated to accept the responsible post of Chairman of this meeting if it had been intended to be anything in the nature of a public manifestation. The facts which have been stated in the report show what has been done to elicit opinions, and what a large amount of sympathy with our views has been expressed from all parts of England, and that there is also, as might have been expected, a very wide diversity of opinion expressed by our correspondents. I think it is clear that, as on the one hand, we may, draw the conclusion that a sufficient number of persons feel there is good work to be done by a society based on the principles, which we have put forth, to justify our proposing to you that such a society should now be founded, so, on the other hand, it would be very unwise, at the present stage of proceedings, to put the society into a fixed and crystallised condition. We must feel our way, gradually establishing that which we feel ought to be established, and leaving, as far as possible, the society, when formed, in an elastic state, to assume such a shape and adopt such modes of action as it may, from time to time, find best fitted to attain its objects. Probably many of those who are here present may not be aware of

the steps which have led to the present meeting, and it may be well for me, therefore, to refer shortly to them. This movement, then, owes its origin to the arrival in this country of a gentleman whom we already rejoice to call our friend—Mr. Keshub Chunder Sen. Since he came here, all of us, I think I may say, who heard him speak at the meeting held to receive him at the Hanover Square Rooms, or who have from time to time since that meeting heard him preach, have felt that in all its essentials the religion of Mr. Sen was our religion; and yet, on the other hand, it is a remarkable fact that he did not find existing in this country any religious organisation in which he could wholly feel himself at home. The feeling on the part of his friends that there was something wrong in the state of things led to a series of extremely interesting private meetings, which were held at his house\*; and in the course of those meetings, all of which I had the pleasure of attending, we found, as was to be expected, that very similar thoughts had been excited in many different minds, not only by his visit, but also by various other circumstances which have occurred of late years. Everybody seemed to be agreed, that, somehow or other the religious organisations existing in England have for the most part failed in their professed object; that religion is, after all, nothing unless it is a uniting principle; and yet, while everybody agrees in that opinion, somehow or other the actual religion professed in England succeeds chiefly in keeping people apart, in marking them off as separate bodies, and when they are so marked off, keeping them entirely apart. With regard to the question of religious organisations, it

\* Refer to (pp. 54 and 57) *Diary in England*, 12th and 16th May.

seemed to all of us, I believe, that if we want to let religion do its proper work amongst us, we must strip off the weeds and briars of multiplying and complicated dogmas which have encumbered and choked the good seed of central religious truth. We must get back, if we can, to that which is the foundation of all religions, and in which we are all agreed. In this attempt we find very little difficulty in accepting, as a statement of that upon which we can all agree, the declaration that universal religion finds its sufficient foundation in the two great truths of the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man. Again, looking at the question from a practical point of view, it seemed also clear that if we could, instead of wasting our time in barren controversies, apply ourselves to deduce from those two central truths practical laws for the conduct of human life, implicitly held in the laws which those central truths teach, we would then not only succeed in giving, into the hands of our own people, the proper work to the religious organisations founded, but we would also have established a society in which no friendly stranger, like Mr. Sen, coming among us could ever feel himself to be a stranger. It might be very possible—in fact it would be certain—that among us there would be developed a large amount of honest and earnest difference as to detailed truths and subordinate principles of deep interest and importance. But we thought there would be a very large number who would feel that a common belief in, and a common acknowledgment of, the Fatherhood of God and the Brotherhood of Man is sufficient to form the basis of a religious union in which all those who agreed in those two principles might comfortably, cordially, and fraternally find a place. It will be necessary of course to consider very

carefully how far we shall go to-night, and what we shall declare to be the nature and objects and modes of action of the society. On that point, my own belief is that we ought to proceed carefully and slowly, and that it is much more important that every step we take should be such as will excite as much sympathy as possible among all our friends, than that we should proceed in a hurry to do something which might seem to have a more complete appearance. I am afraid of being in too great a hurry to draw up rules or to do anything more than declare our general principles. It is quite clear that among the friends who have signified their sympathy with us we shall find a very large amount of difference of opinion and, in point of fact, the foundation of that sympathy comes from two different sides. I shall be extremely sorry if we are not ultimately able to combine the sympathy which has been evoked on both sides.

I refer especially to what I may call the speculative side of the question,—free thought; and the practical side of the question,—the religious life. A very large number of people who find themselves dissatisfied with the creeds and customs of religious organisations express themselves ready to join any society which, throwing off all shackles of that kind, simply determines to pursue truth, wherever truth may lie; and I heartily sympathise with them and shall heartily rejoice if we find in our future society the means of assisting every earnest attempt at the investigation of truth in the freest possible way.

But, on the other hand, I take a still deeper interest in the other side of the question,—the practical application of the principles accepted towards the formation of a religious life. It seems to me that the social evils of the

day may all be traced to the fact that there is such a wide divorce between the principles which we profess when we speak religiously, and the every day practice of our lives. I think, therefore, that while, as I have said, I have the deepest sympathy with and shall always be extremely glad to join in any free investigation of speculative truth, it will come more home to us, as real pressing business at the present time, to see what we can do in helping each other to ascertain the rules to which we ought to render our daily lives subject, in order that we may live on this earth as a family of God's children ought to live.

Now, the wide differences which appear to exist and the various shades of opinion which are prevalent among our friends have been singularly and rather amusingly illustrated by the long list of proposed names for this society which has been read to you by our Honorary Secretary. It may be said that it makes very little difference by what name we call ourselves, and that practically the work which we do is the all-important thing. No doubt that is so in the long run. Yet I am quite sure that the feeling of our correspondents which has led them to lay great stress on the wise selection of a name, is, on the whole, a true one. Our name will be at once the flag and the motto we display to the world, and it is really of importance that we should adopt a name which, while clearly expressing our principles, shall attract as much and repel as little as possible. There are many names which I could heartily accept, if there were not already attached to them some unfortunate associations; and I think it is important for us to avoid any name which has already associated with it, thoughts and feelings and actions with which we should not wish in any way to be identified. When we discussed

this question among ourselves in the Committee, even in a meeting of from nine to a dozen, we found that we had the most curiously varied associations with several of the names which have been read to you. Among others I may mention the term "Theistic". This term is one which, in the mind of our friend Mr. Chunder Sen, signifies everything which is most delightful and most religious and devout. For my own part I have long looked upon it as a word closely connected with all that I must value in free religious thought,—thought which is free, and, at the same time, really religious; yet I find that, that is by no means the case with many of those with whom it is very important that we should be able to work in this movement.

There is only one other point to which I need advert. I think it would be wise to agree not only that a considerable part of the details of the working regulations of this society should be left in a provisional state, but that we should express, in the constitution of the society, the idea that we can never expect to arrive at perfection. In my view, no society is worthy of permanent existence which does not embody in itself the idea of progressive development. I do not, of course, mean that we are always to be seeking change, but that we should always feel that what we hold is good only until we see something better. I should very very much prefer to see in the constitution of our society a distinct declaration, that once in five years or once in a certain term of years, the whole constitution should be submitted to the members of the society for the purpose of seeing whether suggestions could not be made for improvement, rather than to see there anything like a declaration, that, when we have once come to a conclusion,

we are to bind ourselves for all future time to that conclusion, and that not only we ourselves for the rest of our lives, but also those who may come after us, are to agree with our present opinions.

### III

#### THE ADDRESS PRESENTED BY THE FRIENDS OF TEMPERANCE IN LEEDS

An address presented to Keshub Chunder Sen by the Councillor Whiting, on behalf of the Friends of Temperance, in Leeds, in a meeting held on Saturday the 27th August, 1870, at the Civil Court, Town Hall, Leeds, to welcome him :—

The committees of the Leeds Temperance Society and of the Leeds Permissive Bill Association present their cordial greeting to the distinguished Hindoo Reformer, the Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen, on this his first visit to Leeds.

We, as temperance reformers, welcome him specially because he, in common with the great mass of his countrymen, exemplifies the practice of the total disuse of alcoholic drinks, thus showing that the highest intellectual refinement is compatible with entire abstinence from these drinks.

Sympathising with every effort for the elevation of the people, either at home or abroad, we unite with him in deplored the ravages made by intoxicating drinks both in India and in England.

We have laboured for many years to inculcate the practice of total abstinence, and many thousands, we thankfully believe, have thereby been greatly benefited.

We find our efforts constantly counteracted and thwarted by the common legalised sale of drink; and we seek to obtain an Act of Parliament to enable ratepayers in any district to suppress such sale, when, by a preponderating vote, they may so determine.

Knowing the effect of drink in our own country, we can easily understand what would be its effect in India, and we hail with satisfaction all efforts to remove from our midst this terrible scourge.

The grave responsibilities of the British Government in this matter, both as regards our fellow subjects in India and our own countrymen here, cannot be too soon nor too clearly recognised; and we would cordially encourage all who wish well to their race, to preserve in their efforts until this gigantic evil is removed, and the people emancipated from the curse of intoxicating drink, and of its legalised common sale.

## IV

### NATIONAL TEMPERANCE LEAGUE FETE

CRYSTAL PALACE, LONDON

*Tuesday, August 30, 1870*

The annual fete of the National Temperance League was held this year in the Crystal Palace on the 30th August. The existence of an institution like this, gathering to itself thousands upon thousands of persons from different parts of England to celebrate a cause, the principles of which are surely running like wild fire throughout the country, ought to be a matter of general rejoicing. This time no less than 50,000 persons were present to take part in the festival, the number attending the fete on the first year having been only 19,000. The excursionists who made up this grand total were brought in by trains running from over 1,000 stations in England and Wales. The programme was very attractive. First there was a cricket-match, next an instrumental concert.

These over, there was a general move in the direction of the Palace, and soon the numerous walks and terraces became covered with crowds of respectable, happy-looking men, women, and children, all hastening in one direction, the great central Transept, near which, in the concert-room, Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen supported by several leading members of the temperance movement, had engaged to deliver a speech on the temperance question. Our esteemed friend on rising was received with cheers, thrice renewed.

The great event of the day, however, was a concert of five thousand children of the United Kingdom Band of Hope,

under the leadership of Mr. F. Smith. This was followed by various other entertainments, all which tended to render the occasion an exceedingly interesting one and heighten its effect a hundred-fold. If there is anything more than any other in the English character, which ought to command our entire admiration, it is the contagious enthusiasm about or wholesale result of going mad, with an idea. It is this which has given the European character that touch of perfection which it will be the pride of every future historian to delineate and every philosopher to survey with pleasure.

# V

## TEMPERANCE

AN ADDRESS AT THE TOWN HALL, SHOREDITCH

*Tuesday, September 6, 1870*

### INTRODUCTORY SPEECHES

A large and enthusiastic audience assembled in the Shoreditch New Town Hall on Tuesday, the 6th September, 1870, for the purpose of presenting a farewell address to Keshub Chunder Sen. The presentation was made by the East Central Temperance Association. Besides those who took part in the proceedings there were also present on the platform—Dr. Ellis, Messrs. T. Hudson, F.S.S.G., Dorenbusch, H. Jeffery, F. Smith, T. Haywood, J. H. Lile. Prayer having been offered, Mr. John Robert Taylor, as President of the Society, occupied the chair, and commenced the business of the meeting. He observed that they had met for the purpose of doing honour to one to whom honour was due, and to one who, for the short time he had been in this country, had done inestimable service to the cause of temperance. The Association had decided to present him with an address, to which were appended portraits of a large number of temperance reformers. (Cheers.)

Letters apologizing for absence were read from a number of gentlemen, including the Ven. Archdeacon Sandford, the Rev. Canon Jenkins, the Rev. D. Burns, Sir W. Lawson, M.P.; Drs. Edmunds, M<sup>o</sup> Culloch, and Higginbottom; Messrs. E. Baines, M.P., A. Dunn, W. J. Palmor (Reading),

J. E. Rutter, J. Throp, J. Pease, J. Livsey, T. H. Barker, and John Andrews of Leeds.

The Rev. G. W. M'Cree, representing the United Kingdom Band of Hope Union said—he had no doubt that Mr. Sen had seen many things not creditable to a land like this, but he would be able to go back feeling assured that there was a strong power at work to counteract the drinking system, out of which nine-tenths of the evils of our country arose. In the name of the committee of his association he presented a copy of each of the prize tales recently published by the Union.

Mr. John Hilton said—he might fairly lay claim to represent every branch of the temperance movement. He was a teetotaler of thirty years' standing, an official of the Alliance, and he was about to leave that meeting to attend another as the representative of the Band Hope Union.

Mr. Jabez Inwards, whose remarks were very much applauded, claimed to represent universal teetotalism. That principle had been thoroughly tried and had been found adapted to every constitution.

Mr. Bormond assured the distinguished guest that there was an England within England that repudiated the use of intoxicating drinks.

The Rev. Dawson Burns, who represented the United Kingdom Alliance, thanked Mr. Sen for the assistance he had rendered to that organisation, especially at the St. James's Hall meeting, the enthusiasm of which would not be forgotten. Mr. Sen's visit to this country had not been unblessed. (Cheers.)

Mr. Robert Rae, Secretary to the National Temperance League, said that he had watched Mr. Sen's labours in the temperance cause with great interest. Not having

seen intemperance in his own land as he had seen it here, he had been able to look at it from a different point of view, and to see some of its evils in a way that many temperance reformers here had failed to perceive. He trusted that should their guest return to this country at a future time he would be privileged to behold it freed from the terrible curse of intemperance. (Cheers.)

Mr. J. W. Kirton, seventeen years a labourer in the cause, also delivered an effective and much applauded speech.

A military man observed that at the Crystal Palace, Mr. Sen had given them a motto. "Once a teetotaler always a teetotaler." To that motto he hoped all abstainers would adhere. (Cheers.)

The chairman then read the address, which spoke in eulogistic terms of the labours of Mr. Sen in the cause of temperance and of the disinterestedness and Christian spirit with which they had been carried on. To the address was appended some verses by Miss M. Poone, and also the portraits spoken of by the Chairman in his introductory remarks. The addresses and the portraits were bound together in a handsome album, and were formally presented to Mr. Sen. Both were prepared by Mr. J. H. Lile, Photographer, 129 New North Road, N.

Mr. Sen on rising was received with great enthusiasm. He said :

## TEMPERANCE

Mr. Chairman, ladies, and gentlemen, it gives me very great pleasure to accept on the eve of my departure from your country, this expression of your love and sympathy. I cannot suppose, after hearing the words to which I have just listened, that this is a mere formal address which you

have presented to me. (Hear, hear.) I believe that every word of it has been dictated by genuine brotherly love and affection. (Cheers.) I am bound to say that since my arrival in this country, I have always been taken by the hand by temperance friends in all the great towns and cities of England and Scotland that I have visited. I saw in their eyes and hearts true feelings of brotherly love and sympathy. They have looked upon me as their friend and brother, and I must say that in their company, I have always felt at home. (Cheers.) It is necessary on the present occasion to recapitulate what I have several times said in this country in advocacy of the principles of total abstinence. I have assured you most earnestly and enthusiastically of my sympathy with you in the temperance cause. I have no faith in "moderate" drinking. (Cheers.) I always uphold total abstinence, and the logic is simple and short upon which that doctrine is based. I do not depend upon voluminous theology, nor upon elaborate ethics to authenticate my principles for the conversion of others or for my own edification : my creed is simple. Will these hands be guilty of a brother's blood, and of a brother's destruction ? Can I kill my brother or my sister ? My God says, my conscience says, "I cannot." Heavens ! Have I not wickedness enough in my own soul, in my own life, which makes my heart sad, and shall I add to the fearful and painfully long list of my transgressions, the great and black sin of encouraging brothers and sisters to move onward in the path of iniquity and sin ? God forbid ! This is the only logic which has actuated me in encouraging the temperance movement and in doing all in my power to help it forward in my own country. I see that brothers and sisters are dying by hundreds every year in India, as

the inevitable and necessary consequence of that accursed system of liquor traffic which the British Government in an evil hour introduced in that land. I hold in my hands two copies of *Indian Mirror*, the organ of that Church which I represent. This paper deplores the death of two of the most intelligent, promising, and accomplished youngmen in Bengal who lately died victims of intemperance. Of the one, the editor of the paper says, "The fatal vice of intemperance, the curse of educated Bengal, did him the mischief which it has done in the cases of others as worthy as himself. His energies were repressed, his spirit damped, and his acquirements made of little avail by deadly indulgence in liquor. At last, in great poverty and suffering he died, leaving a large and helpless family to mourn his untimely loss. Thus ends the life of an accomplished scholar, a bold writer, a sincere lover of his land, and otherwise an estimable man. Oh ! how long, yet how long, will the fiery poison of liquor gain its victims from amongst the best and wisest of Bengal!" Of the other the same paper says, "Handsome, young, rich, and generous, he was ever a prey to the temptations that infest native society, and to nothing more than to the dreadful vice of intemperance. Last Sunday, about three o'clock he died of a disorder of liver brought on by his excesses, in the twenty-ninth year of his age. Thus has intemperance added one more of the best of Bengal's children to the dreadful list of carnage already committed. Are there no means to check the spread of drunkenness in the country?" I ask you that question, and it is for you to give me answer, decisive, not evasive. Many are dying in my country. Is this fact, or is it fiction ? It is fact ; and so long as we have fact to go by and not fiction, the arms of every temperance man must

be strong. We cannot stop where we are. This blessed, this grand and glorious movement must go on. (Hear, hear.) But I don't represent India alone to-night. In this meeting I see the nucleus of that universal brotherhood of teetotalism, that international fraternity of temperance, which one day will cover the length and breadth of the land as the waters cover the sea—(cheers.)—when reformers and friends of the temperance cause all the world over will co-operate harmoniously, and with noble, manly and divine enthusiasm, to scatter the blessings of teetotalism all over the world. May sorrow and sin cease! May the demon of intemperance and drunkenness be instantaneously killed. Let us no longer defile and contaminate our friends with the sin of encouraging crime and pauperism through drunkenness. So long as God is with us in this cause, we have nothing to fear. Roll, roll back, then, O thou fatal tide of intemperance, and swallow no more the fair children of our Holy Father! Statesmen, patriots, reformers, and philanthropists in England, come and strengthen our hands that we may, by personal, individual influence, and by joint co-operation, save if possible, both India and England from the effects of intemperance. If I have induced one brother or sister to resolve to give up the fatal glass of alcohol by my appearance here to-night, and to sign the temperance pledge, that act of conversion will be more acceptable and pleasing to me than all those addresses which I have received from my friends in England during my short stay amongst you. (Cheers.) Go home and think over this great question, and resolve to be temperate men and women. Convert this glorious land into a country of abstainers, so that, peace, love, and purity may prevail.

In a few days more I shall leave the shore of your great country; but my heart is with you, and will always be with you. Amongst the pleasant recollections I carry home, the sincere love and kindness which temperance friends have always shown to me, will occupy a prominent place. I have seen much, indeed, in England which distresses me. I have seen the mid-night gloom of poverty, sin, wickedness and wretchedness in all their horrid and appalling forms in this city; but if I have seen the gloom of mid-night, thanks be to God, I have also seen the rays of meridian light. If I have seen the worst of men, I have also seen the best of men. If I have seen diseases, physical and spiritual, afflicting the body and soul of England, I have seen antidotes powerful and effective, which I am sure, under the blessing of God, will chase away physical and spiritual maladies. If I have seen the demon of intemperance making prodigious havoc in this country, I have seen what I shall never forget, the enthusiastic meeting of the United Kingdom Alliance in St. Jame's Hall. (Cheers.) I have also witnessed the glorious temperance festival at the Crystal Palace,—(Cheers.) I have seen with great interest and with unfeigned pleasure, the lovely, lively look of those children who constitute "the Band of Hope." (Renewed chers.) Since the light of religion dawned on my heart I have never been the least sceptical about the result of human effort in the cause of truth. Whatever is done in the name of God does good and bears fruit. Let obstacles come in our way, the day will come when if temperance friends will speak million-voiced trumpet-tongued, Parliament will hear, for God will make them hear, and a nation's curse will be obliterated for ever. Hopefully look forward to that day. Have courage, have hope.

Confidently and manfully go forward, and let us all be soldiers in the cause of temperance, and let us carry the banners—never sullied with human blood—the banners of peace and truth, and temperance and purity among every nation and every tongue. God bless you, beloved brothers and sisters! God bless this great and glorious country! Farewell, Farewell. (Prolonged applause).

## VI

### FAREWELL MEETING

Another noble soul, Mr. William Henry Channing, representing both England and America, says of the Farewell meeting held on Monday, the 12th of September, 1870.

"This man is giving voice to the very thought that is working in the spirit of the age throughout Europe and America. And with what singular simplicity, clearness, fullness, with what gentle sympathy yet impartial faithfulness is it done. Not by his own power, but by swift receptiveness of the aspirations, hopes, ideas of many brethren, and above all by influences from the living God, through the world of spirit is this marvel wrought. How animating it is thus to hear the very conscience of Christendom responded to, out of the conscience of India. The better day has dawned, is brightening, of Universal unity. Thank God!"



## PUBLISHER'S NOTE

Keshub Chunder Sen's utterances and activities during his visit to England were reported in many of the contemporary European Journals. A list<sup>1</sup> of the names of such papers mentioned in the *Indian Mirror*, 1870 is given below. We understand some journals of Germany, France,<sup>2</sup> Italy, Holland and America too published articles on Keshub.

---

### <sup>1</sup> The list of Journals—

Alliance News.	Building Opening Ceremony
The Asiatic.	which was performed by
Bath Express.	Queen Victoria).
Birmingham Daily News.	Inquirer.
Cassels Magazine.	Leeds Mercury.
Chicago Advance.	Leicester Chronicle.
Christian Times.	Le Lien (French Paper).
The Christian World.	Medium and Daybreak.
Church Opinion.	Pall Mall Gazette.
Contemporary Review.	Perthshire 'Advertiser'.
Daily Courier of Liverpool.	Punch.
Daily News.	Reynold's Newspaper.
The English Independent.	The Rock.
European Mail.	Saturday Review.
Graphic (With K. C. Sen's portrait).	Scotsman.
Home News.	Spectator.
Human Nature.	Standard.
Illustrated London News. (Issue of 11th May or the next issue has photo of K. C. Sen at the London University.)	Temperance Record. The Unitarian Herald. Victoria Magazine. Weekly Despatch.

<sup>2</sup> *Au Bengale Babou Keshoub Chander Sen : Un Reformateur Religieux et Social—Charles Byse (Lausanne : F. Payot, Libraire—Editeur, 1 rue de Bourg, Lausanne—Imp. Ch. Viret—Genon.)*

This biography of Keshub Chunder Sen is written in French by Mons. Charles Byse, a Protestant Clergyman of Lausanne in Switzerland. The book was published at Lausanne in 1892, and has now become very scarce. The greater portion of the Preface to this book, translated into English by Prof. Prem Sundar Basu, is given hereafter. The preface is valuable on account, among others, of an enumeration of some other writings and discourses on Keshub published in England and the continent within a few years of 1881.

Some of his sermons and addresses in England were separately published in England during his stay there. "The Brahmo

---

#### THE PREFACE.

The History of Religions—an offspring of this century—is attracting greater attention in all the civilised countries. It may therefore be expected that there will be readers for this little book. It is an unpretentious biography of a Theist of Calcutta, not less remarkable for the cast and elevation of his character than for his understanding of present needs, his talents as a thinker and orator, his eminence as a spiritual guide and inspirer, and lastly for his influence in the transformation of the social condition of a great country.

Nevertheless, it is not because of his personality alone that Babu Keshub Chunder Sen deserves special attention ; one can say without being accused of exaggeration by impartial observers, that he represents and personifies a religious development the most unexpected and the most astonishing of our times. One is tempted to add—one of those religious developments which, considering the circumstances, have shown the greatest vitality and power of growth.

We mention as our principal source a Life of Keshub Chunder Sen published four years ago in Bengal (*Life and Teachings of Keshub Chunder Sen* by P. C. Mozoomdar, Calcutta, 1887). But whatever be the importance and the sincerity of this work, it has not been possible for us to remain satisfied with it ; for written in a spirit more or less apologetic by P. C. Mozoomdar, colleague and successor of the minister at Calcutta this work can easily falsify our view, can show its hero in a too favourable light, and lead us, in our turn, to write a panegyric.

It was therefore necessary to listen to other voices also. Happily we already knew of and possessed a study of Brahmoism, absolutely disinterested, from the pen of one of the leaders of the liberal group of Belgium, Count Goblet D'Alviella. The volume of which this study forms a part (*The Contemporary Revolution of Religion in England, America and India* by Count Goblet D'Alviella, Paris, and Brussels, 1884) is without doubt the best of the titles in virtue of which a chair of the History of Religions has been founded for the author in the University of Brussels.

That was sufficient ; but we wanted to go further. Having already read certain very strong criticisms directed against Keshub Chunder Sen we were anxious to make ourselves perfectly acquainted with the charges formulated against him. You could not imagine, dear reader, what difficulties we had in gathering the informations, so much has the memory of the Indian reformer been effaced from the press of Great Britain. At last, however, thanks to the kind and enlightened co-operation of a member of our congregation (Madame G. Monnet thoroughly knows the religious condition of India where she resided with her husband for a number of years) we were put in communication with the person in Europe who has followed, and related in the closest manner possible, the theistic movement of India—Miss Sophia Dobson Collet. She is precisely the writer who, we well remember, had resolutely attacked the Bengali reformer. In fact, after having been for many long years his admirer and friend, Miss Collet, suddenly, on account of the Cooch Behar marriage, ceased to approve of his line of conduct. One may say that since 1878 while continuing to hold him

Somaj—Keshub Chunder Sen's English Visit," the first collected

---

in esteem personally, she became an antagonist to his tendencies and innovations.

At the cost of great efforts which it is not quite easy to appreciate at their true worth, Miss Collet has for a long time written and published annually in London the most substantial and the best documented report presenting with rare impartiality the facts regarding the development of Brahmoism. She has procured for us the volumes which we wanted. She has done more ; in spite of the infirmities of age she had the kindness most frankly to reply in writing to the questions we put to her. We may add that her long and valuable letter has singularly confirmed the high idea of her intellect and heart which we were led to form through her books.

Have we shown ourselves prudent enough? With a view to forearm ourselves still further against the admiration we felt for Keshub, we procured two other books written by a very competent Scottish minister, and recommended to us by Pastor Buscarlet, which can challenge scrutiny of the most rigorous orthodoxy. (*Hinduism Past and Present.—The Hindu Religion, A Sketch and a Contrast* by J. Murray Mitchell. The Religious Tract Society, London).

We shall not push this enumeration further. The above few lines will suffice to show that we wished to treat of our subject—delicate in itself and little familiar to Europeans—with full knowledge of our grounds and without succumbing to the powerful attraction of a genial personality ; in one word, in a truly historical spirit. . . .

Among the works devoted to the subject on which we are engaged written by men not belonging to the Brahmo movement we shall mention, in passing :—the remarkable articles in the *Times*, and in the *Protestantische Kirchenzeitung* (Protestant Church News—German) ; Lectures by Rev. Charles Voysey (Langham Hall Pulpit) ; Lectures delivered at the Oxford University and in London before the Royal Asiatic Society by Professor Monier Williams ; Lectures at Bale by M. Christian Hones, Deacon of Weinsberg (Wurtemberg) ; Lectures at Winterthour by Pastor Wilfrid Spinner of Dynhard (Zurich) ; Lectures at Lausanne by M. Astie (Manifesto of a New Religion—in French) ; A Preface-letter by M. Ernest Naville published in 1881 in the *Chretien evangelique* (the Evangelical Christian—French) with a translation of a discourse of Keshub Chunder Ser, and reprinted in the form of a brochure. . . .

But there is a class of readers whom we wish particularly to reach through this modest sketch ;—they are the students of our Faculties of Theology, the hope of the Protestant Churches, their future conductors, and the physicians of our Christianity so diseased. They will see, not without surprise, with what ardent zeal and willing austerity young Orientals—Yesterday idolaters, theist today—are preparing themselves for a career analogous to their own, encouraging each other to become, after the example of Keshub Chunder Sen, the regenerators of their country. To these pastors of the near future, as to our present colleagues in the evangelical ministry, we would like to say in all simplicity—“In writing these pages we have kept you before our mind. Could you receive them with goodwill, read them seriously, and not scorn their sympathetic suggestions?”

Nevertheless, to terminate philosophically by borrowing the words of an Israelite prophet . . . . “Those who wish to hear, let them hear ; those who do not, let them leave it.” (*Ezekiel*).

edition of his sermons and addresses in England, was published<sup>3</sup> by Miss Sophia Dobson Collet, in January, 1871, with a short preface.<sup>4</sup>

We all know Miss Collet's love and admiration for Keshub and also what she did in the way of introducing Keshub to the

<sup>3</sup> Printed by Virtue & Co., City Rd., London, published by Strahan & Co., 56, Ludgate Hill, London.

#### <sup>4</sup> PREFACE

THE object of Baboo Keshub Chunder Sen's mission to England is already well-known to many in this country—viz., to help to bring England and India into closer union by promoting a fuller sympathy and a clearer understanding between the two countries, and especially to excite the interest of the English public in the political, social and religious welfare of the men and women of India. In pursuit of this aim, he sought the co-operation of men of all shades of public opinion in England, and not in vain. Some of the most honoured among our statesmen philanthropists, and among the leaders of religious conviction in the various established and dissenting churches of Great Britain, came forward to welcome his efforts, in every part of the country which he visited; while the popular response to his utterances was unmistakably cordial and extensive. The following pages present a record of the principal occasions on which he met the British public, whether in the pulpit, on the platform, or at less formal social gatherings. As it was inevitable that, in addressing different audience, he should often repeat the same information in but slightly varied forms, large omissions were necessary in this compilation. Care has been taken to avoid repetition as much as possible, his utterances on each main topic having been inserted in their completest form, and subsequent remarks on the same subject having been seldom retained unless where any additional point of interest came out. The speeches of the gentlemen who received him on different occasions have necessarily been much condensed (except at one or two special meetings), but original remarks concerning the lecturer's country or faith have been retained wherever possible.

The reports have been taken from the most reliable sources, chiefly from the newspapers or magazines issued by the Societies or localities concerned. Nearly all the addresses have been carefully revised by Mr. Sen, but among the unavoidable exceptions are his last two sermons in England, and his parting words at Southampton. The reader is therefore requested to bear in mind that those addresses, though evidently rendered with substantial fidelity, have not received the speaker's corrections.

Several other addresses which should have been included in this collection have been necessarily omitted, because Mr. Sen has not had time or strength to revise them. Among these are several characteristic sermons, which he will probably publish at some future time.

For all unavoidable imperfections in this compilation, the Editor requests the indulgent consideration of the public.

European public. She was the first to publish "The Brahmo Somaj—Lectures and Tracts of Keshub Chunder Sen," a collected edition of Keshub's lectures and sermon in India. This book was published in 1870 soon after Keshub's arrival in England. The Preface<sup>5</sup> to this volume is given below. It went through two editions in England in the same year. It was translated into German by Dr. Max Krenkel of Dresden. Miss Collet wrote the introduction. The introduction was separately published in India in the year 1873 under the title, "A Historical Sketch of the Brahmo Somaj." The first collected edition of Keshub Chunder Sen's lectures in India was published in this country by the Brahmo Tract Society of Calcutta in the year 1883.

---

#### <sup>5</sup> PREFACE

The interest which has lately been excited in the English public concerning the Brahmo Somaj or Theistic Church of India,—an interest heightened by the temporary presence among us of its chief leader, Mr. Keshub Chunder Sen—has led to the reprint of these Lectures and Tracts. The first four lectures, *viz.*, those on "Jesus Christ" and "Great Men", and the two Anniversary Addresses, were reprinted here soon after Mr. Sen's arrival, in a small volume entitled "Four Lectures", and a Second Series was then promised. This is now presented, and it has been thought desirable to prefix to it a fresh issue of the First Series, so as to include all the best of Mr. Sen's Indian pamphlets in one volume.

The Lectures on Mental Philosophy were the first two lectures (and the only ones reported) of a course on the Philosophy of Religion, delivered to a class of young university students at Calcutta, for the purpose of supplementing their secular studies by religious instruction. The Bombay Lecture on "Religious and Social Reformation" shows the same strong conviction of the necessity for a religious basis in the sphere of practical reform.

The Sermon on "Prayer" was delivered at the *Práarthaná Somaj*, or Prayer Association, of Bombay, a local society whose principles and spirit closely resemble those of the Brahmo Somaj, and which is now contemplating affiliation with the latter body.

The brief exhortation entitled "A Voice from the Himalayas," was written at Simla in 1868, and distributed as a missionary leaflet. The tract on "True Faith" was issued in 1866 and was "intended to be a guide to Brahmo Missionaries". The "Theist's Prayer-Book" first appeared in 1861; a second edition followed in 1864, and a third (from which the present is printed) in 1870.

It had been my intention to prefix an Historical Sketch of the Brahmo Somaj to this volume, but the materials for that narrative prove to be so abundant, and deserve such full space, that it will form the subject of a separate volume, which I hope to complete and issue very shortly.

The first Indian edition of "Keshub Chunder Sen in England," containing his addresses and sermons in that country was published in two volumes in 1881 and 1882 by the Brahmo Tract Society.<sup>6</sup> The second (enlarged) edition of this book was published in two Volumes in 1915 by the Brahmo Tract Society.<sup>7</sup>

The present edition has been further revised and enlarged after carefully comparing all the previous editions and also what appeared in the *Indian Mirror*, 1870. Subject-headings have been added. Keshub Chunder Sen's "Diary in England," which was at first published in the *Indian Mirror* and later in the form of a booklet has been prefixed. "Three Epistles" of Keshub written during this period of his English visit have been appended to the end of the book. A few sermons and addresses not before published have been collected from the *Indian Mirror* and given in the addenda. A Foreword by Prof. Prem Sundar Basu, M.A. (Cal.), Ph.D. (Prague), D.Litt. (Montpellier), an account of the Public Engagements of Keshub Chunder Sen in England and an exhaustive index prepared by Mr. Benimadhab Das, M.A., and Prof. Prem Sundar Basu have also been added.

<sup>6</sup> Published by the Brahmo Tract Society, 6, College Square, Calcutta, Volume I printed by P. C. Dey, Volume II printed by R. S. Bhattacharji, at the 'Bidhan Press', 6, College Square, Calcutta.

<sup>7</sup> Published by the Brahmo Tract Society, 78, Upper Circular Road, Calcutta, printed by K. P. Nath at the Mangalganj Mission Press, 3, Ramanath Mazumdar Street, Calcutta.

## INDEX

### A

Abstract conceptions, 62.  
Academy, Royal, 47.  
Aden, 12.  
Administration of India, 103, 181,  
    218, 306, 353.  
Ahmed, Syed, 32.  
Alexandria, 76.  
Allen, Mr., 56.  
Amberly, Lord, 28.  
America, 341, 517.  
Ancient of ages, 448.  
Anglo-Indians, 373.  
Anti-Hindu, 525.  
Apostle, 341, 368.  
Argyll, Duke of, 27, 37, 46, 397.  
Arno's Vale, 297.  
Arrival in London, 26.  
Aryan, 257, 434.  
Asceticism, 239.  
Association, Indian, 463, 471.  
Astronomy, 304.  
Asylum for the Blind, 55.  
Atonement, 292.

### B

Baby-farming, 484.  
Balfour, 50\*.  
Baptism, 233, 292, 317.  
Beauty of beauty, 63.  
    of the Lord, 63, 130.  
Beggars, London, 483.  
Benediction, Mosaic, 262.  
Bengalees, 202.  
Bentinck, Lord, 84.  
Bethune, Mr., 166.  
Bevan, Mrs., 39.  
Bible, the, 228, 230, 408, 479.  
Birds of passage, 200.  
Birth, new, 296.

Blind, Asylum for the, 55.  
Boat-race, University, 34.  
Bonds, spiritual, 288.  
Book of Life, 135.  
Books, Hindu, 272.  
    Sacred, 259.  
Sepulchre of, 517.  
Bowring, Sir John, 58.  
Brahmin, 475.  
Brahmo Somaj, 14, 94, 108, 137, 159,  
    259, 270, 274, 304, 310, 317, 326,  
    337, 345, 369, 408, 411, 424, 476,  
    520, 523.  
Brahmos and Christians, 473.  
Bright, Mr. Jacob, 28.  
Brotherhood, Theistic, 334, 382.  
    of man, 384, 440.  
Buddhism, 476.  
Buddhists, 381.  
Buddhist Temple at Galle, 6.  
Burke, 77.

### C

Carpenter, Dr., 54.  
    Miss Mary, 52, 55, 165, 393, 462,  
        469.  
Caste in India, 81, 97, 272, 287, 370,  
    521.  
    in England, 483.  
Cathedral, 69, 244, 452, 525.  
Chaitanya, 408.  
Channing, 288.  
Chapels, Theistic, 29.  
Character, British and Hindu, 340.  
Charities in London, 484.  
Charity, 382, 496, 518.  
    law of, 256.  
    Christian, 240.  
    works of, 158.  
Children, little, 362.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <p>Chinese people, 183.</p> <p>Christ, 99, 135, 148, 229, 231, 284, 237, 244, 258, 274, 282, 289, 291, 321, 330, 333, 347, 444, 461, 489, 491, 511.</p> <p>Christianity, 39, 73—76, 98, 107, 229, 237, 259, 275, 311, 354, 444, 486, 488, 511.</p> <p>Christian civilization, 400.</p> <p>    divines, 291.</p> <p>    ladies, 222.</p> <p>    life, 100, 134, 221, 384, 383, 487.</p> <p>    patience, 220.</p> <p>    principle, 360.</p> <p>    unity, 277.</p> <p>Christians, in India, 429.</p> <p>    nominal, 101, 220.</p> <p>    Trinitarian, 281.</p> <p>Christian, Prince, 31.</p> <p>Church, Broad, 243, 416, 477, 493.</p> <p>    Catholic, 518.</p> <p>    Congregational, 57.</p> <p>    future, 255, 258, 384.</p> <p>    God's, 243, 458.</p> <p>    High, 242, 477.</p> <p>    Low, 243, 416, 477.</p> <p>    of Christ, 380.</p> <p>    Presbyterian, 57.</p> <p>    the true, 242, 268, 517.</p> <p>    universal, 175, 517.</p> <p>Church-idea, 453.</p> <p>Churches, Christian, 73.</p> <p>Civilization, 181, 250.</p> <p>Cleopatra's Needle, 18.</p> <p>Cobbe, Miss, 26, 27, 45.</p> <p>Colebrooke, 77.</p> <p>Collet, Miss, 26, 40.</p> <p>Commons, House of, 35.</p> <p>Communion of friends, 136.</p> <p>    with God, 65, 68, 127, 129.</p> <p>Conformity, theological, 511.</p> <p>Confucius, 277.</p> <p>Congregationalist, 479.</p> <p>Conquest of India, intellectual, 92.</p> <p>Conscience, 117.</p> <p>Consecration, 84.</p> | <p>Constructive, 265.</p> <p>Contemporary Review, 473.</p> <p>Conversion, 136, 232, 274.</p> <p>Converts, Christian, 327.</p> <p>Conway, Rev. Mr., 29, 35.</p> <p>Cooke, Mr., 37, 43.</p> <p>Correspondence, Divine, 261.</p> <p>Cotton, Bishop, 73.</p> <p>Cousin, Victor, 106.</p> <p>Crawshay, Mrs., 29.</p> <p>Creed, Apostles', 338.</p> <p>    the only, 513.</p> <p>Crisis, educational, 203.</p> <p>    universal, 334.</p> <p>Crucify, 292.</p> <p>Crystal Palace, 33, 51.</p> <p>Currie, Sir Frederick, 30.</p> |
|--|---|
- D**
- David, 228.
- Deity, personal, 62.
- absent and abstract, 511.
- Denationalization, 347.
- Denominationalism, 347.
- Departure from home, 1.
- Destiny of life, 290.
- Destruction, spiritual, 451.
- Development, progressive, 531.
- Devendra Nath Tagore, 157.
- Devotion, mystical, 475.
- spirit of, 518.
- Dhruba, 193.
- Dialectical Society, 8.
- Dickens, Mr., 51.
- Diet on voyage, 2.
- Dinner, English, 482.
- Dispensations, 111.
- Dispensation, New, 259.
- Dissenters, 477, 493.
- Divine Service, 9, 28.
- Doctrines, two great, 137.
- Dogma, 291, 294, 511, 528.
- Drama, Indian, 80.
- Dress, ladies', 482.
- Duff, Dr., 166.
- Mr. Grant, 27, 30, 36, 50.

Durand, Lady. 14.  
Duty and desire, 189.

## E

East and West, 106, 134, 280, 334, 401, 408, 416, 421, 443, 499, 513, 516, 519, 525.  
East India Association, 55.  
East, the, 441, 502, 504, 518.  
Eclecticism, 259.  
Education Cess, 30, 50.  
Education, in India, 162, 200, 204, 302, 321, 325, 339, 370, 393, 402, 410, 422, 467, 512.  
mass, 204, 415, 467.  
of women, 212, 302, 370, 393, 395, 467.  
through Vernacular, 467.  
Edwardes, Lady, 44.  
Egypt, 17, 519.  
Eliot, Mr. W. G., 32.  
Elliot, Miss, 27.  
Elphinstone Club, 30.  
Emancipation, of women, 166.  
Enfranchisement, 287.  
England and India, 90, 222, 280, 308, 327, 338, 345, 369, 383, 412, 414, 443, 486, 494, 498, 512, 520.  
England not Christian, 242.  
Englishmen in India, 414.  
English Press in India, 466.  
Entertainment on ship, 10, 11.  
Entity, spiritual, 491.  
Ethics, gospel, 361.  
Europeans and Indians, 415.  
Excise system, 183.  
Exeter Hall, 40.  
Expressions, Divine, 261.

## F

Faith, 64, 446, 479, 516, 517.  
Family, one, 268, 294, 420, 453, 503, 514.  
spiritual, 280.

God's, 524, 550.  
Father, living and loving, 62, 264.  
of nations, 69, 421, 439.  
Fatherhood of God, 284.  
Farewell, 496.  
Farquhar, Dr., 44.  
Fawcett, Mrs., 28.  
Fellowship, spiritual, 282, 378.  
Female Suffrage Society, 28.  
Feudal System, 37.  
Foundation of all religions, 528.  
Freedom, 256.

## G

Geddes, Mr., 36.  
Girl of the period, 483.  
Gladstone, Mr., 36, 50, 51.  
God as Father, 109.  
abstract, 66.  
city of, 258.  
central Sun, 454.  
communion with, 64, 289, 457.  
companion and friend, 66.  
covenant with, 506.  
dwell, 461.  
fold of the One, 281.  
governs nations, 68.  
His mercy, 112, 119.  
His personality, 272.  
in History, 62.  
is Love, 459.  
laws of, 110.  
Living, 65, 317, 424, 433.  
living in, 452.  
Loving, 109.  
manifest in the flesh, 489.  
of Love, 495.  
of nations, 436.  
presence of, 61, 64, 66.  
quickens spiritual movements, 62.  
realisation of, 491.  
rejoicing in, 190.  
spirit of, 228, 328, 330, 433, 437, 443, 490.  
sweet, 496.

true service of, 456.  
 unity of, 271, 285, 336.  
 voice of, 333, 434.  
 word of, 261, 518.  
 worship of, 264.  
**Godliness**, 187.  
**Goldingham**, Mr., 42.  
**Goldstucker**, 50.  
**Goodwill Fraternity**, 137.  
**Gospel**, 333, 513.  
**Government**, 313, 351, 354.  
 British, 352, 371.  
**Bengal**, 353.  
**Christian**, 352.  
**India**, 356.  
**Governor**, moral, 372.  
**Grace**, Divine, 136.  
**Grant**, Sir A., 46, 48.  
“Great Eastern” ship, 12.  
**Great men**, 446.

**H**

**Haldane**, Mr., 53.  
**Hampton Court**, 59.  
**Hare**, David, 94.  
**Harmonious whole**, 369, 425, 525.  
**Harmony in life**, 191.  
**Harrow**, 44.  
**Heathenism in Europe**, 106.  
**Heaven**, Kingdom of, 75, 135, 186, 263, 267, 321.  
**Himalayas**, 249.  
**Hindu College**, 94.  
**Hinduism**, true, 95, 273.  
**Hindus**, 107, 174, 180, 260, 265, 273, 352, 357, 369, 378, 387, 405, 521.  
**History badly taught**, 174.  
**Holiness**, 293.  
 Divine, 118.  
**Holy Ghost**, 492.  
 Land, 440.  
**Home**, my, 461.  
 English, 484.  
**House**, my Father’s Western, 496.

**I**

**I AM**, 63.  
**Idolatry**, 80, 260, 265, 370, 507.  
**Idols**, 395.  
**Immortality**, 506.  
**India**, 38, 80, 182, 199, 250, 264, 271, 273, 287, 294, 304, 337, 341, 348, 353, 372, 383, 387, 391, 403, 407, 421, 423, 425, 433, 463, 498, 501, 513, 525.  
**India and England**, 90, 222, 280, 308, 327, 338, 345, 369, 383, 412, 414, 443, 486, 494, 498, 512, 520.  
**Indians**, higher appointments for, 208.  
**Inheritance of Europe and Asia**, 74.  
**Inspiration**, 274, 278, 382, 440, 518.  
**Instinct**, religious, 363.  
**Institutions**, charitable, for India, 485.

English, 340.  
 European, 274.  
 religious, 275.  
 visit to Bristol, 298.

**Intemperance**, 219, 247, 313, 353, 371, 483.  
**Interpretation**, Biblical, 261  
**Intuition**, 521.

**J**

**Jehovah**, 488.  
**Jew and Christian**, 490.  
**John the Baptist**, 492.  
**John Bull**, 369, 482.  
**Jones**, Sir W., 77.  
**Jowett**, Prof., 48.

**K**

**Kingdom of Heaven**, 75, 135, 242, 365, 441, 449 499, 513.  
**Kinnaird**, Hon’ble Mr., 39.  
**Knowles**, Mr., 37.  
**Knox**, John, 424, 447.  
**Koran**, the, 267, 273.

## L

Landowners, 205.  
 Language of the heart, 440.  
     national, 203.  
 Latitudinarianism, 278.  
 Law and the prophets, 140.  
     spiritual, 122, 260.  
 Lawrence, Lord, 26, 27, 29, 32, 46,  
     49, 50, 84.  
 Lecture on board the ship, 14.  
 Legislators, Hindu, 389.  
 Liberty, 294, 381, 496, 513.  
 Liddon, Mr., 32.  
 Life, chaos in, 455.  
     divine, 330, 518.  
     eternal, 140, 190.  
     new, 302, 362, 525.  
     object of, 129.  
     spiritual, 83, 136, 487, 529.  
 Light, new, in India, 76.  
 Lion of the season, 277.  
     and the lamb, 260.  
 Lionizing, 369.  
 Liquor traffic, 181, 217, 304, 326,  
     348, 354, 356, 371, 413, 468.  
 London University, 54.  
 Lord Mayor's Dinner, 41.  
     Temple of the, 437.  
 Lord's Prayer, 184.  
 Love, Divine, 116, 121, 244.  
     of God, 140.  
     self-sacrificing, 509.  
 Loving an enemy, 241.  
 Low, Sir John, 40.  
 Lunatic Asylum, 51.  
 Luther, 407, 447, 475.  
 Lyell, Sir Charles and Lady, 31.

## M

Macaulay, 77.  
 Madras, 4.  
 Maine, Mr. Sumner, 30.  
 Mammon, 239.  
 Man of the world, 498.  
 Mangles, Mr., 30.

Manning, Miss, 27, 43, 44.  
 Marriage, early, 215.  
 Marseilles, 24.  
 Martineau, Rev. Mr. 33, 42, 46, 50.  
 Materialism, 302.  
 Mayo, Lord, 50.  
 Meals on ship, 3.  
 Meditation, 272.  
 Message, the great, 443.  
 Messiah, advent of, 88.  
 Methodists, 416.  
 Mill, Mr. J. S., 28.  
 Milman, Rev. Mr., 58.  
 Mission of visit, 1, 516.  
 Missionaries, Christian, 325, 327, 354,  
     438.  
 Monotheism, 271, 273, 434.  
 Montgomery, Sir Robert, 27, 30, 31,  
     38, 47.  
 Moral excellence, 392.  
 Morality, Divine, 290.  
     Theistic, 521.  
 Moses' Well, 16.  
 Mother of mothers, 151.  
 Mullens, Dr., 53.  
 Muller, Prof. Max, 31.  
 Mullineaux, Mr., 40.  
 Museum, 33, 49.  
 Mythology, Indian, 81.

## N

Naidoo, Mr. D., 4.  
 Nanak, 273, 407.  
 Naoroji, Dadabhai, 167.  
 Native Marriage Bill, 47, 53, 397,  
     415.  
 Nationality, Indian, 305, 312, 326,  
     339, 407, 412, 423, 425, 436.  
 Nature-Worship, 271.  
 Newton, 496.

## O

Opinion, public, 221.  
 Opium traffic, 219.  
 Orientalism, 368.

## P

Palmer, Sir Roundell, 30.  
 Pantheism, 271.  
 Pantheon, Hindu, 395.  
 Parade on ship, 8.  
 Paradise, 244.  
 Parker, Theodore, 35.  
 Parliament, 30, 186, 250, 357, 415.  
 Patriotism, English, 498.  
 Paul, St., 76, 229.  
 Peace, 177, 293.  
 Peebles, Mr., 46.  
 Perdition, eternal, 121.  
 Perry, Sir Erskine, 50.  
 Person, Divine, 65, 257.  
 Philosophy, 181, 243.  
 Pilgrimage, 297.  
 Pilgrim's Progress, second, 78.  
 Polytheism, 273.  
 Pompey's Pillar, 18.  
 Power of powers, 63.  
 Pratt, Mr. Hodgson, 38.  
 Prayer, 66, 69, 123, 190, 136, 228, 436, 438.  
 Press, the Indian, 202.  
 Principles, catholic, 256.  
 Prison discipline, 468.  
 Problem, a great, 239.  
 Progressive party, 275, 281.  
 Prophecy, Christian, 255.  
 Prophets, Eastern, 84.  
 Providence, 110, 112, 256, 433.  
 Prudence, 291.  
 Psalms, 489.  
 Puffing, 104, 481.  
 Punishment, eternal, 451.

## Q

Quakers, 58, 416.  
 Queen of Holland, 29.  
 Quietism, 232.

## R

Ragged School Union, 53.

Ram Mohun Roy, 35, 94, 167, 274, 296, 408, 503.  
 Ranken, Mr., 38.  
 Reality, Supreme, 65.  
 Redemption, 452.  
 Reformation, 89, 261, 284, 311, 370, 372, 402, 422, 435, 486.  
 Reforms, 516.  
 Regeneration, 104, 181.  
 Rejoicing in God, 190.  
 Religion, 134, 192, 278, 285, 330, 379, 435, 446, 453, 518, 527, 528.  
 Religions of India, 80.  
 Religious life, unity of, 383, 454.  
 Revivalists, 434.  
 Revolution, 259, 423.  
 Righteousness, Sun of, 256.  
 Rights, women's, 395.  
 Ritualism, 39.  
 Romans, Epistle to the, 522.  
 Rothschild, Mrs., 46.  
 Royal Academy of Arts, 47.  
 Rule, British, in India, 81.

## S

Sacrament, 234.  
 Sadler, Dr., 52.  
 Sakyamuni, 476.  
 Salvation, 70, 121, 125, 293, 440, 447, 450, 513.  
 Saul of Tarsus, 107.  
 Scepticism, 302.  
 Scriptures, 267, 268, 521, 523, 525,  
 Science, 111, 141, 517.  
 Science and Religion, 84.  
 Sectarianism, 266, 443, 479, 524.  
 Seeley, Mr., 30.  
 Self, return to, 117.  
 Sepulchre of books, 517.  
 Seton-Kar, Mr., 31.  
 Sexes, harmony of the, 393.  
 Shaftesbury, Lord, 30.  
 Shakespeare, 424, 496.  
 Sharpe, Miss Elizabeth, 27, 43.  
 „ „ Rev. Mr. Samuel, 43.

Shopkeepers, nation of, 481.  
 Sikhs, 273, 407.  
 Sin, consciousness of, 186.  
 Social evils, 475.  
 Social Improvement Society, 470.  
 Society, 391.  
   of Free Conscience and Progressive Theism, 480.  
 Son, the Prodigal, 114.  
   the Divine, 269, 330.  
 Soul, its hunger and thirst, 63.  
 Spears, Rev. Mr., 27, 33, 55.  
 Spirit, Catholic, 267.  
   the Holy, 263, 302, 515.  
   the world of, 261, 440.  
 Spurgeon, Rev. Mr., 52.  
 Stanley, Dean, 31, 38, 41, 46.  
   Lady Augusta, 31.  
 State Scholarship, 210.  
 Sun, Divine, 262, 269.  
   of Righteousness, 256.  
 Supper, the Last, 490.  
 Suttee, 415.  
 Swedenborg, Emmanuel, 261.  
   Society, 252.  
 Symbolizing, 261.

## T

Tabernacle, Metropolitan, 52.  
 Tagore, Devendra Nath, 157.  
   Dwarka Nath, 297.  
 Taylor, Mrs. and Mr., 28, 33.  
 Temperance, 351, 512.  
   Association, Bengal, 355.  
 Testament, the Old, 521.  
 Theism, 31, 41, 106, 243, 271, 277,  
   280, 408, 424, 434, 523.  
 Theist, 31, 63, 67, 227, 241, 290, 292,  
   333, 335, 347, 435, 509, 520.  
 Theistic Church, universal, 511.  
 Theistic basis, 275.  
   movement, 188, 369, 408, 420.  
 Theistic organisation, 55.  
   Society, 54, 376, 527, 531.

Theocracy, 489.  
 Theological conformity, 511.  
 Thought, free, 529.  
 Times' Office, 57.  
 Times, signs of the, 513.  
 Traffic, spiritual, 501.  
 Transition, 302.  
 Transmigration, 275.  
 Trevelyan, Sir Charles, 31, 37, 46.  
 Trial, a great, 138.  
 Trinity and Unity, 488.  
 Truth, Catholic, 290.  
   voice of, 517.  
   the whole, 263.  
 Tyranny, social and spiritual, 287.

## U

Unbelief, 61.  
 Union, spiritual, 304.  
 Unitarianism, 139, 279, 452, 456, 524.  
 Unity, Divine, 450, 452, 491.  
   of God's Church, 452.  
 Unity, Spiritual, 455.  
   of truth and goodness, 492.  
   and Trinity, 488.

## V

Vedas, the, 32, 95, 262, 264, 267, 273,  
   336, 405.  
 Veda Samaj, 4.  
 Vedanta, 405.  
 Vedantist, 434.  
 Verities, eternal, 278.  
 Verney, Sir H. and Lady, 29, 35.  
 Vices, English, 265.  
 Victoria, Queen, 54, 398.  
 Visit to England, 319, 493, 502.

## W

Watch and watchmaker, 62.  
 Way, the, 440.  
 Welcome to Keshub, 72.  
 Westminster Abbey, 80, 75, 76.  
 West, nations of the, 517.

- |  |   |
|--|---|
| <p>Winkworth, Miss Catherine, 31.<br/>Miss Susanah, 31, 39.<br/>Wolsey, Cardinal, 59.<br/>Women of India, 214, 387, 393.<br/>Women's rights, 395.<br/>Workingman's Institute, 470.<br/>Worship, 69, 475, 507, 516.</p> | <p>Wyllie, Mr. Macleod, 38.<br/>Wyndham, Hon'ble Mr., 2.</p>        |
|  | Z   |
|  | <p>Zenana, 169, 341.<br/>Parliamentary, 36.<br/>Zoroaster, 277.</p> |

## WORKS OF KESHUB CHUNDER SEN

	<i>(In English)</i>	RS. A. P.
True Faith	...	... 0 4 0
Essays—Theological & Ethical	...	... 1 4 0
Discourses and Writings	...	... 0 8 0
Lectures in India, Vol. I & II	...	... 3 0 0
Keshub Chunder Sen in England	...	... 3 0 0
*(Including Diary—Sermons—Addresses—Epistles)		
The Book of Pilgrimages	...	... 1 8 0
( Including Diaries in Ceylon—Madras & Bombay—		
England and other Missionary Expeditions )		
The New Dispensation, Vol. I & II	...	... 3 0 0
Prayers, Vol. I & II	...	... 3 0 0
Yoga—Objective and Subjective	...	... 0 4 0
The New Samhita	...	... 0 4 0
Jivan Veda (or translations from his Spiritual Auto- biography in Bengali)	...	... 0 8 0
 <i>(in Bengali)</i>		
সংক্ষিপ্ত ( ১ম ও ২য় ভাগ )	...	... ১৮
জীবনবেদ	...	॥০
অক্ষয়গীতোপনিষৎ	...	॥০
সাধু সমাগম	...	॥০
প্রাথমিক ( কমলকুটীর, হিমাচল, ভারতআশ্রম, ব্রহ্মনির একত্রে )	...	৩৮
আচার্যের উপদেশ ( ১-১০ম ভাগ )	...	... ১০॥০
দেবকের নিবেদন ( ১-৫ ভাগ )	...	... ৩॥০
মাঘোৎসুক	...	॥০
প্রতিমা	...	॥০
বিধান ভগ্নি সংজ্ঞ ( ব্রাহ্মিকান্দিগের প্রতি উপদেশ )	...	১৮
অধিবেশন ( উপাসক মণ্ডলীর সভার নির্দ্ধারণ )	...	॥০
প্রচারকগণের সভার নির্দ্ধারণ ...	...	॥০
নবসংহিতা ( ইংরাজী হইতে অনুবাদ )	...	॥০

Can be had of All Booksellers

or

NAVAVIDHAN PUBLICATION COMMITTEE,

95, Keshub Chunder Sen Street, Calcutta.



